

4 Brit 27 b

<36604811820017



<36604811820017

Bayer. Staatsbibliothek



42 D

A
COLLECTION
OF ALL
THE WILLS,
NOW KNOWN TO BE EXTANT,
OF THE
KINGS and QUEENS of ENGLAND,
PRINCES and PRINCESSES of WALES,
AND EVERY BRANCH OF THE BLOOD ROYAL,
FROM THE REIGN OF WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR,
TO THAT OF HENRY THE SEVENTH EXCLUSIVE.
WITH EXPLANATORY NOTES, AND A GLOSSARY.

LONDON:
PRINTED BY J. NICHOLS,
PRINTER TO THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES:
SOLD BY H. PAYNE, PALL-MALL; C. DILLY, IN THE POULTRY;
J. WALTER, CHARING-CROSS; N. CONANT, FLEET-STREET;
AND E. BROOKE, BELL-YARD, TEMPLE-BAR.
MDCCLXXX.

4 Brit. 27b.



P R E F A C E.

WHEN the great Sobieski, to whose valour, not only Vienna, but the German empire, owed its preservation from the Turkish power, was asked in extremity to make his will, he laugh'd in the face of the bishop, who had been obliged to take the most round-about method to make the proposal. "The misfortune of royalty," said the King, recollecting himself, "is, that we are not obeyed while we are alive: and can it be expected we should be obeyed after we are dead?"

Elective kings have not the power, and the kings of uncultivated northern nations have not the idea, of making provision for heirs, even though they are to sink at once into a private rank.

The kings of England wanted no such monitor: but, either from motives of justice or contrition, or in a mistaken zeal to save their souls by a momentary good deed, we find most of them ready enough to engage in "the last great act of a wise man's life." The utmost of their ability was to dispose of their great treasures among their relations, servants, or ecclesiastics. The Conqueror bequeathed kingdoms; Henry II. money to monks and nuns; Henry I.

and III. Edward I. and III. money, jewels, household furniture, and charitable legacies; the unhappy Richard II. in whose reign it seems to have been first allowed by authority of parliament to our kings, their heirs and successors, to make their wills, and have them duly executed*, makes his testament in the spirit of the times, and at the eve of a revolution which he little suspected, while the usurper confesses his sins with all the contrition he had need of. Henry V. expresses all the anxiety of a wealthy country gentleman about his lordships and manors; and his monkish son devotes his testament intirely to found and plan two colleges.

If from ROYAL we turn our eyes to NOBLE testaments, we shall find them conceived in nearly the same sentiments. The care of sepulture, debts, legacies, and charitable foundations, fill up the common outline†. Lady Clare, the foundress of Clarehall, Cambridge, seems to have completed that pious foundation in her life-time, only a

* "Fait a remembr', Qe les Prelatz, Seignrs Temporels, & Communes, s'assenterent en plein Parlement, q̄ nre S^r le Roi & ses heirs & successeurs Roys d'Engleterre purront franchement faire leur Testamentz, & q̄ execution purra estre faite d'icelles." Rot. Parl. 16 Ric. II. vol. III. n. 10. p. 301.

† The French bishops, in the sixteenth century, claimed a right to refuse burial to persons dying intestate, or without leaving a legacy to the church; and the relations of the deceased were obliged to make amends for the omission. Saintfoix, Essais Hist. sur Paris, I. 50.

legacy

P R E F A C E.

legacy of £.40 to it appearing in her will. The gallant Prince of Wales enlarges on his tomb and his bed-furniture, within a month of his lingering death, as much as his brother of Gaunt does on his wardrobe, or the rich Cardinal of England on his plate. Henry Duke of Lancaster and Edward Duke of York founded colleges which have long since given way to dissolution, while those two founded by Henry VI. with those which claim the "venerable Margaret" for their foundress survive and flourish as much as they surpass them in utility, for the "increase of virtue, and dilatation of conning, and stablishment of Christian faith." Richard Earl of Arundel affords a striking picture of human vanity in the troublesome reign of Richard II. and Edward IV's queen a perfect portrait of royal poverty.

This series of miscellaneous and different wills presents us with many curious particulars. We learn from them more of the manners and private life of our illustrious ancestors, some new facts in their public history, and several new descents in their pedigrees. The prospect of death sets their lives in a new point of light. Such is the force of superstition, however the present age thinks itself above its reach, that the recommendation of the soul to half a dozen saints was set up as a palliative for a thousand crimes. Men left their good works

works to their last moments, died in the midst of their sins, with every vicious impression deeply stamped on their souls, till purgatory or papal indulgence should wear it out.

The language of these wills is the common language of the times, here attempted to be rendered intelligible by the help of those excellent compendious Glossaries of old French, published by Mons. Borel*, Mons. Laccombe, and Mr. Kelham, and the more extensive Latin one of Du Cange†.

The forms of the bequests are precise and nervous, unincumbered with the trusts and devises of modern times, more advantageous to lawyers than testators. They breathe the spirit of an age when the most important grants and charters were comprised in slips of parchment not six inches square, attested by a croud of witnesses who seldom wrote their names.

The prerogative of the archbishop of Canterbury in testamentary matters extends to the probate of granting administrations, and all causes thereon depending, where the parties deceased were possessed of *bona notabilia* (that is, effects to the value of five pounds) in different dioceses, within his province,

* Tresor de Recherches et Antiquitez Gauloises et Françoises, 4to, Paris, 1655.

† In the will of Philippa Duchess of York, 1330, some words absolutely English have crept in.

except

except in the diocese of London, where it is ten pounds by antient composition, and this will account for so many of the wills here printed being extant in the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

These and the registers of the different sees, which have hitherto been generally considered as mere records of institution, endowments, or other ecclesiastical matters, have in various instances preserved many curious particulars of our national history. The Black Prince's letter to the Bishop of Worcester, published from his register in *Archæol.* I. p. 212. may be considered as a Gazette account of the battle of Poitiers. Innumerable wills, of which this small sample is here presented to the curious, deserve to be published*, at least in abstract; as Sir William Dugdale has done†, throughout his *Baronage*. Le Neve mentions two recorded upon the *Clause Rolls*‡, where great numbers are preserved.

Abusing the sacred trust of testamentary disposition was one of the aggravated crimes of that egregious plagiarist and libeller Edmund Curll,

* See one of lady Eliz. Fitz Hugh, 1427, *Ant. Rep.* N° xxix.

† Sir William Dugdale supposes the will of Clifford implies a recantation of the errors, as he calls them, of Lollardism. He would have formed a judgment more candid, as well as more just, had he said the testator only spoke the general penitential language of wills.

‡ Blomefield's *Norfolk*, I. p. 677. Mr. Becket the surgeon observed more wills in the *Prerogative Office*, relating to the county of Lincoln, than any other county. *Stukeley's Itin. Cur.* I. p. 25.

who

who overleapt all bounds that opposed the interest of the moment. The present Editor violates no confidence which the revolution of seven centuries has not made the property of the publick. Ambitious to contribute his mite to that spirit of historic investigation that distinguishes the present age, he is conscious of the incompetency of his subject to yield him much beyond the fame of an Antiquary, while he presents his countrymen with a series of wills made by our Sovereigns, or the several collateral branches of the royal families; some taken from the parliamentary registers and public records, and most * of the others transcribed from the archiepiscopal registers at Lambeth under the immediate inspection of the present librarian, by whom the proof-sheets were in part revised, and the whole illustrated with notes and a glossary by other learned friends.

March 27, 1780.

J. N.

* The will of John of Gaunt, having been deposited at Lincoln, is faithfully copied from the register of his son Bp. Beaufort, who enjoyed that see from 1397 to 1405, when he was translated to Winchester, which he held till 1447.

ROYAL

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR.
R O Y A L W I L L S.

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR.

THE Conqueror's will consisted only of a distribution of all his wealth among the churches, clergy, and the poor, the precise sums which he bequeathed to each being set down by notaries from his mouth, on his death-bed, where he made a long and pathetic speech about his affairs and successors in his different dominions. He was particularly liberal to the clergy of Mantes, whose churches he had burnt. To his younger son Henry he left 5000 £. of silver; to his eldest son Robert, Normandy*; and to his second son William, the crown of England.

“ Sapiens heros in futurum sibi multisque commoda facere non distulit, omnesque thesauros suos ecclesiis et pauperibus, Deique ministris distribui præcepit. Quantum vero singulis dari voluit callide taxavit, & coram se describi a notariis imperavit. Clero quoque Mandantensi supplex ingentia dona misit, ut inde restaurarentur ecclesie quas combusserat.”

* See Lord Lyttelton's observations in this bequest in his History of Henry II. vol. I, p. 77, 8vo.

“Ducatum Normanniæ antequam in epitumo * Senlac contra Heraldum certassem Roberto filio concessi quia primogenitus est. Concessus honor nequit abstrahi.—Robertus habebit Normanniam, et Gulielmus Angliam.

Henricus junior filius ut nihil sibi de regalibus gazis dari audivit mœrens cum lacrymis ad regem dixit, Et mihi, pater, quid tribuis? Cui rex ait, quinque millia libras argenti de thesauro meo tibi do.”

Ord. Vitalis, l. vii. p. 656. 659.

ANNO 1087. Rex Gulielmus regnum devastans Franciæ, castrum nobile quod vocatur Maante combussit, et ecclesias quæ ibi erant et plebem multam et duos sanctos anachoritas igni tradidit, quibus visum non fuit & in tanto periculo deferere cellas suas. Sed in ipso reddito dirus dolor viscerum apprehendit illum. Cum autem diem sibi mortis imminere sensisset, fratrem suum Odonem Bajocensem episcopum et omnes quos in Anglia vel Normannia tenebat in vinculis relaxabat. Terras vero suas sic divisit. Roberto primogenito suo Normanniam; Gulielmo secundo filio suo Angliæ monarchiam. Henrico thesauri copiam. Pro quo cum Robertus vendidisset ei partem Normanniæ, thesauro habito, quod ei vendiderat abstulit. Rex igitur Gulielmus postquam genti Anglorum præ-

* *Epitumum*; *epitimum*, are terms peculiar to Ordericus Vitalis for a *field*. Du Cange, in voc. *Senlac*, or *Sang Lac*, was the name given to the spot where the decisive battle was fought between Harold and William. Camden. *Brit. Suffex.*

fuiſſet viginti * annis, decem menſibus et 27 diebus, quinto idus Septembris die Jovis regnum cum vita reliquit, et Cadomi in eccleſiam S. Stephani quam ipſe a fundamentis conſtruxerat ſepultus requieſcit. Uxor vero ſua Matildis abbaciam ſanctimonialium ibidem conſtruxit, ubi et ipſa requieſcit.

Walfingham Ypodigma Neuſtriæ, p. 440. in Camdeni Anglica Normannica fol. Francfort. 1603.

The diſpoſal of his eſtates between his three ſons, is recorded in theſe few old rhimes; in the continuation of Robert of Gloceſter, p. 335.

He gaf his eldeſt ſon Normandy,
And to the ſecund Engeland truly,
To the thridde his goods menable;
This was holde ferme and ſtable.

Du Moulin † ſays he divided his treaſure among the churches, the religious, the ſecular clergy, and the poor, ſpecifying the exact ſums to each; ſent to the clergy of Mantes a conſiderable ſum of money for the repair of the churches which he had burnt, with ſome lines which ſhewed the reality of his repentance, and his earneſt deſire to be remembered in their prayers.

* In the 22d year, according to Malmſbury.

† Hiſt. Gen. de Norm. VII. p. 234.

The stately monuments of the Conqueror and of his queen (destroyed by the Huguenots in the civil wars of France, A. D. 1562) are succeeded by modern altar tombs, which are engraven in Dr. Ducarel's Anglo-Norman Antiquities, plates VI. and VII. where also (at p. 51.) is a particular description of the original monument erected for the Conqueror by his son William Rufus.

THE immature death of WILLIAM RUFUS, A. D. 1000. did not give him time to make any testamentary disposition. His tomb in Winchester cathedral met with the same treatment as his father's in our late civil wars*. It is engraven in Sandford, p. 23. edit. 1677. and in Gale's Antiquities of Winchester.

* Mr. Warton says, that "his tomb was opened by the rebels in the civil wars, who stole from thence the remains of a cloth of gold, a ring set with rubies, said to be worth £. 500. and a small silver chalice." *Description of Winchester*, p. 90.

HENRY THE FIRST.

HENRY I. ordered his natural son Robert * to take £.60,000. out of his treasure in his custody at Falaise, and to distribute gratuities and pay among his servants and foldiers; and directed his body to be carried to Reading, where he had founded an abbey.

“ Roberto filio suo de thesauro quod idem servabat Fallesiae sexaginta millia libras jussit accipere famulisque suis atque stipendiariis militibus mercedes et donativa erogare. Corpus vero suum Reddingas deferri præcepit ubi cœnobium cc. monachorum in honore sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis condiderat.” Ord. Vit. l. vii. p. 901.

This king died at St. Denys, in the castle and forest of Lions, in Normandy, Dec. 4, 1135; and was buried at Reading abbey, where there are not now the smallest memorials of him.

* Earl of *Gloucester*, the guardian of the kingdom, and able defender of the title of his sister and nephew against Stephen. He died in November, 1146. See his character admirably drawn by Lord Lyttelton, Vol. II. p. 148, &c.

STEPHEN was too much of a soldier of fortune to have it in his power to make any bequests. The kingdom was settled for him the moment the right heir was able to assert his claim. He died at Dover, Oct. 25, 1154. His own and his queen's bodies * were torn out of their graves at Feversham abbey, at the dissolution, for the sake of the lead of their coffins.

* *Weever* and *Stow*, the latter as quoted by *Lewis*, speak only of the king's body. *Lewis*, however, speaks of it as probable, that the bodies of the queen and Eustace their son shared the same fate. Eustace died at St. Edmondsbury, Aug. 10, 1152. Maud, Stephen's queen, May 3, 1141. *Weever*.

HENRY

STEPHEN

HENRY THE SECOND.

“**H**ENRICUS Dei gratia rex Angliæ, Dux Norman-
niæ et Aquitaniæ, comes Andegaviæ, Henrico regi,
et Ricardo, et Galfrido, et Johanni filiis suis; archie-
piscopis, episcopis, abbatibus, archidiaconis, decanis,
comitibus, baronibus, justiciariis, vicecomitibus, ministris,
& omnibus hominibus & fidelibus suis tam clericis quam
laicis totius terræ suæ citra mare & ultra, salutem. Notum
vobis facio, quod apud Waltham, præsentibus episcopis
R. Wintoniensi et J. Norwicensi, & G. * cancellario filio
meo, et magistro Waltero [de] Constantiis archidiacono
Oxon. et Godefrido de Luci archidiacono de Derebi, & Ra-
nulfo de Glanvilla, et Rogero filio Reimfridi, et Hugone
de Morewic, & Radulfo filio Stephani camerario, et
Willelmo Rufo, feci divisam meam de quadam parte pe-
cuniæ meæ in hunc modum: domui militiæ templi Jeru-
salem MMMMM marcas argenti, domui hospitali Jerusalem
MMMMM marcas argenti; et ad communem defensionem
terræ Jerosolimitanæ MMMMM marcas argenti, per ma-
num magistrorum templi et hospitalis Jerusalem & visum
eorundem habendas; præter pecuniam illam quam prius
prædictis domibus templi et hospitalis commiseram cus-
todiendam; quam similiter dono ad defensionem ipsius
terræ Jerosolimitanæ, nisi eam in vita mea repetere voluero;
et aliis domibus religiosis totius Jerosolimæ, et leprosis et

* Geoffrey son of Henry II. by fair Rosamond. He was archdeacon and
Bishop of Lincoln, chancellor of England, and archbishop of York 21 years.
He died 1213. Sandford, p. 71, 72.

inclusis

inclusis et heremitis ejusdem terræ MMMMM marcas argenti, dividendas per manum patriarchæ Jerusalem, & visum episcoporum terræ Jerosolimæ, et magistrorum templi et hospitalis; domibus religiosis Angliæ, monachorum, canonicorum, sanctimonialium, & leprosis, et inclusis, & heremitis ipsius terræ MMMMM marcas argenti, dividendas per manum et visum ¹R. archiepiscopi Cant. et ²R. Winton' et ³B. Wigorn' et ⁴G. Elyen' et ⁵J. Norwic' episcoporum, et Ranulfi de Glanvilla justiciarii Angliæ; domibus religiosis Normanniæ, monachorum, canonicorum sanctimonialium, et inclusis, et heremitis ejusdem terræ MMM marcas argenti, dividendas per manum et visum archiepiscopi Rothomagensis, et Baiocensis, et Abrincensis, et Sagiensis, et Ebroicensis episcoporum; domibus leproforum ipsius CCC marcas argenti per manum et visum prædictorum dividendas; monialibus Moretoniæ C marcas argenti; monialibus de Viliers extra Faleisiam C marcas argenti; domibus religiosis terræ comitis Andegaviæ patris mei, exceptis sanctimonialibus de ordine fontis Ebraldi, M marcas argenti per manus episcoporum Cenomannensis et Andegavenensis dividendas; ipsis autem sanctimonialibus Fontis Ebraldi, et domibus ipsius ordinis, MM marcas argenti, dividendas per manum et visum abbatisse Fontis Ebraldi; sanctimonialibus sancti Sulpicii Britanniae C marcas argenti; domui et toti ordini Grandis Montis

¹ Richard prior of Dover, immediate successor of Thomas Becket,

² Richard Topclive, al. More, al. de Ivelcheſter.

³ Baldwin abbot of Ford.

⁴ Galfridus Rydall, archdeacon of Canterbury,

⁵ John Oxford, archdeacon of Salisbury.

MMM marcas argenti; domui & toti ordini de Chartusa
 MM marcas argenti; domui Cistertii et omnibus domibus
 ipsius ordinis, exceptis domibus ejusdem ordinis quæ in
 terra mea sunt quibus divisam meam feci, MM marcas
 argenti, dividendas per visum et manum abbatis Cistertii
 et Clarevallis; domui Cluniaci M marcas argenti, præter
 hoc quod eidem domui accommodavi, quod ei per dono nisi
 in vita mea repetere voluero; domui Majoris Monasterii *
 per dono M marcas argenti quas ei commodavi, nisi eas in
 vita mea repetere voluero; sanctimonialibus de Maitilli
 c marcas argenti; domui de Præmonstrato et toti ordini,
 exceptis domibus ejusdem ordinis quæ in terra mea sunt,
 cc marcas argenti; domui de Arrodis et toti ordini, ex-
 ceptis domibus ejusdem ordinis terræ meæ, c marcas ar-
 genti; ad maritandas pauperes et liberas fœminas Angliæ
 quæ carent auxilio, ccc marcas auri, dividendas per ma-
 num et visum R. Wintoniensis, et B. Wigorn', et G. Ely-
 ensis, et J. Norwicensis episcoporum, et Ranulfi de
 Glanvilla; ad maritandas pauperes et liberas fœminas
 Normanniæ quæ carent auxilio, c marcas auri, dividendas
 per manum et visum Rothomagensis archiepiscopi, et
 Baiocensis et Abrincensis, et Sagiensis, et Ebroicensis epif-
 coporum; ad maritandas [pauperes] et liberas fœminas
 de terra comitis Andegaviæ patris mei c marcas auri, per
 manum et visum Cenomannensis et Andegavensis episcopo-
 rum dividendas. Hanc autem divisam feci imprædicto
 loco anno incarnationis Domini MCLXXXII. Quam

* Marmonstier.

C

vobis

vobis filiis meis per fidem quam mihi debetis et sacramentum quod mihi iurastis, præcipio ut firmiter et inviolabiliter teneri faciatis; et quod super eos qui ipsam fecerint manum non apponatis; et quicumque contra hoc venire presumpserit, indignationem et iram omnipotentis Dei, et maledictionem ipsius Dei et meam incurrat. Vobis etiam archiepiscopis et episcopis mando, ut per sacramentum quod mihi fecistis, et fidem quam Deo et mihi debetis, in synodis vestris sollempniter accensis candelis excommunicetis et excommunicare faciatis omnes illos qui hanc divisam meam infringere præsumpserint: et sciatis quod dominus papa hanc divisam meam scripto et sigillo suo confirmavit sub interminatione anathematis.”

Ex antiquo Cod. MS. Feodorum militum Angliæ penes Remem. Regis, fol. 1. Habet hunc titulum sive rubricam,

“Hoc est Testamentum illustrissimi Regis Henrici Secundi Angliæ.”

Printed in Madox's *Formulare Anglicanum*, p. 421.

This king died before the altar in the church at Chinon, July 7, 1189; and was buried at Font Evrauld in Anjou. See his monument, and that of his queen Eleanor, in Sandford, p. 64. and Montfaucon, *Monumens de la Monarchie Française*, II. pl. xv. Also by G. Vertue, in Rapin's *History of England*.

RICHARD

Since this Will was printed, we have discovered a close Translation of it into old English in PETER LANGTOFT's Rhyming Chronicle, published by HEARNE, Vol. I. p. 135—137. The Author lived about the Time of Edw. I. or II.

THAN said Sir Henry, nedes burd him wende ^a
 To France & Normundie, to witte a certeyn ende.
 At Parys ^b wild he be, at ther parlement.
 Ther wille wald ^b he se, to what thei wild ^b consent,
 At the duzepers ^c the sothe wild he wite,
 And on what maners, & wharto he fuld lite,
 And whedir thei wild to werre, or thei wild nouht,
 Or alle in luf sperre ^d that thing that thei had wrouht.
 He sauh wele bi signe, he drouh ^e fast tille ^f elde ^g,
 Long myght he not regne, ne on his lif belde ^h.
 Wherfor Henry said he wild, or he went,
 That the summe wer laid of his testament.
 Liste & I falle rede the parcelles what amountes,
 If any man in dede wille keste in a countes ⁱ.

De testamento Henrici secundi, facto apud Waltham, per totum.

SEX thousand marke tille Acres did he send.
 Ageyn his comyng thidere, bi marchandz so he wend ^k.
 Fifty thousand marcs had he lent abbeis,
 That wer in pouerte, up tham forto reise.
 Alle that was gyuen, & befor hand lent,
 That was not in cofre, whan he mad testament.

^a Go. ^b Would. ^c The 12 peers. ^d In peace examine. ^e Drew. ^f To.
^g Old age. ^h Build, reckon. ⁱ Cast up the account. ^k Weened, thought.

Of that that was in cofre, & in his cofines ^l,
 He mad his testament, als did other pilgrimes.
 To Waltham gede the kyng, his testament to make,
 And thus quathe ^m he his thing, for his soule sake.
 To temples * in Acres he quath ^m fiue thousand marke,
 And fiue thousand to the hospitale †, for thei were in karke ⁿ.
 To the folk that duelled, Acres for to fende ^o,
 Other fiue thousand marke he gaf tham to spende.
 Tille other houfes ^p of the cuntre fiue thousand marke he gaf,
 Tille heremites & tille feke ^q men, & other of suilk raf ^r.
 Tille monkes & to chanons ^s, that were in Ingland,
 Fiue ^t thousand marke resceyued thei of his hond.
 To tho of that religion, that were in Normundie,
 Fiue thousand mark unto ther tresorie.
 And to meselle ^u houfes of that same lond,
 Thre thousand mark unto ther spense he fond ^x.
 To ladies of habite, Vilers & Mortayn ^y,
 He gaf tuo hundreth mark, I trowe thei were fayn ^z.
 To tho religiouses that were in Gascoyne ^a,
 He gaf a thousand mark, withouten effoyne ^b.
 To tham of Founz Eberard ^c, ther his body lis,
 He gaf tuo thousand mark, tho ladies of pris ^d.

^l *Cophinus*, chest. ^m Bequeathed. * The knights templars. † The knights hospitalers. ⁿ In charge. Hearne. ^o Defend. *Ad communem defensionem terræ Ierosolimitanæ*. Latin Will. Acres in this poetical will is synonymous with Jerusalem or the Holy Land. ^p Religious houses in Jerusalem and the Holy Land. ^q Leprosy. ^r Such mean condition. Hearne. ^s And to other religious houses and hospitals, adds the Latin Will. ^t Three. Lat. Will: perhaps to be corrected from this. ^u Houses of lepers. ^x Found. ^y To the Nuns of Viliers and Mortayne each 200 marks. See Alien Priories, II. 49. I. 156. The latter of these houses was founded by Henry's great uncle, Robert earl of Mortain, 1082. ^z Glad. ^a *Monialibus terræ comitis Andegaviæ patris mei*. ^b Excuse. ^c Fontevrauld. ^d Though the religious in it were women of rank or fortune. See Alien Priories, II. 69.

To the ladies of Bretayn, men calle Seynt Suplice^e,
 He gaf a hundreth mark, to mend ther office^f.
 To the houses of Chartres^g tuo thousand mark bi counte,
 And thre thousand mark to the ordre of Grant mounte^h.
 To the ordre of Cisteausⁱ he gaf tuo thousand mark,
 The ordre of Clony^k a thousand, to lay up in arke^l.
 The ordre of Premonstere^m tuo hundreth mark thei had.
 To the ladies of Markayneⁿ a hundreh mark thei lad^o.
 To the houses of Arroys^p, that ere bigond the se,
 Tuo^q hundreth mark thorgh^r testament gaf he.
 To women of Inglond, of gentille lynage^s,
 A hunderth mark of gold, to ther mariage.
 To gentille, & tille other^s, that were in Normundie,
 A hundreth mark of gold thei had to ther partie^t.
 To gentille women of Aniowe^u, of non auancement^x,
 A hundreth mark of gold unto tham was sent.
 Withouten this testament that he did writen,
 And the grete trefore tille Acres was witen,
 And that he lent religiouse to bring tham aboue^y,
 Fourty thousand mark^z he gaf for Gode loue.

Whan the kyng Henry had mad his testament,
 He dight his oste redy^a, & to Parys went.

^e St. Sulpice in Brittany. ^f Stock, income. ^g Charter-house. ^h Grandmont near Rouen, founded by this prince. See Alien Priories, II. 30. ⁱ Citeaux, Cistercians. ^k Clugni. ^l Arca, coffer. ^m Premonstratenses. ⁿ Marmoutier *Majoris Monasterii*. Alien Priories, II. 131. Why called *Markayne* does not appear. ^o They carried, *on porta*. This was money lent and forgiven them. Lat. Will. ^p *Domibus de Arrodis & toti ordini*. ^q Canons of Arroasia, a reform of the Augustin order by St. Nicholas of Arroasia in Artois about 1090, of which there were five houses in England. See Stevens, Mon. II. 149. Tanner, Not. Mon. pref. p. xviii. ^r One. Lat. Will. ^s By. ^t *Pauperes & liberae*. Lat. Will. ^u Portion, share. ^x Anjou. ^y Poor. ^z To raise them. ^a The total amount is 45,000 marks. ^a Made his army ready.

RICHARD THE FIRST.

WHEN Richard I. was pronounced past recovery of his wound, 1199, he bequeathed to his brother John his kingdom of England, and all his other territories, and made all present take the oath of allegiance to him. He ordered that his castles should be delivered to him, and three parts of his treasure: and all his jewels he devised to his nephew * Otho emperor of Germany, and directed that the remaining fourth of his treasures should be distributed among his servants and the poor. He directed that his brains, his blood, and his entrails, should be buried at Charrou [Chaluz], his heart at Rouen, and his body at Font Evraud, at the feet of his father.

“ Cum autem rex de vita desperaret, divisit Johanni fratri suo regnum Angliæ et omnes alias terras suas; et fecit fieri prædicto Johanni fidelitates ab illis qui aderant; et præcepit ut traderentur ei castella sua et tres partes thesauri sui, et omnia baubella sua divisit Othoni nepoti suo regi Alemannorum, et quartam partem thesauri sui, præcepit fervientibus suis et pauperibus distribui. Deinde præcepit rex ut cerebrum et sanguis et viscera sua se-

* Otho IV. emperor of Germany was son of Maud sister of Richard I. married to Henry V. surnamed the Lion, duke of Saxony and Bavaria. Sandford, p. 69.

pelirentur apud Charrou, et cor suum apud Rothomagum, et corpus suum apud Fontem Ebraudi ad pedes patris fui."

Hoveden, Annal. p. 449, 450. 1596.

This king died at Gizors, April 6, 1199. His body was buried at Font Evraud in Anjou; see his monument in Sandford, p. 64. and in Montfaucon, Mon. de la Monarchie, Franc. II. pl. xv. Also by G. Vertue, in Rapin's History of England. His heart was buried at Rouen; his monument, and that of his second wife Elizabeth, is engraven in Montfaucon, *ubi supra*, and copied in Dr. Ducarel's Anglo-Norman Antiquities, pl. 2. as is also the effigies of Berengera his wife, taken from her tomb in the abbey of L'Esplan near Mons, where she is interred.

KING

K I N G J O H N.

EGO J. Dei gratia rex Anglie, dominus Hibernie, dux Norm' et Aquit', Com' Andegav', gravi infirmitate preventus, nec sufficiens ad tempus infirmitatis mee currere per singula, ut testamentum meum de singulis rebus meis condam; ordinationem et dispositionem testamenti mei fidei et dispositioni legitime committo fidelium meorum subscriptorum, sine quorum consilio etiam in bono statu constitutus nullatenus impresentia eorum ordinarem: ut quod ipsi fideliter ordinaverint et disposuerint de rebus meis, tam in satisfactione facienda Deo et sancte ecclesie de dampnis et injuriis eis illatis, quam in succursu faciendo terre Jerosolimitane, et sustentatione prestanda filiis meis pro hereditate sua perquirenda et defendenda, et in remuneratione facienda illis qui fideliter nobis servierunt, et in distributione facienda pauperibus et domibus religiosis pro salute anime mee, ratum sit et firmum. Peto etiam, ut qui consilium et juvamen eis fecerit ad testamentum meum ordinandum, gratiam Dei percipiat et favorem. Qui autem ordinationem et dispositionem suam infregerit, maledictionem et indignationem omnipotentis Dei et beate Marie, et omnium sanctorum incurrat. Imprimis igitur volo, quod corpus meum sepe-liatur in ecclesia Sancte Marie et Sancti Wulstani de Wigorn.

gorn. Ordinatores autem et dispositores tales constituo: dominum G. Dei gratia titulo Sancti Martini presbiterum cardinalem apostolice sedis legatum, dominum ¹ P. Winton' episcopum, dominum ² R. Cicestrensem episcopum, dominum ³ S. Wigorn' episcopum, fratrem Aimericum de Sancta Maura, W. Marefcallum comitem Penbroc', R. Com. Cestr', Willielmum Comitem de Ferrarris, Willielmum Bruwne, Walterum de Lafey, et Johannem de Monemut, Savaricum de Malo Leone, Falkefium de Breante.

Ex Originale penes Dec. et Cap. Wigorn'.

Printed in Thomas's Survey of the Cathedral of Worcester, Appendix, N^o 33.

He died at Newark, Oct. 19, 1216, and was buried in Worcester cathedral. See his Monument in Sandford, p. 85. Thomas's Survey of Worcester cathedral, p. 36. and Stukeley's Itinerary, I. pl. XVIII. and by G. Vertue, in Rapin's History of England. His bowels were buried at Croxton-abbey. Green's Survey of Worcester, p. 67.

¹ Peter de Rupibus.

² Richard Poore, afterwards bp. of Sarum.

³ Silvester de Evesham, prior of Evesham.

HENRY

HENRY THE THIRD.

IN nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus Sancti, Ego Henricus, Dei gratia, Rex Angliæ, et Dominus Hiberniæ, Dux Normanniæ, Aquitanniæ, et Comes Andegaviæ, die Martis proxime post festum apostolorum Petri et Pauli, anno gratiæ millesimo ducentesimo quinquagesimo tercio, apud Suthwyk proponens transfretare in Vasconiam, hujusmodi condo testamentum meum. In primis, animam meam lego et commendo Deo, et * beatæ virgini matri suæ, et † omnibus sanctis. Sepulturam corpori meo eligo apud ecclesiam beati Edwardi Westmonasterii, eo non obstante, quod prius eligeram sepulturam apud Novum Templum Londoniæ. Custodiam vero Edwardi primogeniti filii mei et hæredis, et aliorum puerorum meorum, et ‡ regni mei Angliæ, et omnium aliarum terrarum mearum Walliæ et Hiberniæ et Vasconiæ, lego et committo illustri reginæ meæ Alionoræ, usque ad legitimam ætatem hæredum meorum; et totum aurum meum, præter § jocalia, lego in subsidium terræ sanctæ, deportandum cum cruce mea per viros strenuos et fide dignos, per prædictam reginam et executores meos subscriptos eligendos. Et fabricam ecclesiæ beati Edwardi West-

* Beati, MS.

‡ Reginæ mei MS.

† Et et omnibus, MS.

§ Jacalia, MS.

monasterii lego et committo præfato Edwardo primogenito meo perficiendum; ad feretrum vero ipsius Edwardi beati perficiendum lego quingentas marcas argenti, percipiendas de * jocalibus meis per manus prædictorum reginæ et executorum meorum. Et de debitis meis sic volo et ordino, quod regina mea, hæredibus meis infra ætatem et in custodia ipsius reginæ existentibus, cum prædictis terris meis debita mea acquietet, quatenus potest, de exitibus prædictarum terrarum, salvis statu et continencia propriorum hæredum. Cum vero † idem hæredes ad ætatem legitimam pervenerint, totum residuum sive remanens eorundem debitorum acquietabunt. Satisfactionem vero obsequiorum militum, serviencium, et aliorum, quibus teneor, committo et injungo præfatis reginæ et Edwardo primogenito meo, ut eis, juxta merita obsequiorum, respondeant et retribuant. Crucem autem, quam dedit michi comitissa Canciæ, cum vestimento capellæ meæ albo, et cum imagine beatæ virginis ‡ argentea, parvo tabernaculo lego predictæ ecclesiæ beati Edwardi Westmonasterii; et aliam crucem auream, et vestimentum capellæ meæ, cum lapidibus preciosis et aliis pertinentibus ad capellam et imaginem beatæ Virginis auream, lego prædicto Edwardo primogenito et hæredi meo. Alia autem, in hoc testamento non expressa, committo et relinquo disposicioni executorum meorum subscriptorum † videlicet prefatæ

* Jacalibus, MS.

† Sic.

‡ Argentei, MS.

Reginæ meæ, Bonefacii Cantuariæ archiepiscopi; ¹ Adomari Wintoniæ electi, et Ricardi comitis Cornubiæ, fratrum meorum; Petri de Sabaudia, Johannis Maunfelle præpositi Beverlye, † Petri Chiceporm ‡ archidiaconi Walliæ, Johannis prioris de Novoburgo, capellanis meis; Johannis de Gray fenescalli mei, et Henrici de Wengham clerici mei. Ita quod isti de singulis, hic non expressis, disponant, secundum quod salutis meæ viderint expedire. Et in hujus rei majorem evidenciam et firmitatem, sigillum nostrum præsentis scripto in modum cirographi confecto una cum sigillis præscriptorum fecimus apponi.

Printed in Liber Niger Scaccarii, vol. II. p. 532. published by Hearne.

He died at his palace at Westminster, Nov. 16, 1272. His heart was buried at Font Evraud in Anjou; his body in Westminster Abbey. See his Monument in Sandford, p. 92. and by G. Vertue, in Rapin's History of England.

¹ Aymer de Valence, own brother to H. III. by the second marriage of his mother with Hugh earl of March. He was elected by the king's interest; but not consecrated till the year before his death, which happened 1261. Godwin.

† Petro, MS.

‡ Sic.

E D W A R D T H E F I R S T.

EN nun du Pere, du Fitz, e du Seynt Esprit, Amen. Nus Edward, einfne filz au noble Roy d'Engleterre, fesoms nostre testament, en nostre bon sen, e en nostre bone memorie, le Samedis procheyn apres la Pentecouste, en le an de nostre feygnur mil, deu cent, septsaunt secund, en ceste manere. En primes, nus divisoms a Deu, e a nostre dame Seinte Marie, e a tuz feyns nostre alme; et nostre cors enseuelir, ou nos effeketurs, ceo est a saver, sire Johan de Bretayne, sire William de Valence, sire Rog. de Clifford, sire Payn de Chautros, sire Roberd Tiletot, sire Otes de Grauntson, Robert Burnett, et Antoyne Bek, o oukuns de eus aurunt devissé: As queus nus donoms et grauntoms plener poer, ke il pusint ordiner por nostre alme, de tuz nos beyns, moebles e noun moebles, cum en rendre nos dettes, e redrecher les tort ke nus avoms fet par nus ou par nos baliz, et rendre a nostre gent' lur servise, fulom ceo ke il verrunt ke bon feyt.

E por ceo ke nus savoms ben, ke noz moebles ne purunt pas fuffire a ceo vulum e otroms ke noz avaunt diz exseketurs eyent plener poer, le quel nus les grauntoms si avaunt ke nus pouns, de ordiner, et establi de tutes nos teres d'Engleterre, de Irelaunde, de Gascoine, e de tutes nos autres teres, ke il en pusent ourir en memes la manere ke nus feymes quant eles furent en nostre meign, saunt
I. vendre

vendre ou doner, e en lur meyns tenir ensemblement o la garde de nos enfaunz, usque au plener age de eus, pur nostre testament acomplir, et nos aumones fere en Engleterre, et aillurs fulum ceo ke nos effeketurs verrunt ke feyt a fere; as queus fere, nus ordinoms ceynt mille marcs.

Et, apres nostre devis fet, et nos aumons acomplies, volums ke les issues des avaunt dites teres, turnent au profit de noz enfaunz, e demurgent en les meyns des avaunt diz exequeturs, juskes a l'age de noz enfaunz avaunt nomes.

Et, si aventure avenge ke nostre feygnur rey, nostre pere, murge dedenz le age de nos enfauns (ke Deu defende) nos voloms ke le reaume d'Engleterre, et tutes les autres teres ke porrunt eschair a noz enfaunz, demorgent en les meyns de nos effeketurs avaunt nomes, ensemblement ovesque nostre cher pierre le Erceuesk de Everwyk, * e sire Rog. e ovesk autres prodes homes du reaume, ke il akondrunt si mestier feyt, juskes al plener age de nos enfaunz sus nomez, e ke les issues avaunt dites teres feyent cuilliz, e gardez, per les meyns de nos exfeketures avaunt diz, e liverez a nos enfaunz, quant il ferrunt de plener age a lur profit.

E, sur ceo nus voloms e ordinoms ke deus, ou plus de noz effeketurs, eyent poer de oyr nos acuntes, e de receyvere de tuz nos baliz, ou ke il feyent, devaunt nostre departir d'Engleterre.

E puis, se il ne poent muster ke il eyent leal acunte rendue, et si nul de noz baliz feyt mort, ke ses heirs feyent tenuz a rendre la cunte pur luy.

* Walter Giffard, 1265—1279.

Endreyt de dowarie de nostre chere femme Alianore, volums ke ele eyt pleynement ceo ke fust nome quant nus les pufams, e si de ceo ne se tent pas a pae, nus voloms ke ele eyt ceo ke dreyt e ley la dorra, fulom les usages e le leys d'Engleterre.

E voloms ausi ke la ou tuz noz effeketurs ne poirunt estre pur fere le execution de nostre testament avaunt dit, ke quatre ou plus, en num des autrys, eyent poer pur eus, e pur les autrys, pur acomplir les choses fufdites.

E pur ceo, priums a nostre seynt pere l'apostle, ke il voyll ceste chose tenir, et fere tenir, e confirmer; e ke il voyle prier nostre cher pere, ke il voyle tenir estable, e fere tenir, par tut son reaume, e tot son poer, quel part ke il feyt, les choses avaunt nommes.

En testimoniaunce de la queu chose, a ceo testament avoms fet mettre nostre sel, et avoms prie sire Johan archeveske de Sur, et vicarie de la seinte eglise de Jerusalem, et les honurables pers, frere Hue Revel, mestre de l'Hospital, et frere Thomas Berard, mestre du Temple, ke a cest escrit meis ent ausi lur seus, les quieus si le vut fet ensemblement, o nos effeketurs avaunt nommes en tesmoifnaunce des choses sus dites.

Done a Acre, le Samedy avaunt nome, le disutime jur de Juen, l'an du regne le roy nostre pere cinkaunt e cinc *.

RYMER's Fœdera, tom. I. p. 885.

* Edward was at Acres 1271, the fifty-sixth and last year of his father's reign. Rapin III. 488, 489.

Whether the military transactions, and the revenge this great Prince was preparing to execute on the Scotch, when death overtook him at Burgh on Sands, in Cumberland, July 7, 1307, prevented him from making any testamentary disposition after he came to the crown; no other will of his has yet come to light. He was buried at the head of his father in Westminster-abbey. See his Monument in Sandford, p. 136. and by G. Vertue in Rapin's History of England, vol. I.

See also Sir Joseph Ayloffe's account of his body, as it appeared on opening his tomb in the year 1774. Archæologia, vol. IV. p. 376.

It is more easy to account for the want of a will of his unhappy son and successor EDWARD THE SECOND, who was murdered on the 25th of January, 1326, and buried in the monastery (now the cathedral) of St. Peter at Gloucester. See his monument in Sandford, p. 151. and by G. Vertue in Rapin's History of England, vol. I.

ELIZ.

* Leaving her with child of a daughter, afterwards named Isabel.
Dugd. Bar. I. 474.
+ Sandford, p. 141, 142. Chaucer, p. 216, 217.

Mr.

[22]

ELIZABETH DE BURGH,
LADY CLARE.

Third daughter of Gilbert de Clare, last earl of Gloucester and Hereford of that name, and Joan of Acres, daughter of Edward I.

She was foundress of Clare-hall, Cambridge, and married first to John de Burgh, who was son and heir of Richard earl of Ulster; and died 1313. secondly, 1315, to Theobald lord Verdon, who died next year, 10 E. II *. and lastly to Roger Damory, baron of Armoy in Ireland, who was attainted for taking part with Thomas earl of Lancaster, 15 E. II. but his life was spared, and he died the same year. Elizabeth survived him, and died Nov. 4, 1360. 34 E. III. leaving for heir Elizabeth her granddaughter, by William de Burgh, her son by her first husband, who died in her life-time. She was buried in the middle aisle of Ware church, c. Herts, with her third husband. Weever (p. 544) has preserved this epitaph over them :

“ Hic jacet Rogerus Damory, baro, tempore Edwardi
“ Secundi, et Elizabetha, tertia filia Gilberti Clare,
“ comitis Gloucestriae, et Johannaë uxoris ejus, filiaë
“ Edwardi primi vocat. Johan de Acris ——†”

* Leaving her with child of a daughter, afterwards named Isabel.
Dugd. Bar. I. 474.

† Sandford, p. 141, 142. Chauncy, p. 216, 217.

Mr. Salmon (Hertfordshire, p. 247) says, that in his time there remained only the coronet; but there is now no memorial at all.

EN noun du Père, du Fitz, et du Seint Espirit, Amen. Je Elizabeth de Burg, dame de Clare, ordeine et face mon testament et ma darreine volonte en ma pleine memoire le xxv jour de Septembr' l'an de l'Incarnation nostre Seign'r I'hu Crist' m. ecc. lv. en la fourme et maniere q'ensuyt. A de primes jeo devise m'alme a Dieu et a sa doucemiere Seinte Marie et a touz les Seintz du Ciel; et mon corps a la terre d'estre enterre a les soeres Menureffes hors de Algate en Loundres. It'm je devise pur lumiere entour mon corps la veille et le jour de mon enterrement ii c lb. de cire des queux jeo voel et ordeine q tut le surplus de la lumiere qe ferra despendue graunt * gree surra part a la place sus dite soit departi as povres esglises environ solonc la discretion de mes executours. It'm je devise et ordeine en toles maneres despenfes afaire pur mon corps enterer la veille et le jour de mon enterrement et pur la departison des povres mesme le jour ii c li. Et voel et ordeine q' mon corps ne demoerge de feu terre outre quins'ze jours apres mon deces, deinz queu temps je voel q' la solempnite de mon enterrement se face sans plus outre delai. Et apres mon enterrement je voel et ordeine q' mes dettes

* Sic Orig.

foient primerement paies, et apres mes dites dettes renduz
et paies je voel a de primes qe les services de mes fervants
foient paies en manere q' ensuit; primerement a Mon^r r
Nichol Dammory vi chargeours^a, xii esqueles^b, i godet^c d'ar-
gent ove covercle et i saler^d d'argent. A Rob't Marechal
xii esqueles d'argent et ii cruet d'argent p' celle furorre^e. A
Susanne de Neketon, xii esqueles d'argent ii cruets novels
d'argent, i mors^f d'argent amaille^g de mes armes, et ma meil-
leur robe ove touz les garnementz. A Anne de Lexeden
xx li de sterlinges, i chaliz, i mors d'argent et maille^h de
mes armes, xii esqueles d'argent, et ma robe de noir ove
touz les garnementz. A Elizabeth Torel un godet^h d'ar-
gent ove covercle kernelle, et ii bacyns d'argent ove tuelleⁱ
amaillez en founs, et ma seconde meillure robe ove les gar-
nements. A Margarete Banchon iiii ewers d'argent et
ma tierce meillure robe ove touz les garnemens. A Colmet
de Morlee et a Isabel sa femme i godet d'argent furorre ove
covercle kernelle, viii grant fausers, xxxvi meindres fau-
cers, et a la dite Isabel ma quartre mellure robe ove touz les
garnements. A Joh'n de Southam' et a Agnes sa femme
iiii pootz^k d'argent, i godet d'argent i hanap^l d'alabastre
h'noise^m d'argent furorre, i petit bacyn d'argent du tour

^a chargers.^d saltseller.^g emaille, enamelled.^k pots.^m harnoise, mounted.^b porringers.^c furdorre, gilt.^h cup.ⁱ coupe a boire, cup.^e godet, a mug.^f F. morceau.^l tuyau, conduit, pipe.

d'une

d'une esquele; et a la dite Agneis trois garnements de ma
 quinte meillure robe, c'est assavoir cote, fursote, et mantel de
 Paoneⁿ. A Alifon de Wodeham vi plates d'argent, i pou-
 drer d'argent, et tut le remenant de ma sisme meillurs robe
 outre ce q'est devise a Johan de Horfelee come piert p' anal.
 A Johanette Drueys vi plates d'argent, et ii quillers^o d'ar-
 gent furorrez, et i quiller d'argent blank. It'm a departir
 entre les dites Alafon et Johanette mes deux robes de tyr-
 teyne. * A Sire Johan' de Lenne i maser^p ove covercle her-
 noise d'argent furorre et kernelle, i chaliz d'argent i vesti-
 ment pur confessours d'un drap de foye chekere^q ove furrore,
 l'apparail. A Sire Piers de Erefwell i boeste d'argent furorre
 amaille, i chaliz, L poire des chaundelabres, ii bacyns, i
 benoit' ove esperge, ^r i seyn^s et i mors d'argent furorre ove
 perrie^t mes deux antiphoners d'un volum vieux, ii grayels
 d'un volum vieux, i vestiment d'un camoka^u rouge et ynde^x
 ove tut l'apparail, et vi surplis de ma chapelle des meillurs
 q'il voudra eslire. A Sire Henry Motelot vi bacyns, i plate
 d'argent ove pee, i vestiment d'un camoke rouge tanne
 ove tut l'apparail, et i maser ove covercle hernoise d'argent
 furorre. A Sire William de Mantonz iii pootz d'argent,
 xv pieces d'argent, et i escalop d'argent. A frere John de

ⁿ Purple.^o *Q* esquiles, bells.^{*} *Sorte de mauvaise etoffe qui a pris son nom de Tyre, et dont on habille la milice.* Laccombe, Dict. du vieux langage François.^p A bowl.^q F. Chequer'd.^r Holy water pot, with a sprinkler.^s *cloche*, bell.^t *Q* pierres, precious stones,^u Sorte d'etoffe riche.^x blue.

Hafelbech v marcs. A frere Rob't de Wifsebech v mars.
 A Sire William Albon le meillure de deux fengles vesti-
 ments de blank camoka. A Sire John de Chiph'm l'autre
 fengle vestiment de blank camoka. A Sire Edward Soth-
 word c s. A Sire Joh'n de Huntyngdon c s. A Sire Wil-
 liam de Berkwey un vestiment d'un camoca, le champ noir
 tanne ove tut l'apparail. A Sire William de Wykkewane
 ii quillers d'argent, un poire de chandelabres d'argent ove
 vyz, et i hanap de beril h'noise d'argent furorre. A Sire
 William Ailmare c s. A Sire William de Ditton i boest
 d'argent blank, i chaliz d'argent furorre, ii cruets, i pees,
 i chandeler d'argent pur la feinte chaunde, i vestiment de
 camoca le champ noir. A Sire Henri Palmer i pees d'ar-
 gent furorre, xxxiiii quillers d'argent, ii chargeours d'ar-
 gent, un vestiment palee de deux camocas ove tut l'apparel.
 A Sire William Coke LX s. A frere John L'eremyte i
 petit seyn d'argent, i quiller d'or et ii ervers d'argent. A
 Sire John de Kireby LX s. A Richard de Waterden, LX s.
 A Joh'n de Clare xx li. d'esterlings. A John Bataile ii
 cruets d'argent furorrez, ii grant poots, et ii meindres
 poots d'argent, et xii esqueles d'argent. A Rob't Fle-
 mengs, ii ervers d'argent, et i esquele pur l'aumerie d'ar-
 gent ove le pee bien lee y. A Johan de Horfelee, iii garne-
 ments de ma fisme meillure robe c'est assavoir cote, furcote,
 et mantel de paone. A Wauter de Kireby, i poire de bacyns
 d'argent, i benoiter, et i esperge d'argent furorre. A Ni-

y broad.

5

cholas.

cholas Nowers x li. A John Gough i ewer d'argent p'celle furorre, et iiii godets d'argent. A Humfrei de Waleden, ii chargeours d'argent, ii plates ove pees p'celle amailles d'une fuyte. A Thomas Charman, i ewer et xii esqueles d'argent. A Richard de Kingeston, i petit poot d'argent, i coupe de jaspre, i hanap d'argent plat. A Alifaundre Charman iiii poire des bacyns. A Richard de Buskeby i tablet, ii chause poynts d'argent dont l'un furorre et i grant poot d'argent. A John le Messag' c s. a mestre Philip Lichet x marcs. A Estephene Derby LX s. A John de Knareburgh xx marcs. A William Beneyt ii chargeours d'argent. A Richard de Wodeham c s. A John Motelot i chandelabre p'tie d'argent, ii benoitiers, et ii esperges. It'm, a Thomas de Lynton LX s. It'm, a Firmyn de Shropham XL s. A John de Henle XL s. A Wauter de Coleshull c s. A William de Stone iiii li. A Estephene le Pelleter L s. A William de Colecestre vi godets d'argent. A Thomas Montjoye c s. A Thomas Scot i bacyn et iiii ervers d'argent. A John le Lardiner x marcs. A Hugh le Pullitier x marcs. A Richard le Paf-teler LX s. A John de Dunmowe LX s. A Henri le Pul-letier v marcs. A Cok Haveryngs iiii li. A John Brian c s. A John Whitehened c s. A Joh'n Braceour c s. A John de Rushton c s. A John le Chaundeler i hanap plat d'argent furorre, i ewerot^z d'arg'. A Richard le Gayte

^z Q. Little Ewer.

LX s. A Richard le Charer IIII li. et le char as damoiseles
 ove le houce a ce appurtinant. A Joff'an Forester v marcs.
 A Richard Forrider LXX s. A Joh'n de Kent LX s. A
 Joh'n de Rineshale XL s. A Joh'n le Venour jadis demo-
 rant ovesq' moi XL s. A Richard de Waltham LX s. A
 Joh'n Parker de Southfrith xx s. A John Parker baillif
 de Erbury XL s. A Roger Garbedons c s. A Richard
 Segor c s. A Richard atte Pole XL s. A William Edward
 XL s. A Symon Parker de Trillek XL s. A Adam le
 Baker XL s. A William Gruffuth LX s. A Thomas Ayl-
 mer xx s. A Esmon Edward de Farnham XL s. A Joh'n
 Bacon baillifs de Burton xx s. A Nicholas Artour baillifs
 de Craneburn LX s. A John Goffe baillifs de Wyke XL s.
 A Thomas Palmer provost de Stoke Verdon c s. A Adam
 ap Wyllym baillif de Novelgraunge XL s. A Richard
 Cook baillif de Lifwry LX s. A Richard Toyere provost
 de Troye XL s. It'm a Rob't de la Chambre XL s. a Joh'n
 de Wardon II pieces d'argent. A Nichol le Ewer et a Isa-
 bel sa femme v marcs. A John de Redyngs XL s. A
 Thomas de Henham XLVI s. VIII. A John Testepyn II
 marcs. A Richard garceon de la chambre II marcs. A
 Thomas le Purtreour II marcs. A Richard de Lanynghton
 XL s. A John garceon de la Botellerie II marcs. A Adam
 de la Pestriue c s. A William Bacon XL s. A Rob't
 Wolwy xx s. A Perot de Holand XXXIII s. IIII d. A
 Joh'n Caton LX s. A Joh'n Lucefon LX s. A Rob't
 Lucefone LX s. A Henri Cnappyngs LX s. A Richard de
 la

la Forge ii marcs. A Rob't de la Chaundelerie ii marcs.
 A Wauter Hunte ii marcs. A William Joliffe ii marcs.
 A John le Seller xx s. A touz le pages de mon hostel q'
 portent ma liveree a departir entre eux x li. solent la dis-
 position de mes executours. It'm je devise pur messies
 chauntre pur les almes Monf'r John de Bourgs, Monf'r
 Theobaud de Verdon, et Monf'r Roger Dammory mes
 Seignours *, m'alme, et pur les almes de touz mes bons et
 loials fervants qe murrerent ou murront en mon service
 cXL li. Et voel qe ceste chose soit faite le primer an apres
 mon deces a plus en haste qe honi purra bonement en les
 places plus convenables solont l'ordinance de mes execu-
 tors fufdits. It'm je devise pur trover v homes d'armes a
 la terre seinte c marcs a bailler a ascun qe loil soit et co-
 venable qe voudra enprendre la charge si comune viage se
 face dedeins les sept anns p'chains apres mon deces de les
 despendre en la service Dieu et destruction de ses enemys
 pur les almes mes Seignours Monf'r John, Monf'r The-
 baud, Monf'r Roger fufdits et la moie. Et est ma volunte
 et ma entention darreine tiele q' si nulle comune voiage se
 face devers la dite terre dedeins les ans fufdits q' les avant
 dits c marcs soient meyntendant apres les anns sus nommes
 departiz et dones as autres aumosnes et oevres de charite
 come en partie de relevement des mesons des religious et
 religiouse possessioners q' sont escheuz en poverte per
 cheance de nisfortunies diverses de prier pur les almes fuf-
 ditz les almes de touz mes bienfesours et de tous crestiens.

* Her third husband.

It'm,

It'm, Je devise a la terre seinte en eide des crestiens pur la loy Dieu meignteign di marc. It'm, Je devise a la meson des soeres menoreffes hors de Algate en Loundres xx li. i reliquer de cristal, i grant chaliz d'argent furorre, et ii cruets costeles^a, i vestiment de blank drap door^b ove qantq' au dit vestiment app'ent, et iii mors ove m l'res[†] de perles, ensemblement ove ma robe de ruffet ove tous les garnementz. I'tm, Je devise a mesme la place pur un memorial le vestiment d'un noir drap door ove quantq' a ce app'ent. v draps door, i lit de noir tartaryn, ove viii tapitz et qantq' appent a mesme le lit, dont les iiij tapits soient atticles a noir vestiment fufdit. It'm, a mesme la place, vi tapits grants de delie leyne d'un de mes autres lits noirs, et xii tapits grants de delie leyne d'un de mes autres lits noirs et xii tapits vert'z ove la bordure^{*} m're poudre des Huans. It'm, a Soer Katherine de Ingham abbessse de mesme le lieu xx li. It'm a chescune soer de mesme l'abbeye le jour de mon enterrement xiii s. iiij d. It'm, as qatres freres de mesme le lieu au dit jour a chescun di marc. I'tm, Je devise a ma fale appelle Clarehall en Cantebriq' xl li. en deniers, i encenser d'argent furorre, vi chargeours, xxxix faufers, i nief pur l'aumerie en eide de les edifier. It'm, Je devise a ma fale fufdite pur un perpetuel memorial al oepe^c de mes chapelleins en le collegie deux chalix d'argent furorrez ove deux petites quillers,

^a Q. costly.

^b d'or.

[†] Dugd. Bar. I. 475. translates this a thousand pearls.

^{*} Sic Orig.

^c oepe, volonte.

II cruets, I boeste furorre et amaille ove le hernoise^d pur le corps nostre seign'r, et un encenser ove un nief^e d'argent pur'encens. It'm, a mesme la place un vestiment de rouge camoka embroide dymagerie door ove qantq' a dit vestiment app'ent, I vestiment de noir camoka pur requiem ove une chape et qantq' au dit vestiment attient, I vestiment de blank tartayn raie door pur quarisme ove tut l'apparail, et un atir pur le sepulcre, un vestiment d'un camoka plunket diapre de noir tanne ove deux aubes et qantq' au dit vestiment atient, un vestiment d'un blank famyt^f auxint pur quaresme, et touz les suppliz de ma chapelle forspris ceux qe fount devises a Sire Pieres et le griender esp'uer des deux pur le corps n're seign'r. It'm, Je devise a ma sale fufdits deux bons antiphoners chescun ove un grayel en mesme le volum, I bone legende, I bone messale bien note, I autre messal covert de blank quir, ^g I bone Bible covert de noir quir, I hugucion^h, I legende sanctorum, I poire de decretals, I livre des questions, et xxxii quaiers d'un livre appelle, de causa Dei contra Pelagianos. It'm, Je devise al eglise cathedrale de Seint Paul, un vestiment novel de blank camoca ove qantq' a ce ap'p'ent pur un memorial. It'm, Je devise a Seint Thomas de Hereford un ymage de n're dame d'argent furorre d'estre tacheⁱ sur son

^d furniture.

^e ship for incense; see churchwardens of Abingdon's accounts, Archæol. I.

^f Fine stuff or linen.

^g cuir.

^h Hugutio or Hugh de Vercellis bishop of Terrara, a great writer on the Decretals. Hoffman Lex.

ⁱ fasten'd, *attache*: *tache* in old French and Spanish is a nail.

fierdre,

fiertre^k, et al eglise cathedrale illoeq' ^l, i vestiment dynde fatyn c'est assavoir chesible, ii tonicles, i chape broides de ymagerie et d'archangeles poudres. I'tm, Je devise a l'overaigne^m de l'eglise de Walsingham, i godet d'argent furorre et amaille ove un trepar, et iiib lb. en deniers, et ii draps door. It'm, a la meson de Stokes, xii quillers d'argent furorrez, et i drag' ove pee d'argent p'celle furorre, et ii draps door. It'm, a la meson de Angleseye x marcs, et le vestiment d'un rouge drap door de Raffataⁿ ove iii crestes p'argent furorres pur les chapes. It'm, a la meson de Croiz Roeis ° LX s. et ii draps door. It'm, a la meson de Teukesbirs deux reliqers, i crois ove Marie et Joh'n, et ii draps door. A la meson de Ambrebirs x li. et ii draps door. A la meson de Cranebourne xx s. et ii draps door. A la meson de Tonebriggs c s. et ii draps door. A la meson de Tynterne i vestiment d'un drap saeryn blanks ove qantq' a ce app'ent, et ii draps door. A la meson des dames de Usk x marcs, et ii draps door. A la meson de Crokefden ^p c s. et ii draps door. A la meson de Chirpelee ^q XL s. et i drap door. A la meson de Seint Esmon ^r iii draps door. A l'hospital de Seint John en Cantebrigg XL s. A la meson des moignes en Thetford x marcs, et i drap door. A la meson des dames en Swafham, xii esqueles d'argent, et ii draps door. A l'esglise parochiale de

^k fierte, feretory, shrine.

^l there.

^m ouvrage, work.

ⁿ Q. Taffeta.

^o Royston.

^p c. Stafford, where her second husband was buried.

^q Q. Chipley, a priory of Austin Canons in Suffolk. Tan. N. M. 525.

^r Q. St. Edmund, scil. Bury.

Clare LX s. et i drap door. A l'esglise paro'hiale de Berde-
 feld^s, LX s. et i drap door. A l'esglise p'ochiale de Stann-
 don^t LX s. et i drap door. A l'esglise parochiale de Bode-
 kesham^u, XL s. et un drap door. It'm, a les freres de seynt
 Augustyn de Clare x li. A les freres menours de Babewell
 c s. As freres precheours de Thetford XL s. As quatre
 ordres des freres de Norwiz^{viii} li. As freres menours de
 Walsingham c s. A quatre ordres des freres en Jernem^v
 viii li. A freres de Seint Augustyn en Oreford^x XL s. As
 freres precheours de Donwiz^y XL s. As freres menours de
 Gipwy^z XL s. A freres menours de Colecestre XL s. As
 freres precheours de Subirs x marcs. As freres precheours
 de Chelmesford XL s. As freres menours de Ware XL s.
 As freres des Carmes de Maldon, as quatre ordres des freres
 en Loundres viii li. As trois ordres des freres en Canter-
 biris vi li. As freres menours de Canterbrugg^x XL s. It'm
 a mesmes les freres pur lour overaigne c s. et les autres
 trois des freres en Cantebrugg^v li. As freres menours
 de Bedeford XL s. As freres de Seint Augustyn de Hun-
 tyndon XL s. As quatre ordres des freres de Northampton
 viii li. As quatre ordres des freres en viii li.
 As deux ordres de freres de Caerdis vi li. As quatre
 ordres de freres de Gloucestre viii li. As freres precheours
 et menours de Salesbirs iii li. As freres menours de Dor-

^s Q. Berdwell, c. Suffolk.

^u Q. Bottesham, c. Cambridge.

^x Orford.

^z Ipswich.

^t Standon, c. Herts.

^w Yarmouth.

^y Dunwich.

^a Sudbury.

chestre XL s. It'm, Je devise a dame Elizabeth ma fille countesse d'Ulvestier^b tote la dette qe mon filz' son piere me devoit le jour q'il morust. It'm, Je devise a ma dite fille pur semail^c sur les manoirs de mon heritage en la baillie de Clare c'est assavoir Staundon, Berdefeld, Clarete, Erbury, Hoveden, Wodehalle, Bricham, et Walsingham: en la baillie de Dorsete c'est assavoir Cranebourne, Tarent, Pimperne, Stupel, Wykes, et Portlonde: et en Gales c'est assavoir Troye, Trillek, Lancombe, Nouvelle Graunge, Lantfan, et Tregruke, de furment, segle et mixtilon^d pur la seson yvernaille en les manoirs fufditz cccc. vii qartres. It'm de feves, pois, et vesces en mesmes les manoirs pur la seson quaremele^e, Lxi qartres. It'm, d'orge et draget^f pur mesme la seson ccciii quartres. It'm aveignes pur mesme la seson v c xxix qartres. It'm, des chivaux chareterres pur les manoirs fufditz xxiii. It'm des affres^g xxiiii. xiii. des boefs pur les carves^h iic xlviii. ensemblement ove le mort estorⁱ deinz les ditz manoirs come charettes, carves, chare as boefs, feur^k et paille. It'm, Je devise a ma fille Bardolf^l, mon lit de vert velvet raie de rouge ove qantq'

^b Ulster. Maud, daughter of Henry earl of Lancaster, and sister to Henry duke of Lancaster, married to her son William de Burgh earl of Ulster. Sandford, p. 142.

^c Seed corn.

^d Monk, meslin, or mixt corn.

^e Lent.

^f Averia, beasts.

^g carts, whence *carriage*.

^h dead stock, or *store*.

ⁱ *dedans*.

^k Laccombe makes *feur* synonymous with *paille*, elsewhere *hay*, *forrage*.

^l Elizabeth, her daughter by Roger Damory, married, 10 E. III. to John Bardolf, who died 45 E. III. Dugd. Bar. I. 682.

a ce attient ensemblement ove une couverture d'un drap m're ove la paane^m de menever puree, une dymy couverture de la feute, et une coverchief d'ynde samyt ove la paane de Bla et r couverture de tanne medle ove la paane de grys. It'm, Je devise a ma dite fille une grant fale de worstede le champ tanne ove papejayesⁿ, et cokerele de blu et qantq' a ce ap'p'ent. It'm, Je devise a ma ditte fille mon grant char ove les houces, tapets, et quiffyns, et qantq' a ce appendent. It'm, Je devise a Monf'r John de Bardolf et a ma ditte fille sa compaignie joyntement en mes manoirs de Cathorp et Clapton, de surment pur le semail come appertient a feson yvernaille xxvi qartres, de mixtilon et fegle vii qartres, iiii bs.^o It'm, pur la feson quaremele des pois xvii qartres iiii bs. d'erge^p xxxvii quart iiii b. de draget^q ix qartres iiii b. des aveignes xxii qartres, i b. des chivaux chare heres iiii. des affres, xii des boefs xxii. ensemblement ove^r mes charrettes et carves qe as ditz manoirs ap'ptinent et tut lur apparail. It'm, Je devise a ma joefne^s fille^t Isabell Bardolf en eide de lui marier, un hanap' plat door, ii grant dragners amaillez en parcelle et xii grosses saufers d'argent, mon lit de sandal m're—ove une couverture de cendryn medle ove la paane de menever. It'm, a Agneis^t sa foer en

^m pane, parcel, skirt.^o boisseaux, bushels.^q dragee, mellin.^s joene, jeune.ⁿ popinjays, parrots.^p orge, barley.^r ensemblement, together.^t Q. If her granddaughters, daughters of John and Elizabeth Bardolf, not mentioned by Dugdale.

eide le lui marier, i croiz d'argent, ii chaundelabres, ii falers, i godet, i grant esquele pur l'aumerie, i hanep' d'argent pounfone, i nief pur encens, i encenser, i mors de l'annuntiation, et vi chargeours nouvelles d'argent. It'm a la ditte Agneis un lit d'ynde dont la chemcere et cutepoint d'un tamelot de tripe ove les appurtenances, et i couverture de blu, ove la pane de gris. It'm, Je devise a Monf'r William de Ferrers^u en mon manoir de Litleworth, semail pur le dit manoir, c'est assavoir de furment xi qartres, vi b's. de segle vi qartres, iiii b. de mixtillon ii qartres. de fieves et pois xiii qartres, d'orge, xiii qartres, de draget ii qartres, de aveignes xxix qartres; des chivaux charettres iiii, des affres vi, des boefs xviii, ensemblement ove les charettes et carves et tut l'apparaile. It'm, Je devise a Monf'r Thomas Furnivall sur mes manoirs de Farnham, Sere, Stoke, Verdon, et Wyneleford de ble pur semail, c'est assavoir de furment xxxv qartres, ii b's. de segle et mixtilon xii qartres iiii b's. d'espois^x et vestes^y z qartres, vi b's. d'orge et draget xlv qartres, iiii b's. des aveignes xxxiiii qartres, vii b's. des chivaux charettres ii, des affres xvi. des boefs xxviii, ensemblement ove les charettes, carves, et tut l'apparail. It'm, Je divise a ma fille countesse D'Atthelles mes deux litz de tanne le grant et le petit ensemblement ove qantq' a ceux appertient. It'm, i couverture d'un brus-

^u Richard Damory, supposed by Dugdale nephew to Elizabeth's husband Roger, had the custody of lands of some of the Ferrers, temp. E. II. Dugd. Bar. II. 100.

^x pois.

^y vesses, vetches.

kyn^z en greyn^a ove la paane demy puree, et 1 coverchief d'un camoka noir tanne ove la paane demy puree. It'm, Je devise a mon feign'r le Roi pur sa collegie de Wyndesore une coupe door ove pee pur le corps n're feign'r, et un d'argent furorre ove trois anngelets pur mesme le coupe. It'm, Je devise a mon feign'r le prince un tabernacle door, ove l'ymage de nostre dame, et 11 anngeletz entaille door, 1 grant crois ove Marie et Joh'n d'argent furorre, et 11 grant pees d'argent furorrez et amailles, et 1 anel door ove un rubie. It'm, Je devise au duc de Lancastre mon petit fauter covert d'arvail door, et 1 cruiz quarre ove une peice de la verroie cruiz q'est en 1 cas door amaille. It'm, Je devise a dame Marie de Seint Poul countesse Penibrok une petit croiz d'or ove un saphir en my lieu, et 1 anel door ove un saphir en my lieu, et 1 anel door ove un diamant. It'm, Je devise a dame Johanne de Bars countesse de Garenne^b une ymage door de Seint John le Baptistre estean en desert. Et je voel et ordeine q' si je face nul regard as ascunes des persones susnoms come en gardes, mariages, donns des terres, rents, donns en deniers, ascune sume drapest^c ou autre bienfait outre la certeine covenant des mes fervantz sus dits, c'est assavoir entre la date de cestes et le jour de mon deces; qe mesme le regard des gardes, mariages, donns des terres, rentes, donns en deniers, et la summe daprest, si nulle y soit estoie^d en partie du

^z *Brusq* is old French for *green*.

^a in grain.

^b Wife of John last earl of Warren. She died 1361. 35 E. III. Dugd.

Bar. I. 82.

^c *Q. dapest*, loans.

^d subject, *estoisier a la ley*, subir a la loi.

paiement

païement de cest mon divis, nulle persone forspise, sans
 foulement ceuz q' imprendront la charge et execution de
 cest mon testament, le regard des queux ensemblement ove
 l'ur nouns et la su'me des deniers en gros que je vouchauf
 a chescune persone ferront trovez en une remembrance en-
 sealee de mon seal, en lieu de quele somme des deniers sus-
 ditz, les parcelles d'or et d'argent sont as avantdits per-
 sonnes et diverses mesons assignes. It'm, Je voel et ordeine
 qe de totes les parcelles, parament nomeez et divises, sauve
 foulement de monoye, la liveree se face per mes execu-
 tours solonc ce que j'ai mesmes les dites parcelles declaree et
 article a chescune persone en la remembrance susdite, que
 les parcelles je voel qe soient eues^e et tenues pur enclofes et
 comprises dedeins cestes, et de mesme l'effect et value, come
 elles furent escrites de parole en parole en cest mon dit
 testament. Et s'il aveigne qe nulles des parcelles d'or ou
 d'argent a ma meignee^f parameont divises apres la date de
 cestes soient en ascun autre oeps ordinees moi vivante, issuit
 qe mesmes les parcelles ne soient trovees apres mon deces
 per cause de la chaunge per moi faite; je voel qe a mesme
 la persone due satisfaction soit fait en deniers ou en autre
 parcelle de mes biens a la value. Et sachent totes gents
 qe cest ma volente et ordinance darreinere^g qe chescun a qui
 j'ai devise ma vesselle ou autre parcelle d'argent forspis
 monoye, soit la sume meindre ou greindre^h eit solonc sa

^e eues, had.^g dernier.^f famille, menage.^h plus grande.

portion dissept livres per pois d'orfieure en lieu de xx li. d'esterlings, et si per cas la portion d'ascune persone passe la somme des deniers a lui devisees, face la dit persone satisfaction a mes executours du surplus, et si nulle persone eit meyns pur sa portion du pois susditz, je voel qe gree lui soit fait pur la defaute. Et si avise soit a mes executours qe je neye pas fait plein satisfaction a mes servants susdits, et as autres mes servants nient compris en cest mon testament pur lur travail du temps du temps passe, et de temps a venir, je voel et ordeine qe de la residue de ma vessele d'argent de ma chapelle et de ma garderobe, outre ce q'est divisee en certain lur soit fait un regard resonable selonc la bone discretion de mes executours susditz et qe la residue susdite ne soit mys autre oeps, vendu, ne per nulle part delivery tantq' c'est ma darraïne volunte soit pleinement perfourmie. Et si per cas aviegne, qe Dieu defend, qe nul de mes precheins, amys, ou nul autre a qi j'ai rien divise, ou nul autre en lour noun mettent empeschement a mes executours de les desturbir q'ils ne purront paisiblement aministrer tous mes biens moebles et nient moebles selonc l'ur charge et le purport de ceste ma darreïne volente, je voil et ordeigne qe le devis a les dites persones de quele condition q'elles soient soit pur nul et de tut avient iussint q'ils n'eyont de cest mon devis ne de mes autres biens susditz parte ne parcelle forsq' a peril qe appent a torcenous occupours des biens de mortz et destourbours de

wrongful.

lur

lur darreines volunteez. It'm si defalcation doit estre fait
 pur neceffite, je voel quelle soit faite si bien des biens que j'ai
 divisee as ditz dame Elizabeth ma fille d'Ulvestier, Monf'r
 John Bardolf, et ma fille sa compaignie, Monf'r William de
 Ferrers, Monf'r Thomas de Furnivall, et ma fille d'Athel-
 les, come a touz autres contenuz dedeins cest mon testa-
 ment. Et pur ce que diverses empeschementz se fount so-
 vent per malice, et subtilite de home est plus que ne soleit
 avant ces heures, je voel et ordeine que touz ceux as queux
 j'ai devisee aucune chose in cest mon testament, facent a mes
 executours aquitances si bien des totes maneres d'actions,
 quereles, et demandes, queux ils ount ou avre purrount en-
 contre mes executours come divis as eux fait et paie per les
 executours avantditz. Et si les ditz legataires recusent et
 ne voillent tieles aquitances faire solonc le purport de ceste
 ma ordinance, voel et ordeine que les divis a moi faites as
 cieux soient tenuz pur nulles et pur nonnescrites. It'm,
 Je ordeine que mes executours facent aquitance et pleine
 liberation a Sire Johan Leche de mille marcs en quels il
 m'est tenuz per son fait obligatorie, issint q'il face general
 acquitance a mes executours de totes maneres d'actions
 queles il ad ou avre purra devers eux come executours. Et
 de la residue de touz mes biens et chatelx que demurront
 apres l'execution faite de cest mon testament, je voel et
 ordeine que une distribution soit fait par mes executours
 susditz en la manere q'ensuyt, cest assavoir de relever les
 povres religious possessioners ^k si bien des dames come des

^k Q. housekeepers.

autres qe sont escheuz en meschiefs, partie povres gentiles femmes qe sont eharges des enfantz, eider povres iglises parochiales, et lour furnementz redrescer et amender, partie pur povres escolers a lescole trover et sustenir, pounts et causesⁱ redrescer, povres gentz q' soleient tenir hostiel, povres marchantz qe pur cheantz sont anientiz, & povres prisoners regarder et eider, remenant soit fait en autres oeuvres de charite par avisement a bone discretion de mes executours solonc ce q'ils verront mieltz^k faire pur le salvation de malme. Et pur ceste ma darreine volunte et mon testament pleynement et loialement performir et accomplir, jeo ordeine, face et noeme mes executours souchescrites; cest assavoir Mon^r Nichol Dammory¹, Sire John de Lenne, Sire Henri Motelot, John Bataille, Sire Piers de Ereswell, Rob't Mareschal, et Sire William de Manton, principaus et chiefs; Sire Henri Palmer, Richard de Buskeley, Thomas Charman, Alisaundre Charman, Humfrei de Waleden, Richard de Kyngeston, John Motelot, et Sire Will^m de Berkevoy, secundaires. Et voel et ordeine qe les avant ditz Mon^r Nichol, Sire John, Sire Henri Motelot, John Bataile, Sire Pieres, Rob't, Sire William de Manton, Sire Henri Palmer, Richard, Thomas, Alisaundre, Humfrei, Richard de Kingeston, John Motelot, et Sire William de Berkewey, aministrent touz mes biens et chateux tochantz

ⁱ bridges and causeways.

^k mieux.

¹ Q. A brother of her husbands. Dugd. Bar. II. 100.

cest mon testamont en les forme et manere qe ensuyent,
 et noun pas autrement; cest assavoir qe de mes biens qe
 furront venduz totes pars pour ma dite volunte perfourmir
 soient les vendours en les countees de Suff. Norff. et Essex,
 Sire Will' de Manton, Humfrey de Waleden, et Thomas
 Charman. It'm, en la seignourie d'Usk, et aillours es
 parties de Gales, Sire Henri Motelot, et Alifaundre fuf-
 ditz; en les countees de Dorset, Wilts, et Chilterne,
 Sire Henri Motelot, Ric' de Kyngeston, et John Motelot.
 Item, en les counties Nichole^m, Leyc, & Warr', Richard
 de Buskeley, & Sire Will' de Berkweye. Et soient les
 deniers levees de touz mes biens & chateux fufditz liveriees
 per endenture a Sire William de Manton, Sire Henry Pal-
 mer, et Richard de Buskeley, et qe mesmes ceux Sire
 William, Henri, et Ric' soyent acountables de lour receite
 a les avant ditz Monf'r Nichol, Sire John, Sire Henry
 Motelot, et a mes autres executours principaus, & qe per
 l'ordinance des avantditz Monf'r Nichol, Sire John, Sire
 Henri Motelot, John Bataille, & les autres principaus &
 chiefs executours soient touz les divis faitz de cest mon
 testament, autres destributions qe ent ferront faitez, & toutes
 autres choses qe charge porterount perfourmis & establis.
 En tesmoignance de qele choses a ceste ma darreine volunte
 ay mys mon seäl. Don a Clare, les jour & an fufditz.

^m Lincoln.

Probatio

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Simone Islip Cantuar'
 Archiep' in ecclesia Sororum Minoraffarum ordinis
 Sancte Clare extra Elgate London, 3 non Decem-
 bris, Anno Domini 1360.

Register Islip. fol. 164, b. 165, a. b. 166, a. b. in the
 Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

[44]

HUMFERY DE BOHUN,

NINTH OF THAT NAME, AND

EARL OF HEREFORD AND ESSEX.

He died unmarried, in his castle of Plessey in Essex,
1361. 35 Edw. III. and was buried in the church of
the Austin Friars, London, which he rebuilt 1354*.

EN le noun du Piere, del Fuiz, et du Seint Esp'it,
Amen. Le dymenge^a lendemeyn de Seint Denys en
Octobr', l'an de Incarnation n're Seign'r I'hu Crist mil
troiz centz seyssauntisme p'mier nous Humfray de Bohun
counte de He'ford et D'Eez^b, et Seign'r de Breken en sancte
et bone memoire fefoms n're testament en ceste man'e. Ade-
p'mes nous devifmes n're alme a dieux a la rev'ence de la
T'inite, et de seint Augustyn a qi nous ovons grant affec-
tion, et p' la resonn q' dieux nous ad p'stez richesses et
honour en ceste seicle q' nest a la p'fyn q' ueyne gloire
nous devifoms n're corps de gefier^c et d'estr' ensevely entre
les pov's freres de l'ordre de Seint Augustyn cest assavoir en
le quoyer de lour esglise a Loundres devant le haut autier.
Et ne voloms point q' nos executours facent pur nous le
jour de n're enterement nule comune dep'tifonn as pov's

* Dugd. Bar. I. 185. Vincent on Brooke, p. 244. Stowe's Survey of
London, p. 185.

^a *Dimanche.*

^b *Essex.*

^c *lye.*

gentz,

gentz, ne q'il p'ent granz feignours ne un ne autr', ne q'il facent nule mang'ie le jour de n're enterrement forsq' tant foulement a un evesq' q' s'ra prie de nous enterrer et as poevres freres et a n're meysnee, ne q'il facent nule herce^d entour n're corps fosq' de trerfe cierges, chescun del pois de v lb. et q'il ordeinent n're toumbe solonc ceo q'il v'rout q' soit afaire et en qiconq' lieu q'il nous estov^e a morir; nous devifoms a la parfone de la esglise pochiale de cele place xx li, si q'il prie pur nous et nous assoile si riems^f eioms in espris v's fa esglise en dismes offrendres ou autre chose, et q'il releffe totes man'es dactions et chalanges q'il purra avoir p' cause de n're sepulture et entrement riens, et si cest come n're alme s'ra a dieux comande, nous volons q' nos executours mandent le corps tout priveement a Londres ove n're confessor et autres gentz des queux soient tout le plus chapelains, et soit entr' illoq'es priveement, nos devifoms auxint^g et voiloms q' une huche^h soit faite auxi com' pur n're corps, et demoere en certaine place la ou n're meysnee demurra tantq' n're ent'rement soit ordeine, et q' chescun jour y soit fait pur nous placebo et dirige et messes et cierges entour cele huche pur nous, chescun de troiz lb. tantq' l'enterrement soit fait, et chescune noet p' chemyn ou cele huche en lieu de n're corps covendra reposer, nous

^d *herse*, or frame of wood-work, to put over the body while it lay in state.

^e *estovoir*, *nécessité*. *estoyer*, *être*.

^f *rien*: in old French this word has a positive sense, and means *any* thing.

^g *aussi*, sometimes *aufinc*. Laccombe.

^h Laccombe explains this *couvrechef*, *voile*, *coffre*, *coiffe*. Here it means a pall over an empty coffin representing the real one.

voloms q' ceux trerse cierges de cire soient ardanns entour cele huche tant com' placebo, dirige, et lendemeyn la messe avant n're departir soient adire, et ceux cierges demoerent a l'esglise, ou le service s'ra dit, fil ne y soit q' une esglise en la ville, & si deux ou plusurs y soient, les cierges soient departiz entr' eles solonc le ordinance de n're confesseur ap'er p' nous. Nous devisoms auxint, et voloms q' tantost apres n're deces q' totes nos dettes, auxi bien celes q' nos ovoids charges de bouche q' font p'vees com les autres soient paieez, et q' gre et satisfacioun soit faite a totes gentz as queux nos executours poent savoir q' nos eioms mespris ou t'passe p' qiconq' voie, nous voloms auxint, et devisoms q' tote n're meisnee demoerge ensemble a nous costagesⁱ tantq' chescun soit paie de ceo q' nous lui avoins devise, solom ceo q'est contenu p'desoutz, et q' chescun soit charge quant il p'ndra sa paie a prier pur nous. Nos devisoms auxint, et voloms q' tantost apres n're detes nous executours deliverent a frere William de Monkeland n're confesseur, a frere William Wilhale mestre de divinite, et frere Geffrey de Berdefeld troiz centz marcs d'argent, dont ordein et assign' p' la ou il v'ront q' mieux soit afaire cinq'nte freres de mesme le ordre q' soient de bone et seinte vie a chaunter messes a dire placebo et dirige, comendation et autres devoutes priers pur nous chescun jour p'tot le p'mer an q' nous demerons, et q' chescun de eux chante pur nous mesme l'an un plen' trental de messes, et q' trerse de

ⁱ costages, Lacombe; frais, depenses.

mesme les cinq'nte freres veillent jour et noet en quele place q'il soient assignez p' la discreffion de troiz freres avant nomes, les uns a reposer les autres p' tout l'an avantdit, et dient placebo et dirige, fauters et autres devoutes priers et q' les freres avantdiz soient jures de ceste n're voluntie p'faire leaument solent l'ordinance de n're confesseur et des autres deux freres defus nomes p' vewe de noz executours. Et si l'un de troiz freres demye, choisent les deux un autre en soen lieu p' vewe de noz executours. Nos devisoms a l'ordre des freres avantdiz une sepulture ove tabernacles et finols^k, et ove pierres pur mettre eviz le corps n're seignour, si la dite sepulture nous demoere apres n're deces, et a mesme l'ordre une coupe d'or affaire ent un chaliz, et un blank vestiment de n're chapele, et un noir vestiment dont les bordours sont des armes d'Engleterre. Et voloms q' cestes choses demoerent en l'ordre pur servir ou il v'rout q' mieux soit afaire. Et voloms q' cestes choses soient p'fees p' nos executours, et q' nre dit confesseur nous ordeine chaunteries annuels en l'ordre a la value des joiaux avantditz affaire mesme l'an. Nos devisoms auxint a les troiz ordres de mendinanz en Londres, cest assavoir a les freres prechours, menours, et carmes, a chescune maisonn x li. a prier pur nous. Nos devisoms auxint a les estudinanz de q'tre ordres des mendinanz en Oxenford et Cantebrigg', cest assavoir freres prechours, menours, carmes, et de seint Augustyn,

^k *finials*: a term of Gothic architecture for the little ornaments that terminate pinnacles.

a chescun maison x li. a prier pur nous. Nos devisoms auxint a n're abbeye de Walden c li. d'argent a departier entre les moignes et al proffit de la maison a prier pur nous en cieü manere q'il nos p'donnent et assoient de q'ntq' nous avoins mespris dev's eux si rienz y soit. Nos devisoms auxint a n're a la dite abbeye de f'vir en la chapele de n're dame illoeq's une tixt¹ d'argent, et une vestment de rouge velvet, ove q'tre garnemens. Et p'r ceo q' nos fumes tenuz p' avow d'offrier en leon'ance de n're dame al ymage de n're dame en la dite chapele de Walden une g'unt corone d'argent doire, une doubletz & p'let en le frount, et de une espaume de haut, nous voloms qe nos executours la facent faire, et l'offrent illoeq' a demurer sur la teste le dit ymage en p'petuel memoire de nos. Nous devisoms auxint a n're priorie de l'Anthony^m pres de Gloucestr' xl marcs a dep'tier entr' les chanoyns illoeq's et al p'ffit de la maison et q'il prient pur nous. Nous devisoms auxint, et voloms q' nous executours facent faire un chalys d'argent doire del pois de seiffaunte soutez pur servir en la chapele de la Trinite, q' f'ra faite pur nous a l'Anthony, & q'il facent achat a cella deux poire de vestiment, cest assavoir deux aubres, deux amys, ove la tier q'il apent, deux chesibles de diverse sewte de drap d'or, ove la tyr de l'autier de la sewte double et curtyns, l'une paire p'r jours

¹ Q. pix.

^m Lantoni priory, founded 1136, by Milo earl of Hereford, whose daughter was married to Humphrey de Bohun, first earl of Hereford.

ferials et l'autre paire pur jours festivals, et l'offrent tout ensemble en la dite chapele de la Trinite, q' le priour et le covent de n're dite maisonn ferront faire pur nous en lour dite maisonn pres de la novele chaumbre le dit priour, a demurrer en la dite chapele en p'petuel memoire de nous. Et si la dite chapele soit commence et nemye p'faite a n're deces, nos volums, q' nous executours la facent p'faire entierement a nous costages. Et si la dite chapele ne soit de riens commence avant n're deces nos voloms q' nous executours facent faire illoeq' une bele chapele de la Trinite tout a nos costages. Nos devisoms auxint a n're priorie de Breken' cent marcs a dep'tier entr' les moignes et a profit de la mayson, si q'il nous p'douent et assoillent de q'ntq' nous avoins mespris dev's eux, et a prier pur nos. Nos devisoms a les freres preceours de Breken' x li. a prier pur nous, et a les freres p'cheours de Chemesford x li. a prier pur nous. Nous devisoms a n're priorie de Farleghⁿ xl marcs a dep'tier entre les moignes a p'er pur nous, et a n're priorie de Hurlle^o xx li. a dep'tier entr' les moignes a p'er pur nous, et a n're priorie de Notele^p xx marcs a dep'tier entre les chanoignes a prier pur nous, et a n're priorie de Scoule xx marcs a prier pur nous. Nous devisoms auxint a

ⁿ In Wilts, founded by Humphrey de Bohun the Second. Dugd. Bar. I. 179. Tanner, Not. Mon. p. 596.

^o Henley priory, Berks, founded by Geoffrey de Magnaville, temp. Win. Conq. and subject to Walden Abbey, whence it came under the patronage of the earls of Essex. Tan. ib. p. 13.

^p Notley abbey, c. Bucks. It does not appear what connexion the earl of Essex, or the Bohun family, had with it.

n're chapele deinz n're chafstel de Plessy, un chaliz et un vestiment de vert ove les garnementz, un missal, et un antiphoner pur servir en la dite chapele a salu de n're alme pur touz jours. Nous devisoms auxint a frere William de Monkelane n're confesseur c li. d'argent et un plat hanap^r d'argent deint nous soloms boire, un petit poot d'argent, vi esqueles, et vi faufers d'argent, q'il demoere la ou il purra plus specialment prier pur nous. Et prions devouement al priour provincial et a tout l'ordre avantdit q'il voeillont grentier q' le dit frere William y puisse demorer a touz jours, et q'il eyt sa chaumbre bele et honeste, et soit cione* com' une mestre de divinite. Nous devisoms auxint a frere Johan de Teye n're luminour^a x li. a prier pur nous. Nous voloms auxint et devisoms q' noz executours facent faire xiii chalys en noun de Dieux et de ses douce apostres, et v chaliz d'argent en noun de v joyes de n're dame, et q'il les facent ailler^p as diverses esglises poevres, a chescune esglise un chaliz, si q' nous foions en les proiers de genz conversanz as dite esglise a touz jours. Nous devisoms auxint a l'abbesse et as noneynes de Caam' en Normandye xxx li. a prier pur nous. Nous devisoms auxint a n're cher neveu Humfray de Bohun une noche^s dor environne de grosses perles ove un ruby en my lieu affys entre qatre perles, troiz diamaunz entre troiz perles et troiz emerandes, et une poire de Paternostres d'or de cin-

* Sic Orig.

^a Administrateur ou Marguillier de l'eglise. Laccombe. Q. chaplain, or chapel clerk.

^p Nuns of Caen.

^s *ouch*, or *nouche*, a gold stud, or setting, for jewels.

q'nte pieces ove les^t gaudez^u q'errex et ove une croiz d'or enquele est une piece de la v'roie croz n're feignour. Nous devisoms auxint a Elizab't n're niece de Northampton^x n're liht des armes d'Englet'e ove ceel et curteyns et dys tapitez. Nous devisoms a n're niece dame Katerine Dengayn^y XL li. pur sa chambre. Nous devisoms auxint a n're soer countesse Doremant^z deux pots d'argent, XII es-queles, et XII faucers d'argent pur son hostel. Nous devisoms auxint a n're frere Monf'r Hugh de Courtenay count de Devenishshire un graunt saphir quarre de fyne colour dynde^a. Nous devisoms auxint a n're soer Countesse de Devenishshire n're liht vert poudre de roses vermailles ove tout l'apparail, et un chapelet gobonne de g'nz saphirs et grosses perles, et un bacyn darrein, en quel nous fumes acoustumez a laver n're teste, et qe fuit a Madame ma miere. Nous devisoms auxint a l'abbe de Walden XL li. A Sire Nichol de Neuton c marcs. A Sire Thomas de Walmesford XL li. A Sire Stiefne atte Roche xx li. A Sire Williem Agodeshalf x li. A Wauter Blount et a Marionn sa feme c marcs, et n're meillure robe ove mauntel furre

^t Q. Ornaments.

^u Q. *quarres*.

^x Only daughter of his brother William, earl of Northampton, married to Richard son and heir to Edmund earl of Arundel. Dugd. Bar. I. 186.

^y Daughter of Hugh earl of Devon, married to Thomas lord Engayn, who died 41 E. III. Dugd. Bar. I. 467.

^z Eleanor his eldest sister, married James Botiler, earl of Ormond. Vincent on Brooke, p. 241. makes her youngest of the two. Dugdale, Bar. I. p. 184. makes her his second sister, but says nothing of her marriage. Margaret, the other sister, married Hugh Courtney earl of Devonshire, mentioned afterwards.

^a blue.

robe, cest assavoir cote et furcote. A Rob't de Legh'es ii marcs. A Salkyn Wyftok ii marcs. A Benoyt de la Quifine i marc. A Whitenod i marc. A Gibbe Parkere i marc. A Perimant i marc. A Rog' Hergest xl s. pur laveurye i garson xx s. A vi charetters, chescun de eux v marcs, cest assavoir a ceux q' fuiet lungement demurrez ovefq' nous : et a les autres meynes folom lour demoere p' avifament de nos executours. A mestre Thomas le Ferour v marcs. A Davy q'est Barber et Ewer xl s. A un garson feurer^e i marc; et q' null ne soit paie de nous gens avantditz, s'il ne soit en vie apres n're deces, et demorraunt ovefq' nous. Nous devisoms auxint a les executours Sire Stevene de Greveshende^d jadys evefq' de Londres xx marcs les queux nous luy devons. Et voloms auxint qe totes les depenſes q' nos executours ferrount p' eux ou p' autres entour le executioun de n're testament q'ils les p'gnent de nous beins; et tout le remenant de nous biens a chateux q' ne font pas devisees ne paiez, sicom' d'ist est p' amont nous voloms q'il soient vendus, et les deniers quillies^e ensemble et menex a Loundres, et illoeq's p' avifement de nos executours et des plus sages des freres illoeq's soit ordeine a paier nous dettes, si nuls soient aderere; et tout le remeneant voloms q' soit dep'tie et despendeu en di verses aumosnes, et nomeement en vii oev'es de charite, et en messes chauntiez p' les plus seintes gens q' q' hounne p'ra espier et autre aumosnes q' mieux et plus tost puissent proffit a n're alme.

^e *fuere*, artisan, ouvrier. Laccombe. It is not easy to explain the offices of the several domestics here mentioned; such as *Hastiler*, *Ferour*, &c.

^d He died 1338.

^e *receuillez*.

Nous voloms auxint q' par avifement de n're confeffour et de nous executours gre^f foit fait a totes les esglises p'ochials ou nous avoins demurres, si riens foit arare^s de difmes, ou d'offrendes, ou de nule autre chose qap'tenoit a la droite de la esglise quele quele foit. Nous voloms auxint q' tous nos joiaux q' nous demoerent ap's n're detes par refoun q' nous avoins ew graunt delig't de eux regarder, q'il soient touz venduz, et les deniers dep'tiz en diverses aumosnes per avifement n're confeffour, et p' nous executours. De cest n're testament nous ordenons et fesoms noz executours frere Williem Abbe de Walden, frere Williem Monkeland n're confeffour, Sire Nichoel de Neuton, et Sire Thomas de Walmesford, et Sire Estiefnes atte Roche nos clers. Et prioms n're tres honourable piere in Dieu, q' totes cestes choses soient faites solom n're volentie. Nous voloms auxint et devisoms q' nous executours facent lewer un chapeleyn q' foit de bone condition daler a J'hr'l'm principalement pur ma dame ma miere & pur mon seignour mon piere as queux Dieux face v'rore mercy et pour nous, et qe le chapelayn foit charge a dire messes p' chemeyn a totes les fois q'il p'ra conement p'r les almes. Et auxint q' nous executours lowent un bon home et loial daler a Caunt'birs, et offerir illoeq's p'r nous XL s. d'argent. Et un autre tiel home daler a Pountfreyt, et offerir illoeq's a la tounge Thomas jadys Counte de Lancaſtre XL s^b. Nous

^f *gré*, allowance.

^s *arere*, a rear, as *aderere* before.

^b See Dugd. Bar. I. p. 782. and Walsingham, p. 167. The testator's father lost his life by adhering to Thomas earl of Lancaster, in his rebellion against Edward II. being slain on the bridge at Burroughbridge, 1321. Lancaster's popularity made him pass for a martyr.

voloms auxint q' si nous eioms ubliez de mettr' en n're testament ascun de nous fervans q' nous executours les facent trov' cynk chapelains tout un an a chaunter pur l'alme de nous et pur les almes de ceux q' nous ont fervy et a prier pur nos. Nous devisoms auxint et ordenoms q' nos executours p'ignent c li. et achatent une p'celle de terre et enfeffent Joh'n de Mortimer et ses enfans de son corps engendre, et qe la terre soit taille, si qele ne puisse estre aliene si le dit Johan soit en vie adunq's, et s'il soit a dieux, commande q'il enheritient ses enfans a touz jours apperⁱ pur nous. Nous voiloms auxint et ordenoms q' tantost apres n're deces noz executours et n're confesseur ordeignent chapelains les plus seintes gentz q'il purrount trov', auxi bien des seculers com' de religious, a prier pour nous. En tesmoignance de queu chose a cescuy n're testament avoins mys n're seal estre^k en n're presence en n're chastel de Pleffy, le jour et l'an de fufditz. Et pour ceo q' nous fumes en volientie affaire une chaunterie de certains chapelayns en l'onour de Dieux et de n're dame et de Seinte Anne a prier pur nous en manere q' s'ra ordeine, queu chose fuit enp'tie comences et puis destourbe p' la mort n're ch' frere counte de Northampton^l q' dieux affoile, nous voloms q' si la dite chaunterie ne soit p'fourme en n're vie q' nos executours achatent tant de terre a la v'roie value del manoir de Dunmawe, et p'fourner la dite chaunt'ie a la priorie de Scoule, s'il p'ount acorder, ou ailleurs si com'

^l Q. a prier.

^k propre, own, Laccombe.

^l He died 1360, and was buried at Walden abbey. Dugd. ubi sup. See his wife's will. Ib.

il v'rount q' meux soit affaire. Nous voloms auxint et devi-
foms q' apres totes cestres choses faites contenues en n're
testament p' amount q' nos executours p'ignent dys mill'
marcs, et les despendent per confaile et avifement des freres
desuznoms en chaunt'ies et un autres sept oev'es de cha-
rite, folont ceo q'il poont mieux accorder q' mieux soit pur
l'alme de nous, et auxient pur paier dettes si nules soient
aderere. Et tout le remenant soit despendu com' est avant
devise en n're dit Testament.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Simon, archiep' Cant'
dat. 13 Kal. Novembr' Anno D'ni 1361. apud
Novum Templum, London.

Extracted from the register of Simon Islip, fol. 178. b.
179. a. b.

In the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

HUMFREY

HUMPHREY DE BOHUN.

TENTH EARL OF HEREFORD AND ESSEX,

Nephew to the foregoing. He died 1371. 46 E. III. having married Joan daughter of Richard Fitz Alan earl of Arundel, by whom he left only two daughters, Eleanor, married to Thomas of Woodstock duke of Gloucester, and Mary, to Henry duke of Lancaster, afterwards king Henry IV *.

EN noun de Dieu, Jeo Humfr' de Bohun, conte de Hereford, d'Essex, et de Northampton, et conestable d'Engleterre, de bone et saine memoire, face mon testament le XII jour de Decembr', en l'an de grace mil ccc septant secont' en manere q'ensuit. Primerement, Jeo devise m'alme a Dieu tout puissant, a la bennye virge Seinte Marie, et a touz Seints du Ciel, et mon corps d'estre enterres en l'eglise de l'abbeye de Walden. Et jeo doigne et devise touz mes biens et chateaux, vifs et morts moebles, et nient moebles q'cunq' p't q'ils soient a mestre Simon † p' la grace de Dieu evesq' de Londres, Monf'r Gy de Bryane, Monf'r John de Moulton, Monf'r Rob't de Tye, Joh'n de Gyldefburgh, et a S'r Ph. de Melreth, p'r mon corps enterrer, et

* Dugd. and Vincent ut sup. Sandford, p. 143.

† Simon Sudbury, afterwards abp. of Canterbury, beheaded by Wat Tyler's mob, 1381.

p'r les dettes mon treshone' Seign'r et Piere q' Dieu affoile,
 et auffint pur mes dettes propres entierement paier, et jeo
 devise q' mon dit corps enterrez, & les dettes mon dit tre-
 shone' Seign'r et Piere, et auffint mes dettes propres paieez,
 qe le residue de touz mes biens et chateux soit fait p'r m'al-
 me et p'r les almes de ceux as queux jeo fui tenuz solonc
 la disposition des avauntiditz evesq', Monf'r Gy, Monf'r
 Joh'n, Monf'r Rob't, John, et S'r Ph. quels jeo face et
 ordeigne mes executours de cest mon testament, et ceo p'
 la surveue Monf'r Richard conte d'Arundell et de Surr' Jo-
 hanne ma treschere compaignie et Adam Fraunceys citezein
 de Londres. Don' a Pleffiz le jour et l'an fufdits.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram d'no Willielmo Wit-
 tlesey archiep' Cant', apud Lambeth, Id. Maii, Anno
 D'ni 1373.

Regist. Witlesey, fol. 127. a. b. In the Archiepiscopal
 Registry at Lambeth.

EDWARD

EDWARD THE THIRD.

IN nomine summe et individue trinitatis, Patris, et Filii
et Spiritus Sancti, gloriose virginis Marie matris Dei, et
totius celestis curie, amen. Casus mortiferus parentis primi
de statu labentis innocencie immortalitatem mortalitate in-
felici commercio commutavit, et adeo dire infectionis rivulos
derivavit in posteros ut genus humanum ab infectis radicib'
propagatum ratione ipsius originalis contagii exinde reso-
lutionis patetur discrimina, et divina volente justitia de
ceto' per mortis semitas incedere cogeretur. Quod nos Ed-
wardus Dei gra', qui septra regnorum Anglie et F'ncie,
regis regum nobis assistente clemencia, per nonnulla te-
nuimus tempora, in regalis discretionis examine revolventes,
ac considerantes q'd permessa mortis sententia est tam cont'
maiores q'm infimos generaliter promulgata, cum juxta sa-
pientis proverbium omnes morim' et dilabim' velud aqua,
volentes que propterea dum recenti gaudemus memoria de
n'ris anima et corpore ac bonis mobilib' nobis adeo collatis
taliter ordinare, q'd n'ra disposicio esse poterit deo placita,
mundo accepta, ac liberis, ministris et familiarib' n'ris
fidelib', qui nedum nobis, set toto regno n'ro, multa gra-
tuita impenderunt obsequia, in aliqualem recompensa-
tionem laborum suorum admodum p'futura, ad testamen-
tum n'rm solemnit' condendum, et voluntatem n'ram
ultimam regaliter declarand', procedere decrevimus, in

hunc modum. In primis siquidem, in puritate et sinceritate fidei catholice existentes, omnipotenti deo plasmati n'ro animam n'ram quam suo cruore p'cioso redimit legamus, et eam sibi intensiori devotione qua possumus commendamus; p' corpore vero n'ro in eccl'ia Sancti Petri Westmonast'ii int' clare memorie p'genitores n'ros reges Anglie regalem eligimus sepulturam, seu funeris nostri exequias more regio volumus celebrari, cum tali tamen moderamine ut preter torcheas cereas in numero condecienti sint tantum circa corpus nostrum in ipsis exequiis, quinq' ceree seu luminaria cerea in quantitate competenti, cum sex mortariolis cereis absq' pluri; deinde vero volumus, et in hac ultima voluntate n'ra specialiter ordinamus, q'd monasterium n're d'ne de gracia jux'a Turrim n'ram London' al' p'nos fundatum quoad dotem sufficientem et alia incumbencia augmentetur juxta n'ram intencionem primam. Volum' etiam, et exp'sse ordinamus, q'd collegium n'rm lib'e capelle n're Sancti Stephani apud Westmonast'm' p' nos fundatum p'ficiat', et omnib' debite de bonis n'ris compleat'r jux'a ordinacionem primeve fundacionis ejusdem. Item volum', et exp'sse ordinamus q'd in conventu fratrum predicatorum de Langele n're fundacionis construant' et fiant domus et edificia n'ris sumptib', prout per nos alias fuerat ordinatum: volum' insup' q'd conventus dictorum fr'm de num' viginti p'sonarum ejusd'm ordinis augmentetur, et q'd novi redditus de bonis n'ris adquirantur, qui ad solvendu' singulis ipsorum viginti fratrum annis singulis decem marcas sufficere poterunt

runt annuatim, qui omnes pro statu n'ro salubri dum vivimus, et pro anima n'ra cum ab hac luce subtraheremur, ac anima clare memorie Philipe quondam regine Anglie confortis n're carissime, necnon pro bono statu om'ium liberorum n'rorum sup'stitum, et animabus extinctorū, apud Deum in missis et aliis oracionib' et devotionib' suis sp'ialit' intercedere p'petuo teneant'. Consequenter damus et legamus heredi n'ro futuro, cui Deus conferat gratiam salutarem, Ricardo videlicet filio recolende memorie Edwardi nup' principis Wallie primogeniti n'ri, unū lectum integrum cum toto apparatu suo de integris armis n'ris Anglie et F'nc' apud palacium n'rm Westmonast'ii existentem. Item damus & legamus eidem quatuor alios lectos qui solebant extendi in quatuor cameris inferiorib' palacii sup'dicti etiam cum apparatu integro eorundem. Item damus et legamus eidem dupplicem apparatus pro aula sua, quorum unus sit magnus et nobilis, reliquus vero lenis et tenuis pro cariagio ordinatus. Item damus et legamus eidem duos apparatus integros p' capella. Item damus et legamus Johanne nup' conjugii celebris memorie Edwardi primogeniti n'ri sup'dicti mille marcas in quibus nobis ex mutuo tenebatur, volentes quod jocalia sua nobis propterea impignorata lib'e restituant' eidem. Item damus et legamus carissime filie n're Isabelle^a comitisse Bedefordie pro subvencione sua et exhi-

^a Isabel, eldest daughter of Edward III. was married 1365 to Ingelram de Coucy earl of Soissons, whom the king created earl of Bedford next year. He died at Barre in Apulia 1397. She died and was buried at the Friars minors, without Aldgate. Sandford, p. 178. Vincent on Brooke.

bicione filie^b sue trescentas marcas annuas annuatim provenientes seu exeuntes de t'ris et redditib' filii et heredis bone memorie comitis Oxonie ultimo defuncti, ^c quas Thomas Tirell' miles tenet de nobis, quamdiu infra etatem fuerit idem heres. Residuum vero omniu' bonorum n'rorum mobilium in quibuscumq' rebuz existenciu', eciam si in custodia t'rarum et tenementor. maritagiiis heredum, arreragiis firmarum', reddituu', vel in debitis, seu nominib' debitorum a retro quomodolib' existenciu' extiterint damus et legamus, ac omniib' viis et modis quib' melius pot'imus concedimus executoribus n'ris inferius nomi'atis, ip'orumq' bonoru' possessionem exnunc in ip'os executores in quantum possumus transferimus, ut de illis debita n'ra, contemplacione p'sone n're dumtaxat, non racione regni seu guerrarum n'rarum contracta, ad que heredem et successorem n'rm, ip'iusq' heredes et successores, ex lege Dei et consciencie fore intendimus obligatos, et ideo ip'os executores n'ros ad ea solvenda astringi volumus vel artari, quatenus ip'a bona se extendere potuerint juste p'solvant, et alias p' animo n'ra ea disponant, p'ut voluerint coram summo iudice in ultimo examine respondere. Habita semp' consideratione quod fideles ministri et familiares n'ri qui hucusq' a nobis non fuerunt debite premiati, ex dicto residuo bono-

^b Philippa, youngest daughter of the earl and countess of Bedford before mentioned, was married to Robert de Vere earl of Oxford, afterwards duke of Ireland and marquis of Dublin, who forsook her for a foreigner. He died 1392. having been attainted in Parl. 11. Ric. II. The parliament allowed her lands, 2 H. IV. She was living 5 H. IV. and stiled marchioness of Ireland. MS. note of St. L. Kniveton on Vincent on Brooke, p. 404. This legacy was a further provision for her, out of her husband's estate, after she was deserted by him.

^c Thomas de Vere eighth earl of Oxford, father of Robert.

rum n'ror', quatenus juxta discrecionem dictorum executorum n'rorum fieri pot'it, debitam remuneracionem t'neant, et debite renumerati datis a nobis plene gaudeant, quod heredi n'ro futuro sub paterne benedictionis plenitudine judicamus. Hujus siquid'm testamenti n'ri regii executores nom'iamus, facim', et deputamus p'clarum videl't, filium n'rm Johannem^d regem Castelle et Legionis, ac ducem Lancastrie illustrem, ven'abilesq' p'res 'Joh'em ep'm Lincolinen', 'Henricum ep'm Wigornien', 'Johannem ep'm Hereforden', ac dilectos et fideles n'ros Wil'l'mu' dnm' Latymer^h, Johannem Knyuet cancellariu', Rob'tum de Asheton thesaurarium, Rogerium de Bello Campo camerariu', Johannem de Ipse senescallum n'ros milites, ac Nich'm de Caren custodem privati sigilli Quos omnes et singulos oneramus ut hanc voluntatem n'ram ultimam debite exequi et adimpleri faciant, prout superius ordinavim', et prout ad partem sunt de n'ris intentione et voluntate plenius et magis specificè informati; supervisores autem hujusmodi n'ri testamenti creamus, facimus, ordinamus et constituimus rev'endos in xp'o patres Simonemⁱ archiep'm Cantuarien' et ^kAlexandrum archiep'm Eboracen', quos quantum ad nos attinet in d'no requi-

^d John of Gaunt.

^e John Buckingham, keeper of the privy seal, died 1397.

^f Henry Wakefield, lord treasurer, died 1395.

^g John Gilbert, lord treasurer, died 1398.

^h He died 4 R. II. Dugd. Bar. II. 32.

ⁱ Simon Sudbury.

^k Alexander Neville, banisht 1387, died at Lovain 1391. Godwin.

rimus et rogamus quatenus ipsi tamquam regni n'ri Anglie primates sup'iores omnia hanc ultimam voluntatem n'ram concernencia quatenus opus fuit sup'videant, ipsamque executioni debite demandari faciant, resistentes vero eccli'astica censura p'ut eorum officiu' exigit debite coherceant et compescant, p'ut coram Deo reddere volu'nt rationem. In quorum omnium et singulorum testimonium atq' fidem p'sentem paginam seu p'sens testamentum voluntatem n'ram ultimam continens superscriptam in scriptis redigi, ac sigillo privato et signeto n'ris includi, et signari, ac n'ri magni sigilli appensione fecimus roborari. Datum, scriptum, et ordinatum fuit p'sens testamentum in man'io n'ro regali de Haveryngge atte boure, in cam'a n'ra inferiori, septima die mens' Octobr', Anno D'ni mill'imo trecentesimo septuagesimo sexto, ac regni n'ri Anglie quinquagesimo, regni vero n'ri Francie tricesimo septimo. Presentibus dilectis et fidelib' n'ris Johanne de Bureleye, Ric'o Sturreie, et Ph'p la Vache militib'; Will'mo Strete controtulare hospicii n'ri, Johanne de Bev'rle, Walt'o et Johanne de Salesburi, scutiferis camere nostre, et aliis quampluribus, cum Wal'to de Skirlawe¹ decretorum doctore canonico una Eboracen' ad audiendum hanc ultimam voluntatem n'ram specialiter evocatis in solemnius testimoniu' p'missor'.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram D'no Simone Cant' Archiep' apud Lamheth, 25 June 1377.

¹ Dean of St. Martin's, bp. of Litchfield and Coventry, 1385; Bath and Wells, 1386; Durham, 1388; died 1406. Godwin.

Regist. Sudbury, fol. 97. b. 98. a. b. in the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

King Edward the Third died at his manor of Shene, (now Richmond) in Surrey, June 21, 1377; and was buried in Westminster Abbey. See his monument engraven in Sandford's Genealog. History, p. 176. and by Vertue, for Rapin's Hist. of England.

EDWARD, PRINCE OF WALES.

EN noun de Pere, du Fitz, et de Saint Esprit, Amen.
 Nous Edward, eisme fitz du Roy d'Engleterre et de
 Fraunce, prince de Gales, duc de Cornwaill, et count de
 Cestre, le vii jour de Juyn, l'an de grace mil troiscentz
 septantz et fisme, en n're chambre dedeyns le palois de n're
 trefredote S'r et pere le Roy a Westm' esteantz en bon et
 sain memoire, et eiantz consideration a le brieve duree de
 humaine freletee, et come non certain est le temps de la re-
 solution a la divine volunte, et desiranz toutjourz d'estre prest
 ove l'eide de dieu a sa disposicioun, ordenons et feson n're
 testament en la maner qe ensuyt. Primeriment nous de-
 visons n're alme a Dieu n're Creatour, et a la seinte benoite
 Trinite, et a la glorieuse virgine Marie, et a touz les sainz ;
 et n're corps d'estre enseveliz en l'eglise cathedrale de la
 Trinite de Canterbire, ou le corps du veray martir monsr
 Seint Thomas repose en mylieu de la chapelle de n're
 dame Undercrofte^a, droitement devant l'autier, siq' le bout
 de

^a This is the chapel called by Mr. Somner "The Lady Undercroft," in the middle of which Becket was buried. Neither he nor Mr. Gostling, had they seen this will, would have entertained any doubt about the place of that prelate's interment. (Canterbury Walk, p. 220. 2d edit.) The Black Prince does not mean to be buried in the same chapel with the saint; that would have been too great an intrusion. He only means to be laid in the same church, directly before the altar, from which his tomb was to be ten feet distant. He founded a chantry in this chapel, 1363, with licence of his father, king Edward III. and made a very considerable alteration in the Gothic taste, with ribs curiously moulded, and having carved ornaments at their intersections, among which one has his arms. This was called the *Black Prince's Chapel*. The endowment of the chantry was
Vauxhall

de n're tombe devers les pees soit dix peez loinz de l'autier, et qe meisme la tombe soit de marbre de bone masonerie faite. Et volons qe entour la ditte tombe soient dufze escuchons de laton, chacun de la largeffe d'un pie, dont les fyx seront de noz armez entiers, et les autres fix des plumes d'ostruce, et qe furchacun escuchon soit escript, c'est asaveir^r sur celles de noz armez et sur les autres des plumes d'ostruce, houmout^b. Et paramont^c la tombe soit fait un tablement de laton fuzorrez de largeffe a longure de meisme la tombe, sur quel nouz volons q'un ymage d'ov'eigne^d leve^e de latoun fuzorrez soit mys en memorial de nous, tout armez de fier de guerre de nous armes quartillez & le visage mie, ove notre heaume du leopard mys deffous la teste de l'ymage, et volons qe sur n're tombe en lieu ou leu^f le purra plus clerement lire et veoir soit escript ce qe ensuit en la maner qe sera mielz aviz a noz executours^g:

Tu qe passez ove bouche close par la ou cist corps repose,
Entent ce qe te dirray, sicome te dire le fay.

Vauxhall manor, near London, now belonging to the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury. The houses for the priests belonging to it were at the bottom of Best's-lane, where a stone door-way remains; and the place is or was lately privileged, under the board of Green-cloth. Ib. p. 218, 219. 62.

^b This word in the German language signifying a *haughty spirit*, might represent him as an intrepid warrior. Gostling, p. 267. Whatever occasioned the alteration from his order here recited, the shields with the ostrich feathers have his motto *Ich dien*.

^c On the top of the tomb.

^d Of work in relief of copper gilt.

^e Sic Orig. *i. e.* washed over with latyii, &c.

^f Orig. *leu*, or *len*. Q. *l'on*.

^g This epitaph is given in Sandford and in Dart's Canterbury, with some little variations, and some incorrectness. It is written on the edge of the brass table, in double lines, the lines of each couplet following one another. There is added an epitaph in prose, setting forth the Prince's titles, the day of his death, &c.

Tiel come tu es, je autiel fu ; tu feras tiel come je fu ;
 De la mort ne pensay je mie, tant come javoy la vie.
 En terre avoy grand richeffe, dont je y fys grand nobleffe,
 Terre, mesons, et grand treshor, draps, chivalx, argent, et or,
 Mes ore fu je povres et cheitifs, profond en la terre gys.
 Ma grand beaute est tout alee, ma char est tout gastee.
 Moult est étroite ma meson. En moy n'a si verite non.
 Et si ore me veiffez, je ne quide pas que vous deiffez,
 Que je eusse onques hom este, si fu je ore de tout changee.
 Pur Dieu pries au celestien roy, que mercy eit de l'alme
 de moy.

Tout cil qui pur moi prieront, ou a Dieu m'acorderont,
 Dieu les mette en son paradys, ou nul ne poet estre chetifs.”
 Et volons que a quele heure que notre corps soit amenez parmy
 la ville de Canturbire tantq^h a la priore, q' deux destrezⁱ co-
 vertz de noz armez et deuz homez armez en noz armez et en
 noz heaumes voient^k devant dit n're corps, c'est assavoir,
 l'un pur la guerre de noz armez entiers quartellez, et l'au-
 tre pur la paix de noz bages des plumes d'ostruce ove quatre
 baneres de mesme la fute, et que checun de ceux q' porteront
 les ditz baneres ait sur sa teste un chapeu de noz armes. Et
 que celi que sera armez pur la guerre ait un home armez por-
 tant apres li un penon de noir ove plumes d'ostruce. Et
 volons q' le herce^l soit fait entre le haut autier et le cuer,
 dedeys le quel nous volons q' n're corps soit posee, tantq^h
 les vigilies, messes, et les divines services soient faistes; les-
 quelx services ensi faitez, soit n're corps portes en l'avant

^h unto, until. ⁱ *destriers*, horses. ^k voient. Q. shall walk before our Lady.
^l See before, p. 45.

dite chappelle de notre dame ou il fera ensevillez. Item nous donnons et devisons al haut autier de la dite eglise n're vestement de velvet vert enbroudez d'or avec tout ce q' appartient au dit vestement. Item deux bacyns d'or, un chalice avec le patyn d'or noz armez graves sur le pie, et deux cruetz d'or, et un ymage de la Trinite a mettre sur le dit autier, et n're grande croix d'argent fuzorrez et enamelez, c'est assavoir la meliour croix que nous avons d'argent; toutes lesquelles choses nous donnons et devisons au dit autier a y servir perpetuellement, fainz jammes le mettre en autre oeps^m pur nul mischiefsⁿ. Item nous donnons et devisons al autier de n're dame en la chappelle sur dite n're blank vestiment tout entier diapree d'une viue dazure et auxi le frontel que l'evesque d'Excestre nous donna, q'est de l'assumption de n're dame en my lieu sev'er d'or et d'autre ymagerie, et un tabernacle de l'assumpcion de n're dame que le dit evesque nous donna auxi, et deux grandes chandelabres d'argent q' sont tortillez, et deux bacyns de noz armez, et un grand chalice fuzorre et enameille des armes de Garrenne^o ove deux cruetz taillez come deux anges, pur servir a mesme l'autier perpetuellement, fainz jamez le mettre en autre oeps p' nul meschief. Item, nous donnons et devisons notre sale des plumes d'ostruce de tapiterie noir et la bordure rouge ove cignes ove testez de dames, cest assavoir un dossier, et huit pieces pur les costs et deux banquettes^p a la dite eglise de Cantebire. Et volons q' le dossier soit taillez ensi come mieulz sera

^m use, work.

ⁿ to prevent prejudice being done to them; or, on no account. ^o Warren.

^p A back piece, and eight pieces for the sides and two benches.

avis a noz executours pur servir devant et entour le haut autier, et ce q' ne besoignera a servir illec du remenant du dit dossier, et auxi lez ditz banqueres volons q' soit departiz a servir devant l'autier la ou Monf'r Saint Thomas gist, et l'autier la ou la teste est, et a l'autier la ou la poynte de l'espie⁹, et ento'r n're corps en la dite chappelle de n're dame Undercrofte, si avant come il purra suffiere. Et voloms q' les costres^r de la dit sale soient pur pendre en le quer tout du long paramont le se^rstallez^s; et en ceste maniere ordenons a servir et estre usez en memorial de noz a la feste de la Trinite, et a toutz les principales festes de l'an, et a lez festes et jours de Monf'r Saint Thomas et a toutez les festes de n're dame, et les jours auxi de n're anniv'saire perpetuelement, tant come ils purront durer fainz james estre mys en autre oepe. It'm nous donnons et devisons a n're chap-

⁹ At the altar where St. Thomas lies, at the altar where the crown of his skull which was cut off at his death was preserved, and at the altar where was kept the piece of Richard Brito's sword, which was broken off by the violence of his blow against the archbishop's head and the pavement. See Fitz Stephen's account of his death in Sparke's Hist. Anglic. Script. p. 87. Gervaise inter X. Script. p. 1416. The first was called *altare tumbæ B. Thomæ martyris* (Somner p. 98. Battel. p. 28.) The second was probably in that part of the cathedral called *Becket's Crown*. (Ib. p. 94. Goss. p. 124.) The third was dedicated to the Virgin Mary, and commonly called the altar of the martyrdom of St. Thomas. Erasmus says it was of wood, and a very small one, and that there was laid upon it the point of the sword which cut off the crown of the archbishop's head, and was stirred about in his brain. At this altar he breathed his last invocations on the Blessed Virgin. Batteley, p. 27, says, Roger who was chosen abbot of St. Austin's 1176, and carried with him from it a piece of the skull, and good part of the blood and brains of St. Thomas, was keeper of *this* altar; but Thorn (int. X. Script. p. 1819) says, he was keeper of the altar *ad quod S. Thomas fuit martyrizatus*. This was St. Benedict's altar. Fitz Stephen. In the windows of the Library at Trinity College, Oxford, is a figure with a mitre and crozier, and *the point of a sword sticking in his forehead*, which from this circumstance the late Mr. Huddesford supposed to represent Becket.

^r *costes*, side pieces. It seems to refer to the hangings of his hall.

^s above the stalls.

pelle de ceste n're dite dame Undercrofte en laquele nous avoins fondez une chant'ie de deux chapellayns a chanter pur noz perpetuelement n're missal et n're portehors^t, lesquelx noz mesmez avons fait faire et enlumyner de noz armez en diversez lieux, et auxi de noz bages dez plumes dostruce, et ycelx missal et portehors ordenons a servir perpetuelement en la dite chappelle, sanz james les mettre en autre oepe pur nul meschiefs, et de toutez cestes choses chargeons les almes des priour et convent de la d'te eglise, sicome ils vorront respondre devant Dieu. Item, nous donnons et devisons a la dite chappelle deux vestementz sengles, cest assavoir, aube, amyt, chesyle, estole, et fanon^u, avec towaill, convenables a chacun des ditz vestementz a s'vir auxi en la dite chappelle perpetuelement. Item, nous donnons et devisons notre grand table d'or & d'argent tout pleyn dez precieuses reliques, et en mylieu un croiz de ligno sancte crucis, et la dite table est garniz de pierres et de perles cest assavoir vingt cynk balois^x, trentquatre safirs, cinquante perles grosses et plusos autres safirs, emeraudes, et perles petitiz, a la haut autier de n're meson d'Afsheruggey q'est de n're fundatioun, a servir perpetuelement au dit autier, sanz james le mettre en autre oepe pur nul meschiefs, et de ce chargeons

^t *Portiforium*, with which the French word is synonymous.

^u *maniple*. Lacombe.

^x ballas. This is the name of a species of rubies, of a vermeil rose colour. Chambers's Dict.

^y Ashridge, in Buckinghamshire. Edmund earl of Cornwall, son of Richard king of the Romans, founded this college of Bonhommes, 1283. Edward III. confirmed his charter, a. r. 5. What concern the Black Prince had in this foundation no further appears.

les almes du rectour et du convent de la d'te meson a respondre devant Dieu. Item, nous donnons et devisons le remenant de touz noz vestimentz, draps d'or, le tab'nacle de la resurrection, deux cixtes^z d'argent fuzorrez et enameillez d'une fute^a, croix, chalix, cruetz, chandelabres, bacyns, liveres, et touz noz autres ornements appartenantz a feinte eglise a n're chapelle de Saint Nicholas^b dedenz n're chafstel de Walyngforde, a y f'vir et demurer perpetuelement, sanz james le mettre en autre oepe, et de ceo chargeons les almes des doien et fouzdoyen de la dite chapelle a respondre devant Dieu, horspris toutesfois le vestement blu avec rosez d'or a plumes dostruce, lequel vestement tout entier, avec tout ce qe appertient a ycell noz donnons & devisons a n're fitz Richard, ensemble avec le lit q' nous avons de meisme la fute & tout l'apparaill du dit lit lequele n're tres redotes seignour & pere le Roy nous donna. Item, nous donnons et devisons a n're dit fitz n're lit palee de baudekyn et de camaka rouge qest tout novel, avec tout ce q' app'tient au dit lit. Item, noz donnons et devisons a n're dit filz n're grand lit des angeles enbroudes avec les quiffins, capitz^c cov'ture, lintaux, et tout ent'rement l'autre app'all app'tienant au dit lit. Item, nous donons et devisons a n're dit filz la fale^d darras du pas de Saladyn, et auxi la fale de

^z *Q. cistes*, little boxes.

^a of one pattern.

^b This chapel subsisted in the beginning of John's reign, if not before; was augmented by Edmund earl of Cornwall, 10 E. I. and again by the Black Prince and Henry VI. so that before the dissolution its revenues amounted to £. 147. 8s. per annum. Tan. Not. Mon. p. 19.

^c cushions, tester, coverlets, sheets, &c.

^d *Sale* seems to be used here, and in other wills, for the *hangings* of a *hall*.
worstede.

worstedde embroudez avec mermyns de mier^e et la bordure de rouge et de noir pales et embroudez de cignes avec testes de dames et de plumes d'ostruce, lesquelles fales noz volons qe notre dit filz ait avec tout ce q' appartient a ycell. Et quant a n're vesselle d'argent porte, q' nous pensons q' nos receumes avec n're compaigne la princesse au temps de n're mariage, jusques a la value de sept centz marcs d'est'linges^f de la vesselle de n're dit compaigne; nous volons q' elle ait du notre tantq' a la dite value. Et en remenant de n're dit vesselle noz volons q' n're dit filz ait une partie covenable pur son estat, solonc l'avis de noz executours. Item, nous donnons et devisons a n're dit compaigne la princesse la fale de worstede rouge d'egles et griffons embroudez avec la bordure de cignes ove testes de dames. Item, noz devisoms a sire Rog' de Claryndon^g un lit de soie solonc l'avis de noz executours, avec tout ce q' app'tient au dit lit. Item, noz donnons & divisons a sire Rob't de Walsham n're confesseur un grand lit de rouge camoca avec nos armes enbroudes a checun cornere, & le dit camaka est diapreez enlimines des armes de Hereford avec le celure^h entiere, curtyns, quiffins, trav'sinⁱ, capitz, de tapit'ee et tout entierment l'autre apparail'. Item, nous donons et devisons

^e mermaids of the sea.

^f sterling.

^g He was a natural son of the Prince of Wales, probably born at and named from Clarendon. He was made one of the knights of the chamber to king Richard II. his half brother, who Oct. 1, a. r. 13, granted him an annuity of 100l. during life, out of the issues of the subsidies in divers counties. He was attainted in the reign of Henry IV. and is thought to have been ancestor of a family of Smith in Essex. Sandf. p. 189.

^h coverlet. Kelham. Q. if not rather *teaster*, from *ciel*. In the following will, p. 79. we have *ciel integrum*.

ⁱ *traversin*, cross piece, whatever that means here. In the next will is *transversia*.

a Mon^r Alayn Cheyne n're lit de camoka blank poudres d'egles^k d'azure, cest assavoir, quilte^l, dossier^m, celure entiere, curtyns, quiffyns, trav'syn, capitz, et tout entierment l'autre apparail'. Et tout le remenant de noz biens et chateux auxi bien vessel d'ore et jocalx come touz autres biens, ou q'ils soient outre ceux q' nous avons dessus donnez et devisez come dit est, auxi toutez maneres des dettes a nous due, en queconq' manere q' se soit, ensemble avec touz les issuez et profitz q' purront soudreⁿ & avenir de touz nos terrez & seignouris par trois ans apres ce qe dieux aura fait sa volunte de nous, lesquels profitz n're dit seignour & pere nos a ottriez p' paier noz dettez, Nous ordenons et devisoms si bien pur les despenz fun'ales q' conveneront necessairement estre faites pur nostre estat, come p' acquiter toutez noz dettez per les mains de noz executours, siq' ils paient primerement les dis despenz fun'ales, et ap's acquitent principalement toutez les debtes par noz lyialement dehues^o. Et cestes choses perfourmez com dit est si rien remenit de noz ditz biens et chateux nous volons qe adonques noz ditz executours, selonc la quantite enguerdonnent^p noz povres servantz egalemeut selonc leur degreez et desertes si avant come ils purront avoir information de ceux q' en ont mellieur cognissante, si come ils en vorront respondre devant Dieu au jour de juggement, ou nul ne fera jugge q' un seul. Et quant a les annuytes q' nous

^k with eagles.

^l quilte is not a modern French word, and yet occurs not in old glossaries.

^m back piece.

ⁿ soudre, surder, to arise. Kelham.

^o due.

^p reward.

avons

avons donnez a noz chivalers, esquiers, et autres noz servitours en gueredon^a des services q'ils nous ont fait et des travalx q'ils ont eu entour nous, n're entiere et darriene volunte est q' les dictes annuytees estoient^r, et q' touz ceux asquelx nous les avons donnez en soient bien et loialement serviz et paieez, solonc le purport de n're doun et de noz letres quels eu ont de noz. Et chargeoms n're filz Richard sur n're benefon de tenir et confermer a chescun quant nous lour avons ensi donnez; et si avant come Dieu nous a donnez pour^s sur n're dit filz nous lui donnons n're malison^t fil empesche ou soeffre^u estre empesches en quantq' en il est n're dit doun. Et de cest n're testament lequel nous volon estre tenuz et perfourmez pur n're darreine volunte, fasons et ordenons noz executors n're tres cher et tres ame frere d'Espaigne^x duc de Lancastre, les reverenz peres en Dieu William^y evesq' de Wyncestre Johan^z evesq' de Bath, William^a evesq' de Saint Asaph, n're t'sch' en Dieu S. Rob't de Walsham n're confessor, Hugh de Segrave fenescal de noz terres, Aleyn de Stokes, et Johan de Fordham lesquelx nous prioms, requerons, et chargeoms de executer et accomplir loialment toutez les choses fus-

^a *guerdon*, reward.

^r *estoier*, to stand to, to abide. Kelham.

^s power.

^t or *malichon*, malediction.

^u suffer.

^x *d'Espaigne*. John of Gaunt, third brother of the Black Prince, married in 1372, Constance eldest daughter of Peter king of Castile and Leon, in whose right he claimed the kingdom of Spain, in re-establishing Peter on which throne two years before the Black Prince contracted the sickness of which he died; 1376. Sandf. p. 250, 251.

^y William Wyckham, died 1405.

^z John Harewell, chancellor of Gascoigne, chaplain to the Black Prince, died 1386.

^a William de Spridlington advanced to the see from the deanry this year.

dites. En tesmoignance de toutez et chescuns les choses susdites nous avons fait mettre a cest n're testament et darreine volunte noz prive et secree sealz, et avons auxi commandez notre notair deffous escript de mettre n're dite darreine volunte & testament en forme publiq', et de foy souz escriere et le signer et marcher ^b de son signe acustumez en tesmoignance de toutes et chescuns les choses deffuz dites.

Et ego Joh'nes de Ormesheved cl'icus Karliolen' dioc' publicus autoritate ap'lica notarius, p'missis omnib' et singulis dum sic ut premittitur sub anno D'ni Mill'imo ccc septuagesimo sexto, Indictione quarta decima, pontificatus sanctissimi in Xp'o p'ris et d'ni n'ri d'ni Gregorii divina providentia pape xi^{mi} anno sexto, mense, die et loco predictis predictum metuendissimum d'num meum principem agentur et fierent, p'sentib' reverendo in X'po p're domino Johanne Hereforden' ep'o, d'nis Lodewico de Clifford, Nich'o Bonde et Nich'o de Scharnesfeld militib', et d'no Will'mo de Walsham cl'ico, ac aliis pluribus militib', cl'icis, & scutiferis, unacum ipsis presens fui, eaque sic fieri vidi et audivi, & de mandato dicti d'ni mei principis scripsi, et in hanc publicam formam redegei, signoq' meis et nomine consuetis signavi rogatus in fidem et testimonium omnium premissorum, constat michi notario pred'co de interlinear' harum dictionum *tout est* per me fact' sup'ius approbando.

^b *marquer.*

Probatio

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Simone Cant' Archiep',
4 Idus Junii, 1376, in camera infra scepta domus
fratrum prædicatorum conventus London. Nostre
Translationis anno secundo.

Regist. Sudbury, fol. 90. b. 91. a. b. in the Archiepiscopal
Registry at Lambeth.

Edward Prince of Wales, commonly called the Black
Prince, died in the Royal Palace at Westminster, on
Trinity Sunday, July 8, A. D. 1376; and was buried in
Canterbury Cathedral. His monument is engraven in
Sandford's Genealogical History, p. 187; in Dart's Antiqui-
ties of Canterbury; and by Vertue, in Rapin's History of
England.

[78]

JOAN PRINCESS OF WALES.

IN nomine Sancte et individue Trinitatis, Patris et Filii et Spiritus Sancti. Anno ab incarnatione D'ni secundum cursum et computac'oem ecclesie Anglic. mill'mocccclxxxv, Regni vero carissimi filii mei Ricardi Regis Anglie et Francie nono, mensis Augusti die septimo in castro meo Walyngford Sar' dioc', Ego Johanna principissa Wallie, ducissa Cornub', comitissa Cestr', et d'na Wake, habens integram sanitatem mentis mee, et fidem catholicam firmiter proficendo, facio, ordino et constituo testamentum meum sive ultimam voluntatem meam in hunc modum qui sequitur. Inprimis ego Johanna principissa lego animam meam omnipotenti Deo salvatori meo, et beatissime Virgini Marie sue genetrici, et omnibus sanctis ejus; Corpusq' meum ad sepeliend' in capella mea apud Stanford puxta monumentum ven' D'ni nostri et mariti comitis Kanjc' defuncti^a. Item volo et ordino quod debita mea omnia et singula celeri modo quo fieri potuerint persolvantur. Item lego precarissimo filio meo regi supradicto lectum meum de velvet rubrum novum operat' in broderia cum pennis ostric' argent' et cum capit' leopardor, de auro' cum ramis et foliis argenteis procedentibus ex utraque parte quolibet ore ipsor' cum apparatu prout est in custodia custodis garderobe mee London'. Item lego predilecto filio meo Thome comiti Kancie unum lectum

^a He died Dec. 28, 34 E. III. Dugd. Bar. II. 74.

de camaca pallata in camaca rub' et radiata de auro cum apparatu, videlicet, cum dorfor' ciel integro, uno quilt quolibet operat' in broderia de v hachements in compafs, iiii curtins de Tarteren rub' verberat' i transversiam de syndone, i materat'^b de findone rub', ii fustian', i canevas de carde rub', xviii capet' de tapisteria, ii quiffin' long de camaca rub' i coopertor'^c de scarlet furr' de meum purat'^d. Item lego filio meo carissimo Johanni de Holand'^e unum lectum de camaca rub' pulverizat' cum paniers, cum apparatu, videlicet, i dorfor', i ciel integr', i quilt quolibet operat' in broderia de v compafs, iiii curtin de syndone rub' plan', i materat' de findone ex utraque parte, xii quiffin', ii fustian', xxiiii capit' de tapisteria, i cannevas de carde blod. Item unum coopertorium de scarlet furr' cum Meum purat' i coverchief de camaca sive furrura. Residuum vero omnium bonor' meor' p'fencium et futuror' ubicumq' existencium, ac omnes et singulos fructus, redditus et provent', necnon jura et dominia quecumq' quos et que carissimus filius meus Ricardus Rex Anglie et Francie michi et executoribus meis concessit et dedit, post mortem meam per unum annum habend' prout litteris suis inde confectis plenius continetur, do, lego, et concedo, meis executoribus subscriptis, viis et modis quibus de jure melius possum ad solvendum primitus de eisdem bonis et catallis meis debita mea supradicta, & deinde ad remunerandum fervientes meos secundum qualitatem et merita personarum michi serviencium, et ad disponendum pro ani-

^b mattras.

^c coverlet.

^d *Furra de Meum* is a particular sort of furr, not explained by the glossaries. It may be also read *furratum de or cum Meum*. Du Cange explains *puratus* for *purpuratus*, and applies it to a Byzantine coin.

^e Her third son by the earl of Kent, beheaded by the mob at Pleshy, where he was buried i Henry IV.

ma mea sicut eisdem executoribus meis utilius, sanius et salubrius videbitur expedire. Quibus executoribus meis do et concedo potestatem generalem et mandatum speciale testamentum meum et ultimam voluntatem meam hujusmodi exequendi et plenarie adimplendi secundum modum et formam superius expressat'. Ad quod quidem testamentum meum sive ultimam voluntatem hujusmodi bene, fideliter et plenarie exequend' et adimplend' facio' ordino, constituo executores meos generales et speciales venerabiles in Christo patres et amicos meos carissimos D'nos Rob'tum^f consanguineum meum Dei gr'a London', et Will'm^s ead'm gr'a Wynton' ep'os, ac providos et circumspectos viros michi predefectos Dn'm Joh'nem Dn'm de Cobham, Dn'm Will'm de Beauchamp, Dn'm Will'm de Nevyl, Dn'm Simonem de Burlee, Dn'm Lodowycum Clyfford, Dn'm Ricardum Abberbury, Dn'm Joh'm Clanvowe, Dn'm Ricardum Stury, Dn'm Joh'nem de Worthe senescallum terrarum mearum et Dn'm Joh'em le Vache milites, ac carissimos clericos meos d'nos Will'm de Fulburn' et Joh'nem de Yernemouth, et dilectos armigeros meos, Will'm Harpele & Henr' de Norton, ipsosque omnes et singulos executores meos rogo & per viscera Jesus Christi firmiter obsecro et requiro quatinus premissa omnia et singula secundum Deum et justam conscienciam fideliter adimpleant, adimplerive faciant et procurent pro posse eorundem, et sicut ante tribunal' eterni judicis in suo terribili judicio voluerint et debeant rendere preterea omnibus premissis secundum

^f Robert Braybroke.^s William Wykeham.

propositum, vim et effectum presentis mei testamenti sive ultime mee voluntatis fideliter et plenarie ad bonam deliberacionem et conscientiam predictor' executor' meor' complet' omnia et singula bona mea insuper remanencia committo in potestatem et disposicōem predilicti filii mei Thome comit' Kancie et dictorum venerabil' in X'po patrum episcoporum London' et Wynton.' In quorum omnium testimonium, ac testamenti mei et ultime voluntatis mee hujus fidem pleniorē, presentes literas meas testimoniales et ultimam voluntatem huj' continentes sigilli mei apposicione signavi et feci communiri. Dat. anno, mense, die, et loco supradictis. Hiis testib'. Priore Walyngfordie, et Joh'ne James.

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Will'm Cantuar' archiep' in capella privata manerii n'ri de Lamhith, 9 die mensis Decemb' anno D'ni 1385, et n're translationis 5to.

Regist. Courteney, fol. 213. b. 214. a. b. in the Archbishopal Registry at Lambeth.

This princess (called the Fair Maid of Kent) was the only daughter of Edmond of Woodstock earl of Kent, son of king Edward I. She was married first to Thomas Montacute, earl of Salisbury, from whom the pope divorced her^s, and gave her to her gallant Sir Thomas Holland, knight of the garter, who was created in her right earl of Kent, and lord Wake of Lidell, and died 34 E. III. She

^s Dugd. Bar. I. 648, II. 75, 94. Sandford 184.

was thirdly married the year after to Edward the Black Prince, whom she outlived, and died at Wallingford castle, July 8, 1385, of grief for the king her son's just resentment to her son John Holland, for killing lord Stafford in a fray, and was buried in the church of the Friars minors at Stamford, which has long since been demolished^b.

^b See in Peck's Annals of Stamford, book XII. p. 11, 12, an account of her death. Mr. Peck imagined a female bust set in the western outwall of the inclosure there, which he has engraved, belonged to her monument.

HENRY

HENRY DUKE OF LANCASTER.

EN le noun del Piere, del Fitz, et del Seint Espirit.
 Nous Henry, Duc de Lancastre, Counte de Derby,
 de Nichol^a et de Leicestr, Seneschal d'Engleterre, Seigneur
 de Bruggerak^b, et de Beufort, le xv jour del mois de Marz
 l'an de grace mill ccc. et lx. a n're chastelet de Leic' de-
 visons et fisons n're testament en maniere que s'enfuit.
 Enprime nous recommaundons et devisons n're alme a
 Dieu, et devisons n're corps a estre ensevellitz en l'eglise
 collegiale^c del annunciation n're Dame de Leicestr' d'au-
 trepart^d le autiere ou le corps n're seign'r et piere que dieu
 affoile est enterrez. Et voloms q' n're corps ne demeorge
 desenterrez outre trois s'ymaynes apres le departir del alme.
 Et volons q' si nous devions^e a Leic' que n're corps soit
 porte a l'eglise parochiale le tiers jour devant l'enterrement,
 et q' illoeq's soient faites les divines services, tiels come
 appartient, ove xxiii torches, et que les douze torches de-
 moergent a l'eglise et deux draps d'or; les cureez de la dite
 eglise aient n're melior chival ou les pris en noun de

^a Lincoln.

^b Brigerak is a strong town in Gascoigne, which he reduced with many
 more in king Edward's French wars, 18 E. III. Froissart and Walsingham.
 in Dugd. Bar. I. 785.

^c Founded by his father, Henry earl of Lancaster, 4 E. III.

^d On the other side.

^e devier, or devoyer, to die.

principalⁱ, et q' n're corps soit porteez d'illeoques tanqe a l'eglise collegial de n're Dame avant dite, et illoques enterrez come defus est dit; ^{ainsi} q'il ny ait chose voine^h ne de bobaunceⁱ, come des homes armez, ne des chivals couvertz, ny autres choses veines, mes une herce ove cynk cierges, chescune cierge de centz lb, et IIII grauntz mortiers^k, et c torches entour les corps. Et qe cynqaunte poures soient vestus, vint et cynk de blank et xxv de blew, portant les ditz torches. Et volons q' n're Seign'r le Roy et ma Dame le Reyne soient garniz de n're ent'rement^l, et Mons'r le Prince, et mes seign'rs ses freres, et madame Dame Isabell^m, et nos seorsⁿ et nos freres lo'r seigneurs, et les autres grauntz de n're saunk^o. Et devifons cynqaunt linges^p por departir as poures bofoignoufes en temps environ n're enterement en manere come nous avons charge de bouche les unz de nos executors, si tauntz des poures y foeint. Et ne volons unc^q q' nulles costages foeint faitz le jour de n're enterement pour pestre les gentz del pais nes les cōes^r de la ville, et volons q' religieuses soient bien regardez. Et volons q' si nous devions

ⁱ The curates of that church to have our best horse, or his value, in the name of the principal. Dugdale.

^h ainsi, so.

^h vain.

ⁱ bobans, bobanité, sumptuosite. Laccombe. extravagant.

^k lamps.

^l be warned or invited to the funeral.

^m his wife.

ⁿ There were six of them; all married except the fourth, who was abbess of Ambresbury. Dugd. ubi sup. p. 783.

^o great people of our blood or lineage.

^p Quære, sheets.

^q oncques, by no means.

^r To amuse the country folks nor the common people. Les communes de la ville.

aillors

aillois qu'a Leic' q' n're corps soit menez al eglise de n're dame collegial avaunt dite et illeques ensterrez en manere come defus est dit. Et volons et devisons q' toute la cire et touz les drapes d'or demoergent a la dite eglise collegial, et devisons a la dite eglise entierement n're chapele ove touz les aournementz^s et touz nos reliques. Et devisons touz nos biens, vessell d'argent, et touz lez autres moebles a aquiter noz dettes et guerdoner^t noz poures fervauntz, qe ne sount mie ungore^u guerdone, chescun solom lour dessert, et solom lour estat, a la disposicion de nos executors, et a perfaire^x la dite eglise collegial^y et touz les autres maisons devisez et ordeignez entour la dite eglise. Et volons qe si nos executors puissent estre enfourmes en verite qe nous tenoins terre qe fust d'autruy, et qe nous ne avoins tiel estat qe nos heires puissent de bone foi le tenir, q'il persuent a nos heires de rendre les terres a ceux ou a cely a queux ou a qy eles devient ou doit estre de droit. Et auxint qe si nos executors puissent estre enforme qe nous eions ewz d'autri a tort, q'ils facent gree en descharge de n're alme. E a toutes cestes choses pleniement perfaire et acumplir solom n're volunte et devys fust ditz, nous ordeignouns et fons nos executors le rev'rent piere en Dieu John^z evesq' de Nichol, le honorable home de seinte reli-

^s ornemens.^t to reward.^u encore.^x finish.

^y The church and buildings were not compleated until long after this time. The subsequent dukes of Lancaster granted an annual sum towards carrying on and finishing the same for several ages after the death of this Duke.

^z John Gynwell, or Geneville, bishop of Lincoln, 1351—1363.

gion William^a abbe de Leic', n're treschiere soer la Dame Wak^b, n're tres chiere cosyne de Walkynton, Monsieur Rob't la Mare, Monf' John de Bokelonde, Sire John de Charnele, Sire Waut' Power, Sinkyn Simeon, et John de Neumarche; donaunt pleine poer a eux et a chescun de eux toutes les choses fufdites pleinement perfaire et acomplir en la manere fufdite. Et en cas qe nulle chose soit endoubte et nemye desclare en le dit testament, eient nos ditz executors pleine poer totes choses en mesme le testament desclarer solom ceo qils fenterent qe soit plus a pleifance de Dieu, al profit de n're alme, accordaunt a n're volunte et a resoun. Item nous devisons touz noz biens qe remenent outre noz dettes et outre ceo qe ferra donez pur reward a noz servauntz, et a perfaire n're dite eglise collegial de Leic' et en eide de performir et accomplir les maisons qe nous avoins ordeignez illoeques, d'estre mys al profit de n're alme par l'avis et assent denoz ditz executors. En tesmoigne de queles choses nous avions a cest n're testament mys n're seal ensemblement ove n're signet; escript le jour, lu, et an fufditz.

Probatio dicti Testamenti 3 Kal. April. A. D. 1361. in castro Leycestr' coram Johanne Lincoln Ep'o.

Alia probatio dicti Testamenti coram D'n'm Will'mum de Witleseye, Official' Cur' Cant'. Dat' London 7 Idus Maii, A. D. 1361.

^a William Knight was dean of the duke's college, and resigned 1322. Quare if he was chosen abbot of Leicester abbey afterwards.

^b Blanche, his second sister, married to Thomas lord Wake.

Regist'

Regist' Islip. fol. 172. a. b. in the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

This Henry, surnamed Grismond, from the place of his birth, being Grismond-castle, or Castrum de Grosso Monte, in Monmouthshire, and called also Tort-Col, or Wry Neck, was the only son of Henry earl of Lancaster, the second son of king Henry the Third. He was created earl of Derby in his father's life, 11 E. III. earl of Lincoln, 23 E. III. and duke of Lancaster, 25 E. III. and married Isabel, daughter of Henry lord Beaumont, by whom he had issue two daughters, of whom Blanche, the younger, being married to John of Gaunt, brought him the estate and title of Lancaster. Henry died at Leicester of the plague, 35 Edw. III. 1360, and was buried in the collegiate church of Our Lady, at Leicester, where Leland^c saw his monument, on the S. side of the altar, and at his head that of his wife. But these, with the church itself, were completely demolished at the dissolution; but the hospital of the same foundation still subsists in part. See his seal in Sandford, p. 102.

It in eadem Joh' i' unum par vestimentorum parvulum, cum eadem Joh' i' melius portorium incum notatum. It in eadem Joh' i' melius portorium incum notatum. It in eadem Joh' i' melius portorium incum notatum.

** embroidered.*

** A counter named Goshcon. Another named Manganale.*

** My best portorium, with musical notes.*

LIONEL.

LIONEL DUKE OF CLARENCE.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. Ego Leonellus, Dux Clarencie, fanus mente licet eger corpore, volensque debitum mortis prevenire, testamentum meum condo in hunc modum. In primis lego animam meam Deo et beate Marie et omnibus sanctis, et corpus meum ad sepeliend' in eccl'ia fratrum Augustinensium de Clare in choro ante magnum altare. It'm lego eccl'ie eorundem fratrum nigrum vestimentum meum cum toto apparatu. It'm lego eid'm eccl'ie pannum meum nigrum brodatum^a. It'm Violente uxori mee rubeum vestimentum meum cum coronis aureis cum toto apparatu. It'm eidem uxori mee omnia jocalia mea exceptis subscriptis. It'm d'no Joh'i de Bromwych militi unum dextrarium qui vocatur Gerfacon'^b. It'm lego d'no Ric'o Musard militi unam zonam de auro cum uno dextrario qui vocat' Maungeneleyn. It'm lego Barthe'o Pycot duas zonas de argento & deaurat'. It'm lego D'no Joh'i de Capell capellano meo unam zonam de auro ad faciend' unum calicem in memoriam anime mee. It'm eidem D'no Joh'i melius portiforium meum notatum^c. It'm eidem Joh'i unum par vestimentorum pauleatum^d cum

^a embroidered.

^b A courser named Gerfalcon. Another named Maungeneleyn.

^c My best portiforium, with musical notes.

^d paled.

albo & rubeo. It'm lego mag'ro Nich'o de Haddeleye unum parvum portiforium non notatum. It'm lego D'no Joh'i Wayte capellano unum portiforium notatum. It'm lego Thonæ Waleys unum circulum aureum, quo circulo frater meus et dominus creabatur in principem^e. It'm Edmundo Mone lego illum circulum quo in ducem fui creatus. It'm lego mag'ro Nich'o de Haddeley supra-dicto duo monilia de auro, blodio & viridi colore anamalat'^f. It'm lego Nich'o Bekennesfeld unum monile de auro cum duabus manibus inclusis. Item lego eidem Nich'o decem marcas annui redditus in manerio de Bremmesfeld^e ad totam vitam suam percipiend'. Et lego Rob'to Bardulf unum monile de auro ad modum cordis factum. It'm volo quod omnes annuli distribuuntur inter valetos camere mee secundum disposicionem executor' meor'. It'm volo & executoribus meis injungo q'd nulla fiat bonorum meorum seu terrarum mearum saltim quas vendere seu donare possum aliquibus deliberacio seu dissipacio^h exceptis legatis supra-dictis, quousque debita mea secundum quod facultates mee ad hoc suppetunt plene persolvantur, et si quod residuum fuerit, volo quod sit in disposic'one executorum meorum. Hos vero constituo & facio hujus testamenti mei seu ultime voluntatis mee executores, videlicet Violentam uxorem meam, Barth'm Pycot et D'n'm

^e Edward the Black Prince.

^f enamelled with red and green. *blodius*, color sanguineus. Du C.

^e Brimsfield c. Gloc.

^h This word is not in the glossaries.

Joh'm de Capell' capellanum, quibus adjungo D'n'm Joh'em de Bromwyche militem coadjutorem non tanquam executorem. Acta sunt hec anno ab incarnatione D'ni millesimo tricentesimo sexagesimo octavo, indiotione septima, mensis Octobr' die tertia, pont' sanctissimi in Xp'o patris ac d'ni n'ri d'ni Urbani divina providencia pape quinti anno sexto, in camera ip'ius d'ni ducis, infra muros civitatis Albanen' situat'; presentibus Nich'o de Bekenfeld, Rob'to Bradwaye, Joh'e Bray, et aliis..

Et ego Nich'us de Haddeleye, clericus Miden' i dioc' publicus auctoritate apostolica notarius premissis omnibus et singulis supradictis dum sic ut premittit' agerent' et fierent una cum prenominat' testibus presens interfui, eaq' omnia et singula sic fieri vidi et audiui, scripsi, publicavi, et in hanc publicam formam redegei, signoq' meo consueto signavi rogat' in fidem et testimonium premissor'.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Will'mo Cant' Archiep'
6to Idus Junii 1369, apud Lambeth.

Regist' Witlesey, fol. 100. a. b. in the Archiepiscopal
Registry at Lambeth.

Lionell duke of Clarence was third son of Edward III. born 12 E. III. married first Elizabeth de Burgh, and secondly, 42 E. III. Violenta, daughter of Galeas, prince of Milan, within five months after which second marriage

he died, not without suspicion of poison, in her father's house, at Alba Pompeia, called also Longueville, in the marquisite of Montferrat, in Piemont, on the 17th of October, A. D. 1368, having made this will but a fortnight before. He was first buried in the city of Pavia, but was afterwards brought to England, and interred at Clare in Suffolk.

Dugd. Bar. II. 167. Weever 742. Sandford, p. 222. in which last see the ceremonial of the marriage, which probably cost the Duke his life by high living.

Dugdale has given partial abstracts of these two last wills.

JOHN EARL OF PEMBROKE.

EN noun de Pier, de Fitz, et de seint Esprit, Amen.
 Jeo John de Hastynges, Counte de Penbrok, de
 seine memoire, face mon testament en manere qe senfuit.
 Adeprimes je devise ma alme a Dieu et a n're Dame, et
 mon corps a sevelier^a en l'eglise de Seint Paul de Loundres,
 ou une tombe a faire en la partie devers le north a travers
 del souverain autre de mesmes le eglise, quele tombe jeo
 voel qe soit acordaunt come affiert^b a tombe Elizabeth de
 Burugh qe gist a la menorelle en Loundre hors de
 Algate. Et aussint je devise pur la fegur de mesme le
 tombe cXL li. si mestre est ou plus solon l'avis de mes
 executours. Item je devise pur coustages a ma sepulture
 et distribucion a faire as pures ccc li. ou plus par l'a-
 vis mes executours avaunt dit, et auxint je vise et fu de
 consentement qe Anne ma chere compaignie apres mes dettes
 perpaiez aiet de mes biens et chateux queconque tut qe a luy
 purra appartenir resonablement solonc lei et usage d'Engle-
 terre fauns ascun contredit. Item je devise pur coustages
 a fundacioun des freres deins la ville de Co...eneb'^c
 cccc li. a dispendre illoeque par mes executours si

^a *ensevelir.*^b as like as it can be made.^c Original MS. scarce legible. It was probably some foundation that never took place.

freres y vuillent enhabiter, et si les ne voillent illeoque enhabiter, ou qe aucun autre arrest a soit purquoi il ne poet estre fait, adonq' je vuil qe les avant dites cccc li. et autres cc li. soient dispenduz par avis de mes avantditz executours, cestassavoir damortier^d, deux chapelleynes chauntantz en l'eglise de Seint Paul susdite pur les almes de ceaux qe j'ai nommes a une de mes executours, et qe le demoerant^e du dite somme soit fait a la eglise de Chartehous en Loundres hors de Newgate, pur les almes avantdites ensemblement en alouance de deniers qe nous avons pitea^f grante a dite meson en acomplicement del avowe par nous autre foitz fait en Gyen. Et si destourbance isoit^g qe la dite perpetuite des chapelleynes ne puit estre fait come avant est dit, je voel qe les avantditz vi c li. soient despenduz autrement en relevacion de meson de Chartehous susdit, et des autres poures meisons de religion en Engleterre et en Gales solonc l'avis de mes executours. Auxint je devise qe touz mez dettes soient paies par meins de mes executours et par meins dez feffez de mes manoirs. Auxint je devise qe touz les deniers avant nommes et qe serent nommes en cest testament soient levez et paies de les issues provenant des manoirs et seignouries qe les feffez depar moi tenount de mon doun. Auxint je devise a les freres de les quatre ordres a prier pur m'alme c li. par disposicion de mes executours. Item je devise a departir entre les servants de mon hostel qe de lour travaille ne

^d amortize.^e remainder.^f Quære ptie, i. e. partie grante, in part granted.^g should be.

fount

fount pas regardez a temps de ma mort c li. par mes executours fufdits, confidere la porcion du temps de checuny demoure vers nous et a bone fervice qu'il m'a fait. Auxint je devife a partier entre mes povres naifs^h de mes manoirs cc li. par meins mes executours. Auxint je devife a despendre pur m'alme et les almes avantnomes, en meffes et almoign a la mefons de Charte hous & autres povres mefons par avis mes auantditz executours c li. Auxint je voel qe chescun de mes executours qe travaillera pur l'execution de iceft testament pregne ces costages refonablement et estre ceⁱ pur fon travail x li. Le refidue de touz mes biens je devife a dispendre par avis de mes executours pur m'alme et l'almes avantnomes en melior manere come leur femblera qe soit a fere pur profit de les almes avantditz. De cest testament je face mes executours le Reverent Pier en Dieu ^kWilliam evesqe de Wyncestre, Mess^r Henr' Seign'r de Percy, S'r Waut' Amyas, S'r John de Barowe, clerk, Rauf' de Walsham et Thomelyn Crickelade. Escrit en Loundres v jour de May l'an mil. ccc. lxxii. Item jeo devife qe la somme en quoi je ou tenuz a ma tres puisante Dame et Mier^l qe Dieu affoible, qe ce soit fait et distribuyt pur l'alme a n're avandite miere en le melour manere qe fera avys a mes dits executours, et a plus profit de sa alme.

^h servants born on my estates.

ⁱ *estre ceo*, besides this. Kelham.

^k William of Wykeham.

^l Agnes, daughter of Roger Mortimer, earl of March, remarried to John de Hakelut, died 42 E. III. By her will 1367, she orders her burial in the church of the Minoreffes without Aldgate. Dugd. I. 577.

Probatio dicti Testamenti xvi Kal. Augusti Anno
D'ni 1376, infra cepta fratrum predicatorum con-
ventus London. coram Archiep' Cantuar'.

Regist. Sudbury, fol. 91. b. 92. a. in the Archiepiscopal
Registry at Lambeth.

Aliud Testamentum predicti JOHANNIS COMITIS
PENBROK'.

IN Dei Nomine Amen. Ego Johannes de Hastynges,
Comes Penbrok', sana mente propria voluntate, condo
testamentum meum in hunc modum. In primis lego ani-
mam meam Deo, et beate Marie, et omnibus sanctis; et
corpus meum ad sepeliendum in Anglia in monasterio fra-
trum predicatorum Hereford', in choro coram magno
altari. Item volo et ordino quod de bonis meis hic et
alibi existentibus servitores mei bene respiciantur, et remu-
nerentur unusquisque secundum gradum suum, et specialius
illi qui in regnis Castell' et Francie multos labores et
angustias ratione mei sustinuerunt, ad quod faciendum
districcius quo potero consciencias executorum meorum
onero per presentes. Item volo et ordino quod execu-
tores mei distribuant de bonis meis pro anima mea secun-
dum facultatem eorundem, secundum quod viderent melius
expe-

expedire, et secundum quod bona caritas exigit et requirit, et hoc cicius quo bono modo fieri poterit, sicut volunt respondere coram summo iudice. Executores meos constituo tales, videlicet, Dominum Walterum Amyas, Radulphum de Walsingham et ceteros secundum quod continetur in testamento meo facto in Anglia ante recessum meum ultimum de eadem. Scriptum in presencia mea coram hiis testibus in Dominica in ramis palmis, videlicet, Domino Mauricio Wych, Fratrem Alexandro Bache confessori meo, Thoma More, Waltero Atte Watere, Johanne Guybon, Stephano Hamme, et ceteris qui tunc adherant, Anno Domini millesimo ccc septuagesimo quarto, secundum computationem ecclesie Anglicane. In quorum omnium testimonium sigillum meum manu mea propria presentibus duxi apponendum.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Simon Archiep', Cant'
16 Kal. Nov. 1376, apud Lambeth. Registr.
Sudbury, fol. 92. b.

John Hastyngs, earl of Pembroke, was son of Laurence, born 21 E. III. and having obtained a divorce from Margaret, daughter of E. III. in 42 E. III. married Anne daughter and heir of Sir Walter Manney, founder of the Charterhouse, which occasions the earl's bequests to that house. He was an active commander in the French wars, being made lieutenant of Aquitaine; but in attempting

attempting to relieve Rochelle by sea, his fleet was burnt by the Spaniards, and himself carried prisoner into Spain, where he suffered four years rigorous confinement. After his release he went to Paris, where he soon fell sick, as supposed, of poison, and died on the road to Calais, April 16, 50 E. III. He was buried first in the choir of the Friars Preachers at Hereford, but removed to the Grey-friars, near Newgate, London. Dugd. Bar. I. 576, 577.

Bisham Abbey, founded by William Montacute earl of Salisbury, her father, 1178, for Austin canons. Dugd. Bar. I. 677. Tanner's Not. Mon. p. 16.

Monks, however, removed, Henry 2d. delay. Northold. Kelham.

P H I.

PHILIPPA COUNTESS OF MARCH.

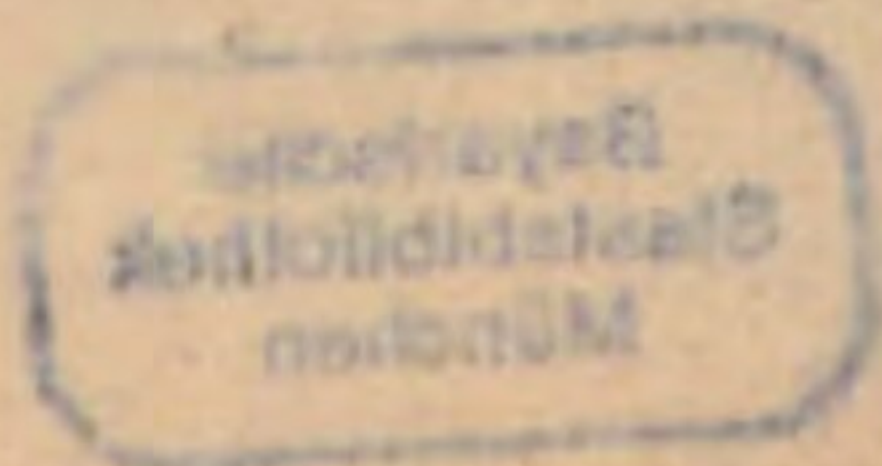
EN noun de Dieu, Amen. Jeo Philipe de Mortemer, Countesse de la Marche, esteant en bone et faine memorie le vynt primer jour de Novembre l'an du grace mil troiscentz, septant et octantisme, face et ordeygne mon testament et ma derreine voluntee en ceste manere. En primes jeo devise m'alme a Dieu et mon corps en ensevelir en l'eglise conventuel de la Seint Trinitee en le priorie de Bustelesham Mountagu^a. It'm jeo devise pur les costages faire et pur doner en almoigne as poures pur m'alme et autres despensez le jour de ma sepulture, ove la vesture de cent homes de chescun manere degree, et a tenir le xxx jour de mon obit, et la demeore^b de ma meigne^c tanqe al temps qe mon corps soit enterre cent seffant livres, le quel enterrement soit fait en manere desouth escript. C'est assavoir qe v grosses cierges qarrez et iiii mortiers de cire soient mys entour mon corps et en dite manere, et qe xxi torches soient au dirige, et xxviii torches lende-mayn a la messe, les queux XLIX torches soient devisez ascuns a remeindre a la dite esglise de Bustelesham et les

^a Bissham abbey, founded by William Montacute earl of Salisbury, her father, 1338, for Austin canons. Dugd. Bar. I. 647. Tanner's Not. Mon. p. 16.

^b *demorance, demoree, demoerge*, delay.

^c household. Kelham.

autres



autres as diverses esglises solom la discrecion de mes executeurs, et qe barrez^d soient faitz entour mon corps covertz de drap bleu sanz autre herce, et les draps d'or qe j'ai solont mys four mon corps, les queux apres l'enterement remeyndrout a la dite esglise de Bustelesham, et le drap bleu fufdit soit donee entre poures.

It'm jeo devise pur ma toumbe faire quarrant livres.

It'm jeo devise al priour de Bustelesham a prier pur m'alme x marcs.

It'm al south priour^e illeoc^q LX s.

It'm a chescun chanoignon illeoc^q XL s.

It'm al overaigne de mesme l'eglise deux centz livres a tiel entent qe les priour et covent de la dite maison tiegnront solemnement le jour de mon anniverfarie as touz jours.

It'm jeo devise a la dite esglise de Bustelesham tote ma chapele entiere ove touz lours appurtenance c'est affavoir vestiments, livres, chalices, cruets, chaundeliers d'argent, tabletz depeyntz et enbroudez, a servir al altier de Seint Anne, devant le quel altier mon corps furra enterre en la secounde arche encountre mon treshonoure Seignur mon pier^e qe Dieux affoille; hors pris mes meillours vestiments ove III capes de fuyte queux jeo devise a l'abbeye de Wyggemore^e, et mes blanches vestimentz queux jeo devise a la maison de Lyngbrok^h.

^d barrs.

^e sub-prior.

^f William de Montacute, earl of Salisbury.

^g Wigmore priory, founded by Ralph de Mortimer 1100, refounded by his son Hugh 1197.

^h A priory of Austin nuns on the river Lug, in Herefordshire, founded by some of the Mortimers, t. R. I.

It'm jeo devise a mesme l'autier de Seint Anne un
tablet le meillour d'or qe j'ay achate de John Pauly.

It'm jeo devise a fervir a mesme l'autier de Seint Anne
deux bacyns d'argent ove les armes de Mortimer et Moun-
tagu en lez fountz ennamaylez.

It'm jeo devise Esmonⁱ mon fitz un lit de bleu taffata
enbroudez des asnes merchez en l'espaule ove une rose,
c'est assavoir, une celure entiere, III curtyns de taffata, un
quilt enbroudez de mesme la feute, IIII tapets de tapi-
terrie, VI tapets pendantz de worstede, un canvasse, un
matrafs, II fustians, un quilt poynt blank, un paire de
lyncheux^k du drap de Reyns, un coverlet de worstede,
pur mesme le lit, un covertour de bleu demy puree, un
keverchief de menyver de drap de camaka plonket^l, un
coupe et un ewer de berill garnicee d'or.

It'm un anel d'or ov un rubie la verge ennamaylez de
ruffet.

It'm a dit Esmon mon fitz un anel d'or ove un piece de
la vraie croyce ove le scripture, *In nomine Patris et Filii
et Spiritus Sancti*, Amen.

It'm a dit Esmon un firmayl^m bleu ove deux mayns te-
nantz un dyamond.

It'm un pair des aneesⁿ les gaudes^o des croices rouges
enamaylez ; le dit anel ove la vraye croice, firmail, et anees
devoir garder four ma benison.

ⁱ Edmund her younger son, who succeeded his father, and whose will
follows.

^k sheets.

^l chain.

It'm

O

It'm

It'm a dit Esmon un hanap' d'argent ove l'escochon fait de deviz de armes de Mortimer ovesqe le coveracle. It'm a mesme Esmon un hanap' susorre ove le covercle cointrefait d'une roffe^p. Et pur oster toute manere matier de diffencons et debatz qe pourront furoere entre mon dit trescher fits Esmon et mes executours pur toutes maneres accions et demandes qe mon dit trescher fitz Esmon purroit per qeconqe voie demaunder, chalanger, ou clamer des mes biens apres mon decees, jeo lui devise cynk centz livres, a prender de la dette qe furra a moi due le jour qe jeo moi lerra morir^a, deinz mes seignouries, les queux d centz livres et toutes les autres choses desuis nomez sont a mon dit trescher fitz Esmon devisez four tiel condicion q'il ne clayme ne demande d'avoir nulles maneres, principaltes, ne autres choses en lieu d'icell, ne nulle autre rien de mes biens ne dettes, ne nule manere destourbance face a mes executours, et q'il soit eident^r, et doigne pleyne poair a mes executours et a lour assignes du lever primerement tote le remenant de ma dit dette q'adonques a moy furra due en toutes mes seignouries a perfourmir cest mon testament et ma darreyne voluntee. Qe vous resquier trescher, filz, pur la grande affiance qe j'ai en vous et doi de reson avoir, qe vous sur ma benison ne vull' de voz destourbez mes executours, de ceo q'ils dussent avoir de reson a perfournir cest mon testament et ma darreyne voluntee come desuis est dist. Et pur l'affiance qe

^p rose.

^a lerra morir, shall die. Kelham.

^r aiding.

j'ay de loyalte en Sir W. de Aston & Sir W. Wynter
 deux de mes executours, jeo voil qe mon vefsel d'argent
 entierement nient^s par moi devisee, c'est assavoir pottz,
 piecez, coillers^t, hanapers, bacyns, ewiers, plates pur espi-
 cerie, chargeours, esqueles, fauciers, qe furront les mesnez^u
 le jour qe jeo moi lerra morir, auxi bien le vefsel blank
 come d'or, et suisorre ou ennamaylez, soient livre as ditz
 SirWilliam et SirWilliam a perfaire entout ma entente come
 ils sont pleynement enfourmes de ma darreyne voluntee,
 fauns amenufer^x ascun parcel du dit vefsel four peril de lour
 almes, et come ils voudront respoundre de ceo al jour de
 juggement. Et comment qe j'ai devisez diversez choses de
 mes biens en mon testament come desuis est dit, as singu-
 leres persones, jeo voil et charge mes executours qe nulle
 parcell d'icelle soit dilivere a nully tanqe mon corps soit en-
 sevelee et mes dettez parpaiez. Et le residu de mes biens
 jeo voil q'il soit entierement al ordinance de mes executours,
 primerement mes dettes acquitez. Et a faire due execution
 de cest mon testament jeo face et ordeigne mes executours
 les persones desouthescript, c'est assavoir SirWilliam de Aston,
 Sir William Wynter, Ph' Holgot et Rob't Wyk, pur faire
 enfuit qe purra estre pleifance a Dieu, et salvacion de
 m'alme. Et sur la graunde affiance qe j'ai en le Reverent
 Piere en Dieu evesq' de Wyncester, c'est assavoir Sir Wil-
 liam Wykham, et en mon trescher et bien amee en Dieu
 Monf'r John de Bromwych, jeo les requier especialment

not.

^t spoons. K.^u q. remaining.^x diminishing.

en oeuvre de charite, q'ils soient eidants par toutes les bones voies q'ils purront a mes executours qe cest ma derreine voluntee purra estre accompliz. Donee a Plomestede' le jour et l'an fuisditz.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Will' Courteney, Archiep' Cantuar', apud Lambeth, 9 die mensis Februar' A. D. 1381.

Register Courteney, fol. 189. b. 190. a. in the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

Philippa, daughter of William de Montacute, was married to Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, who died 34 E. III. in Burgundy, where he commanded the English army, and was buried in Wigmore priory. She had by him two sons, Roger, who died in his father's life-time, and Edmund who succeeded him. She died 5 R. II. 1381, and was buried at Bisham abbey, among her own relations, of whose tombs, nor of the place, no remains appear at present. Dugd. Bar. I. 148.

Probabl Plumstead in Kent.

[164]
EDMUND EARL OF MARCH.

EN le noun de Pierc, de Filz et de Seint Esprit, Amen. Nous Esmon de Mortimer, Counte de la Marche et d'Ulvestier, Seign'r de Wyggemore, en seine et bone memoire le primer jour de moys de May, l'an du grace mill troys cent octantisme, ordenons et faceons n're testament en ceste manere. Primerement nous devisons n're alme a Dieu tout puissant qi la crea, et mon corps a enseveller et le corps de ma feme qe Dieu assoile ensemble en la esglise del abbeye de Wyggemore al fenestre del haut autier, et chargeons fermement nos executours de ceste n're testament q'ils ne facent coustages grosses ne outrageouses a n're entierement, et q'il n'y eit entour n're corps plus qe cynk cierges ardantz tan coms le service soit enfaissant; mais nos volons et devisons qe cent torches de cire convenables soient ordenez pur n're dit entierement, les queles nous volons q' apres le service fait soient distribuez a les esglises parochiales environ le dit abbeye pur l'ordenance de noz executours pur servir a seint sacrement.

Item nous volons qe de nos biens soient primerement paieez a Roger filz John de Mortemer D li. pur queux nous fumes obliges par estatut merchant^a en cas qe nous ou nos

exe-

^a A *statute merchant* is a bond of record, acknowledged before the clerk of the statutes merchant and lord mayor of the city of London, or two merchants assigned for that purpose; and before the mayors of other cities.

executours ne lui faceons performir les covenantz comprises en certaines endentures faites entre nous et lui sur mēme l'obligacion.

Item q' proſcheinement^b apres touz nous autres debtes dues par qeconq' voie ſoient duement paieez et acquitez de meſmes nos biens, et primerement ceux debtes pur queux nous ou aſcun autre pur nous ſumes obliges parfait.

Item nous devifons al ovraigne del eſgliſe de l'abbeye de Wyggemore mill. livres a employer en meſmes l'ovraigne pur l'ordenance de ma tres honourez dame et meere, et de mes executours, et par la ſervewe^c del eveſq' de Hereford q'adonq ſerra, et de Sire John de Byſhopeſton, Monſ'r Piers de la Mars, Sire William Ford, Sire Waut' de Colmpton, et Hugh de Boraſton.

Item nous devifons a meſme l'abbeye de Wyggemore n're meillour chapelle entiere, c'eſt aſſavoir, un celure, deux curtyns batuz^d, trois aubes, trois amytes, deus eſtoles, trois fanons, trois ceyntres, deux tonicles, trois chapes, deux frounteles, un towaille ov' un frontell' de drap d'or, un cas ove un corporas, un long towall pur l'autier et cordes pur le dit chapelle, un graunt croys d'or affize de perie^e ove relique de la croys notre ſeignur et un piler d'or ove une piece

cities and towns, or the bailiff of any borough, &c. purſuant to the ſtatute 13 E. I. *de mercatoribus*; the recognizance to be inrolled and kept by the clerk, and a counterpart by the mayor, as alſo an obligation ſigned and ſealed by the debtor, and its counterpart. *Jacob's Law Dictionary.*

^b next, from proſchain.

^c ſuperviſaunce.

^d ſet with ſtones.

P

du

du piler n're seign'r ove ix perles et un saphir en le sommet, et l'os^f Saint Richard Confessour, evesq' de Cicestr', & le doys^g de Saint Thomas de Cantelowe^h, evesq' de Hereford, et les reliques de Saint Thomas archevesq' de Cantirbirs, et tous nos autres meindres reliques, forsque ceux qe ferront devises enapresⁱ, et un miter d'or ov perrie^k & l'anel^l ove le saphir q'est en la garde de n're tresorie illeqe, un graunt croys d'argent fuforrez ove une large pie esteant fuz lions et les ymages de Marie & John, deux chandelers d'argent enamaillez, un grosse chalys d'argent fuforrez, le pie enamaillez, ove une patene et deux foiles et un seyn^m d'argent fuforrez, un table pur pees d'argent et enamaillez, un censer d'argent fuforrez, un stop'ⁿ ove un dassher^o d'argent fuforrez, et deux bacyns pur l'autier d'argent fuforrez; toutes les queles choses avantdites nous ordenons et volons qeles y demorent a la dite esglise perpetuellement sanz estre alloignez pur nulle cause sicome plus pleinement est contenuz en nos autres lettres eut a eux faites.

^f A bone of St. Richard de la Wich, who was bishop of Chichester from 1245 to 1253, and was canonized. Godwin de præf. 505.

^g *doigt*, finger.

^h Cantelupe bishop of Hereford, from 1275 to 1282, chancellor of Oxford, and lord chancellor, and canonized.

ⁱ hereafter.

^k stones.

^l the ring.

^m *seynt*, girt or band, or *ceint*, a belt. K.

ⁿ a holy water *stoup* or vessel.

^o with a sprinkler.

It'm nous devisons al abbeye de Lyfnes^p un piece de piler n're Seign'r entitlez ove une bille AL ABBEYE DE LYSNES.

It'm nous devisons a la priorie de Walsyngham une chapelle blanche^q, cest assavoir, deuz curtynes, trois aubes, trois amytes, deux estoiles, trois fanons, un chefible, deux tonicles, trois chapes, deux fronteles, un towaill ove un frountell, un longe towaill pur l'autier, un cas pur un corporas ove le corporas acordant a la chapele, toute d'une feute.

It'm nous devisons al abbeye de Tynterne une chapelle de rouge entier, c'est assavoir deux curtynes, trois aubes, trois amytes, deux estoiles, trois fanons, trois ceyntres, un chefible, deux tonicles, trois chapes, deux fronteles, un towaill ove un frontell, un cas ove un corporas, tout d'une feute.

It'm nous devisons a la priorie de l'Anthoney^r (al l'Anthoney le premier en Gales) une chapelle entiere de drap d'or palorz^s rouge et bleu, c'est assavoir deux curteyns de taffata rouge et bleu palee, trois aubes, trois amytes, deux estoiles, trois fanons, trois ceyntres, un chefible, deux tonicles, trois chapes, deux fronteles, un

^p Lesnes abbey, in Erith parish, Kent, founded 1178, by Richard Lucy, chief justice of England.

^q The furniture of this chapel was all *white*, as the following were of other colours.

^r Lantony, Llanhoden, or Lantonia prima, in Monmouthshire, founded by Hugh de Lacy, about 1108, removed in part to Gloucester suburbs, 1136. Tanner's N. M. 328.

^s paled.

towaille ove un frontell, un longe towaille et un cas ove un corporas, tout d'une feute.

It'm nous devisons a la priorie d'Uske^{*} une chapelle entiere blanche poudres de roses rouges, c'est assavoir deux curtyns, trois amytes, deux estoies, trois fanons, trois ceyntres, un chesible, deux tonicles, trois chapes, deux frounteles, un towaille ove un frontell, un cas ove le corporas ove la meyndre chalys d'argent fuforrez ove le patene, deux cruetes et un tablet pur pees et un feyne toutz d'argent fuforrez.

It'm nous devisons a la priorie de Chirbury[†] un coffre d'argent fuforrez et enamaillez ove quatre griffons en le pie pur servir corps notre seigneur, a demurer perpetuellement en le dit priorie, et quarrant marcs d'argent pur estre emploiez en vestimentz par la survewe del evefq' de Hereford qi pur le temps ferra, a demureres perpetuellement en la dit esglise et priorie.

It'm nous devisons a notre chanterie en l'abbeye de Wyggemore notre meyndre croys d'argent fuforrez ove les ymages Marie et John, et l'ymage de Seint Esmon d'argent fuforrez, le porthors gemelez[‡] et le greindre[×] missal, et le chapele de bleu ove les rais d'or, c'est assavoir, deux frountels, un towaille ove un frountell, deux curtyns, et un vestiment entiere pur un prestre de mesme la feute, un corporas

^{*} Usk, or Cairusk, a small priory in Monmouthshire.

[†] A priory of Black canons first founded at Snede, by Robert de Boulers, t. H. III. Tanner's Notitia, 453.

[‡] double, or pair of.

[×] largest.

ove la caas, et le chalys d'argent fuforrez ove deux fioles ove un table pur pees, et un feyne d'argent qe font toutdys^y ove la dite chapell, et un vestiment noir tout entier pur un prestre, ove deux fronteles, un towaille ove un frontell, un cas pur un corporas ove le corporas; & toutes cestes choses avant-dites volons q'eles demoergent perpetuellement a mesme nostre chanterie fans estre esloignez par nulle voie.

It'm nous devisons a les abbeyes & covents de chescun des maisons de religieuses desouz escritz quarrant livres; issint qe l'abbeye & covent de chescun des ditz maisons veullent^z entreprendre et faire seurtee a noz executours de faire chanter en leur esglises chescun jour durrant un an prochein apres qe paiement des avantditz XL li. leur ferra faite un messe de requiem privee pur les almes de nous et de treschiere compaignie et les almes de touz christenes par un chapelain seculer ou regulier, le quel dirra chescun jour avant q'il chantera placebo & dirige pur nous et touz christenes fans note, et q'un jour en chescun symaigne durront le dit an ferra dit pur nous & tous christienes en leur queer de tout le covent qi ferront present placebo & dirige ove note solempne, ove une messe de requiem a note lendemain, cest assavoir a les abbeyes & covents de Wygmore, Lysnes, & Tynterne.

It'm nous devisons a les abbeyes, priories, mestres, gardeins & covents de chescune maison de religioun de souz escriptz, quarrante marcs en mesme la fourme et

^y tous jours. Mot Picard. Lacombe.

^z borrow.

fouz.

fouz mesmes les condicions, cest assavoir a les abbeyes & covent de Lanternan^a, Comhir^b, & Tilteye^c, et a les priories & covent de Walsyngham, l'Anthoneny le primer en Gales, Buftesham, Chirbury, Goleclyve^d, Stokes^e, Anglesey^f, et croys Roys^g, et a les maitres & covent de les hospitaes de Saint John de Brugwater^h & de Lodeloweⁱ, et a les gardeins & covents des freres menours de Walsyngham, Babbewell^k, Brugwatier, Gloucestr' & Salop', et a les priories et covents des freres Augustyns de Clare, Lodelowe & Wodehous^l.

It'm nous devisons as priories & coventz de chescun des maisons desouz escritz, vynt marcs, issint qe chescun de eux veulle emprindre et faire surtes a noz executours a trover un chapelleyne de eux mesmes ou autre qi dirra chescun jour en lour esglise placebo & dirige sanz note, un

^a Llantarnan in Monmouthshire, a Cistercian abbey. Tanner, p. 331.

^b Cumhyre, a Cistercian abbey in Radnorshire, founded 113. Ib. p. 721.

^c An abbey of White monks in Essex. Ib. 129.

^d Goldcliff in Monmouthshire. Ib. p. 328.

^e There were three religious houses of this name. Stoke Cursey c. Devon. Ib. 99. Another c. Somersetshire, p. 476, and the college in Suffolk, p. 114.

^f Anglesey, c. Cambridge, a house of Black canons, founded by H. I. Ib. 42.

^g The Austin priory at Royston, or *De cruce Roefia*, c. Herts.

^h Bridgewater, founded by one William Bruce, before 15 John. Ib. 473.

ⁱ Of very antient foundation. Ib. 445.

^k A house of Grey-friars, just without the N. gate of St. Edmund's Bury, founded 1263. Ib. p. 527.

^l Near Clebury Mortimer, c. Salop, founded on the first coming of the order into England, about 1250.

collecte especial pur noz almes et les almes de touz christenes pur tout un an preschein apres q'ils averont receux le dit paiement; cest assavoir a les priour et covent de Sandelford joust Neubury^m, Cliffordⁿ en Gales & Suelleshales^o joust Whaddon.

It'm nous devisons a les religieuses dames la prioressie & covent de Lyngbroke vynt livres en manere et condicion especifiez prescheinement devant.

It'm nous devions a les religieuses dames l'abbessie et covent de Brusyerd^p quarrant marcs, issint qe les dites dames durrant un an preschein apres q'eles averont receux le dit paiement disent chescun jour en loure quere placebo et dirige pur nos almes et de touz christenes, et q'un leur chapelain qi chantera en la dite maison die chescun un collecte especial pur nous en sa messe durrant le dit an et qe mesmes les dames dient un jour en chescune symaigne durrant le dit an placebo et dirige ove note en leur dit quere, ove messe solempne & requiem lendemain pur les almes de nous et de touz christenes.

It'm nous devisons a les religieuses dames la prioressie & covent d'Ulture^a quarrant marcs sur mesmes condicon et forme.

^m Sandelford *juxta* Newbury c. Berks, founded for Austin canons before 1205. Ib. p. 19.

ⁿ A Cluniac priory in Herefordshire, founded t. H. I, Ib. p. 174.

^o Snelleshall in Whaddon parish, a small priory of Black monks, founded t. H. III. Ib. p. 30.

^p Brusyard, c. Suffolk, granted to the nuns minoresses of St. Clare, 40 E. III. Ib. p. 531.

^a Quere *Ulster*.

It'm nous volons et devisons qe si ascune des maisons fufdites refuse notre devys fufdite a cause de la charge monstre^r come est dit, q'adonqe la sone devisez a la maison ensi refusante, soit liveres par noz executours a autre maison, possession^s ou mendinant qe le voedra acceptier ove le charge avantdite.

It'm nous devisons a treshonoure dame & meere un hanaper de berill garniz d'argent fuforrez.

Item nous devisons a Roger notre fitz et heir le hanaper d'or ove le covercle nommes Benefonne et notre espeie^t garnizez d'or qi fut a bon Roy Edward, le grand corn' d'or ove le benfoun de Dieu et le nostre; issint q' apres le decees n're dit filz l'avantditz hanaper ove le covercle, dit espeye et le grand' corn d'or remeigne a son prochein heir, et issint de heir en heir perpetuellement; et auxi notre grante lit de noir satyn embroudez des blankes lions ove les rosers d'or ove les escuchons des armes de Mortimer et d'Ulvestrier, ove la chambre^u toute entiere, et auxint une coupe d'argent fuforrez et enamaillez ove jeux des enfantz^x et un saler^y d'argent fuforrez en manere d'une cheon^z. It'm des meillours bacyns d'argent deux fuforrez, deux des meillours bacyns blanks d'argent, deux ewers d'argent, un poot d'argent dim' galon', deux pootz d'argent chescun de dim' galoun, vi peces d'argent plattes, deux doufzeins des coellers^a

^r q. for monstree, set forth, or *montee*, amounting.

^s q. *profession*.

^t *epee*.

^u the furniture of the chamber.

^x *jeux des enfans*.

^y saltceller.

^z in the shape of a dog.

^a spoons.

d'argent,

d'argent, deux coellers d'or ove les testes de dames, un plate d'argent fuforrez, quatre chargeours et deux doufzeins des efquelles, et deux doufzeins des faucers d'argent. It'm notre meindre corn' d'or ove le baudrik^b. Et en cas qe notre dit fitz devie^c avant q'il soit de pleine age sanz heire de son corps engendrez, volons qe toutes les choses avant-dites demoergent a notre filz Esmon^d sur mesme la forme. Item nous devifons a notre dit filz Esmon trois cents marches^e de terre come pluis pleinement furra declarrez en autr' escript a lui et ses heirs de son corps a engendres, la reversion a nous et a nos heirs, et auxi deux doufzeins des esquelles et deux doufzeins de faucers d'argent, deux bacyns, et deux ewers d'argent, un saler en la manere d'une lyoun ove le pee d'argent fuforrez, deux coellers d'or, & deux doufzeins des coellers d'argent, un de noz grantz plates pur espices d'argent fuforrez, un grand coupe ove un ewer de mesme la feute d'argent fuforrez en manere d'une rose, vi peces plattes d'argent, deux pootz d'argent chescun de dim' galoun & qatre cent marcs d'argent, et un lit blank de sandale poudres des roses rouges ove le chambre entiere.

^b belt.^c die.

^d Edmund, his younger son, born at Ludlow, 15 Id. Nov. 1374, suffered a defeat from Owen Glendwr, on a mountain called Brynglase, near Knighton in Melenith or Radnorshire, 4 H. IV. 1407. Dugd. Bar. I. 150. Hist. Wigmore in Monast. Ang. vol. II. 228. Pennant's Wales, I. 327. & aut. ibi cit. Some Historians pretend that he married a daughter of Owen Glendour, by whom he had divers children. Some say his nephew the E. of March and his brother were taken with him; but Dugd. Bar. I. 151. says they were taken the year before.

^e de terre or marche, is land valued at one mark.

Item

Item nous devisons a n're fille Elizabeth^f un saler en manere d'un chien, & un hanaper d'or, ove un chaplet des roses de rouge cler tout entour & deux centz graunds perles.

Item nous devisons a n're fille Philippe^g un coronal d'or ove perie^h & deuz cents graunds perles, & auxi un fercle ove roses, emeraudes & rubies d'alifaundreⁱ en les roses, et le rouge lit ove les parkes^k ove les rouges tapites pur la chambre entiere, et un hanaper, et un ewer d'or ove deux saphirs en le sommet, & mill' livres d'argent en cas quele ne soit pas notre heir.

Item nous devisons a Symond Suddebury, ercevesq' de Canterbirs, une coupe ove le covercle et ove une tripere^l ovefque deux lions d'argent fuforrez et enamaillez.

Item nous devisons a William Courteney, evesq' de Loundres, une coupe de berill ove un long pie d'argent fuforrez & enamaillez pur le corps notre Seigneur.

Item nous devisons a friere John Gilbert, evesq' de Hereford, un plate d'argent pour espices & enamaillez ove les armes de Mortimer en la founce^m, et un anel ove quatre rubies & un diamant en mylieu.

Item nous devisons a notre treschier friere Monf'r Henri Counte de Northumbr'ⁿ un hanaper de tortelez^o ove une estelle^p en le founce & un nouche ovefque un ource.

^f wife of Henry Hotspur.

^g Wife of John Hastings, earl of Pembroke, Richard earl of Arundel, and John lord St. John.

^h With stones. Dugdale, not understanding it, leaves a blank.

ⁱ of Alexandria.

^l tripod.

^m bottom.

ⁿ Father of Henry Hotspur, who married this earl's daughter.

^o Wreathed work. Dugdale translates it *of a tortois*. Bar. I. 150.

^p *estoile*, star.

Item nous devisons a notre fitz Monf'r Henry Percy un petite nouche en manere le corps de cerf & teste d'egle.

Item nous devisons a Monf'r Richard Lescrop' un hanap' d'argent fuforiez plat.

Item nous devisons a Monf'r Joh' Lovell un coupe ove le covercle d'un pierre d'ynde¹.

Item nous devisons a Sire John de Bishopeston un anel d'or ove un rubie engravez q'est signet, & un bacyn & un ewer d'argent. Item nous devisons a Thomas notre friere cent livres.

Item nous devisons a Sire William Forde fys esquelles, & fys faucers d'argent, et un tablet d'argent fuforrez et ennamaillez de la gesnie² n're dame.

Item nous devisons a Sire Waut' de Colmpton un bacyn et un ewer d'argent, et vynt marcs.

Nous devisons a Sire John de Briddlewode un hanap d'argent appelez Waffaill³.

Item nous devisons a Sire John de Kepston vynt marcs.

Item nous devisons a Sire John Pers vynt marcs.

Item nous devisons a Monf'r Pers de la Mare fys esquelles & fys faucers d'argent.

Item nous devisons a Sire Hugh de Borafton un tablet ove les ymages de Seint John et Seynt Kateryne par dehors, et dys livres.

¹ blue.

² *gesine* is l'etat d'une femme en couche; *geffine*, le ceremonie et le festin des relevailles; & *jhazen*, une nouvelle accouchée. Lacombe. Q. the labour or the purification of our Lady.

³ Waffel or Grace-cup. A corrupt pronounciation of *waes hael*, be of health. See the notes to Doddsley's Old Plays, 1779, vol. VI. p. 437. vol. X. p. 280.

Item nous volons qe nos ancienx servauntz miegnals¹ de notre hostell, les queux nous n'avons point reguerdonez², eient chescun d'eaux cent soulez³, et chescun vadlet⁴ cynk marcs, et chescun garceoun deux marcs.

It'm nous volons qe de touz nous autres biens qe remeindront apres nos dettez acquitez et ceste notre devys perfourmez, qe nos executours eut ordenent en autres oeuvres de charitee a faires deinz la terre d'Engleterre solonc ceo qe lour semblera meulz affaire. Et a ceste notre testament executier et perfourmer nous ordenons les tres reverendes piers en Dieu, William Courteney evesq' de Loundres, et friere John Gilbert evesq' de Hereford, Monf'r Henry counte de Northumbr', Monf'r Piers de la Mare, Sire Wautier de Colmpton, Sire John de Briddewode, Sire John de Kepston, et Sire John Piers nos executours. Presents notre filz Henry Percy, Meystr' John de Colton, dean D'evelyn⁵, Monf'r Hugh Chene chevalier, Thomas n're friere, Henry de Cornewaill esquires, et Sire William Stutevyle chapelain qi l'escript. Et volons qe cest notre devys soit survewe par notre tres reverend piere en Dieu Symond Sudbury ercevesq' de Cantirbirs, ma tres honourez Dame et Meere, et Monf'r Richard Lescrop. Escrip a Dynebegh les jour et an fufditz.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Willielmo Courteney,
Cant' Archiep', 22 die Januar' 1382.

¹ menial.

² rewarded.

³ solz or souz, pence.

⁴ valet.

⁵ Dublin.

Regist.

Regist. Courteney, fol. 188. a. b. fol. 189. a. b. in the
 Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

Edmund, son of the preceding lady by Roger de Mortimer, earl of March, was born at Langenith, 1351, 25 E. III. and succeeded on his father's death to his titles and estate. He was lord lieutenant of Ireland three years, and died^a at Cork, 1381, in his 29th year, and was buried with his wife at Wigmore abbey, to which he had been a great benefactor, and had procured for it the privilege of the mitre. He married Philippa, daughter of Lionel duke of Clarence by Elizabeth, daughter and heir of William de Burgh, earl of Ulster, by whom he had two sons, Roger born at Uik, 1361, and Edmund born 1374^b, and two daughters, Elizabeth born at Ludlow 1375, married to Henry Percy, surnamed Hotspur, and Philippa, born at Ludlow 1376, wife of John Hastings, earl of Pembroke^c; Richard earl of Arundel, and John lord St. John. Dugd. I. 148. 150. Dugdale gives him only one brother Roger who died in his father's lifetime; but by this will, p. 115. he should seem to have had another, *Thomas*.

^a *vertitur in non esse*, says the History of Wigmore abbey, in Mon. Ang. II. 227.

^b See note *d*, in p. 113.

^c This first marriage not mentioned in the History of Wigmore.

THOMAS EARL OF KENT.

IN the name of God, Amen. In the day of the resurrection of our Lord J'hu Crist, the yer of hym a thousand thre hondred four score and seventene. I Thomas of Holand, erl of Kent and lord Wake, beyng in hol memorie, ordeyne and make my testament in this wise. First, I yeve and bytake my foule to our Lord J'hu Crist, and to hys mercy, and to the help and grace of our Lady, his blisfol moder, and the help of alle seyntes of hevene, and my body to be buried as sone as hit goodlich may, in the abbeye of Brune^a. And I yeve and devyse to ^b Alys my wif, and Thomas my sone, al my catayl and godes moebles, praying my wyf for al the love and trust that hath ben bytwyn us, and also praying and chargying my sone, upon my blessing, that they by good love and on assent governe hem in swych wyse, that at hur power my dettes mowe be quyted, and my old servantes iholpe yn descharge of me. And to execute my will and devys aforeseyd, I ordeyne and make my wyf and sone aforeseyd myn executours.

^a Brune or Bourn in Lincolnshire.

^b Alys his wife was daughter of Richard Fitz Alan earl of Arundel, whom he married 38 E. III. Sandford, p. 216. Dugdale, Bar. I. 75.

Probatio dicti Testamenti coram Thom' Arundell',
Cantuar' archiep', 10 die Maij, Anno Domini 1397,
apud Lambeth.

Register Arundell, pars prima fol. 157. a. in the Archie-
piscopal Registry at Lambeth.

Thomas, son of Thomas Holand earl of Kent and Lord
Wake of Lydel, and Joan who afterwards married the
Black Prince, was born 1350, being 10 years old at his
father's death 1360. He was marshal of England,
3 R. II. which office was taken from him six years after,
and he was appointed Constable of the Tower of London,
and governor of Carisbrook-castle, 4 Julii, 20 R. II. He
died in the year 1397, leaving Thomas his eldest son,
Edmund, and five daughters. Sandford, p. 216. Dug-
dale, Bar. I. 75.

RICHARD

[120]

RICHARD EARL OF ARUNDEL.

EN noun du Piere, du Fitz, et de Seint Espirit, Amen. Jeo Richard counte d'Arundel et de Surr', le quart jour de Mars, l'an del incarnation nostre Seignour J'hu Crist mill. ccc quatre vintz et douze, et l'an du regne le Roy Richard Seconde sefzime, en moun chafstel Philipp en bone et seine memorie face mon testament en la manere q'enfuyt, cest assavoir.

Primerement jeo devise m'alme a lui tou puissant Trinite, moun corps d'estre enterres en la priorie de Lewes en un lieu derere haute autier, la quele j'ai monstre a mes treschiers en dieux Danz Johan Chierlieu^a priour illoeqes et frere Thomas Asshebourne mon confessor. Et en cas qe ma treschiere compaigne E^b, qe Dieux assoile, ne soit en ma^c enterrez et sevelez en le lieu par moy ency monstrez jeo veule et charge mes executours qe tost apres mon deces ma dite compaigne soit remoeve hors de la sepulture ou q'ele est a present tanq' le dit lieu et ceo soit fait devant ma sepulture en toutes maneres, et veule et charge mes executours qe ma herce soit fait maes^d de cynk cierges bien grandes ove les mortiers en manere come fust entour le corps de mon treshonour Seignour et piere, qi Dieux assoile, auxi pres come home purra ressembler cel herce jeo veule et ordeigne qe ce soit fait. Et auxi je charge mes execu-

^a John de Cariloco who occurs prior, 1364 and 1377. Willis.

^b Eleanor, daughter of Henry duke of Lancaster, his second wife.

^c Sic Orig.

^d *mais, pas, excepté, plus, dès que.* Lacombe. *but, only.*

tours

tours q'en quel lieu d'Engleterre qe je trespasse de cest secle, qe tantost apres mon corps soit si privement menez come home purra tanq' a la dite priorie: Et ne vuile en nulle manere qe nulles genz armez, chivalx, herce, n'autre qe je n'ay devisee pardevant, ne nul autre bobaunce^b, soient faitz entour moy, forsq' soulement come avant est dit. Et si ensy soit qe je trespasse de cest siecle en terre estrange hors d'Engleterre, jeo vuile, si mon corps ne purra resonablement estre cariez au dit priorie, q'adonques je soy enterres ou qe mes executours ou ceux qi sont entour moy au jour de ma moriant en terre estrange de jent^c qe soit melx^d al honour de Dieux et esportable^e pur m'alme, en lieu convenable et a pluis pres qe home purra a la place qe jeo trespasseray. Item jeo devisee pur les despenfes affaire entour mon enterrement atant^f d'argent come mes executours verront qe soit pluis a l'onour de Dieux et profit pur moy et m'alme, si que qe nul voie ceo ne passe mye mill marcs, ove la monoie qe sera donez pur m'alme jour de mon dit enterrement, et ove le herce, et toutes autres despenfes et costages qe sorrount faitz illoeqes pur moy au dit jour. Item je devisee et ordeine touz mes laynes^g et touz mes autres chateux et estoors^h vif et mort, et touz mes vesselements et apparailles d'or, d'argent, et ennorezⁱ, forsprisez les ornementz pur la chapel queux j'ai done et deliverez a la

^b extravagance, see before, p. 84.

^c *de gent estrange*, of strange people.

^e q. *exploitable*, profitable, as p. 126.

^g q. wool.

ⁱ gilded; as *surzorrez* in preceding wills.

^d mieux.

^f autant, so much.

^h chattels and store.

college d'Arundell en ma vie, et auxi devise come piert^k par mon testament a demorer en la dite college perpetuellement, d'estre venduz par mes executours attantz^l come ent besoigne pur acquiter tout le dette qe je doy a mon treshonore seignur et piere qⁱ Dieux assoille; primerement ceo qe ne soit mye parfourniez de soun devys per le testament en especial: et auxi de faire paiementz de mes propres dettes a tous yceux qe mes ditz executours purront avoir verray conusaunce qe je suy par ascune voie en dette, et ceo si tost come ils purront apres mon deces en descharge de l'alme mon dit treshonore seignour et piere et de la meen et de ma conscience e celui qe je suy si grandement tenuz. Item coment qe mon dit treshonore seignour et piere en sa vie ordeina en la chapel deinz la chastel d'Arundell un chaunterie de fiz chapelleyns et trois clercz a support certain charge, quele chaunterie devant sa moriant ne fuist mye par luy emplyz, perount^m en sa vie il moy chargea especialment par soun dit testament, a pluistost qe je purroi del parfaire perpetuellement a durer, du quele ordenaunce depuis vewe et avys par discrecioun des sages pur diverses objeccions et periles par l'ordinaunce du dite chaunterie en la dite chapelle qe purroient avenu en arerissementⁿ d'icell, peront^m il ne la purroit seurrement estre establez, et surceo confiderez la desolacie de l'esglise parochiale d'Arundel de divine service qe par cynk moygnes

^k appears.^l for as much.^m wherefore. K. whereby.ⁿ backwarding, hinderance.

aliens soloit estre serviz, et retrettz ° a cause de le guerre, siq' mesme l'esglise esteroit come desolacie et anyntiz^p, et l'almoigne qe l'ay fuist de divine service relever, pur encres de devocioun de le people, honour a seinte esglise, et merit pur les almes pur queux ceo serroit fondez, et nomement a l'alme de mon treshonure seignur et piere, principal cause de celle fundacion du college; Jeo ordeigna les avantditz fiz chapelleinz en la dite esglise, et addy a ycell autres cynk chappeleinz seculers en lieu de cynk moygnes qe la soloient estre, et enoutre de devocioun deux autres chapelains de perfourmer la noumbre de trefze, ou troiz deknes, troiz subdeknes, deux accolitz, sept quoristers, et deux sacristes, ove troiz vadletz, et deux garceons pur eux servir, ensy destier illoques sur la fondacioun et la volunte mon dit treshonure seignur & piere un perpetuel college de trefze chapelleins, dount un nome est meistre, et quinze clercz come dit est fundiz en l'onur del tout puissant Trinite, et pur l'alme mon dit treshonure seignour & piere, de support soun charge, et prier pur l'alme de ma treshonure dame et miere, pur moy, ma treshchiere compaignie, qe Dieux assoile, noz enfantz, allies, succeffours, et autres limitez en lour fundacioun et ordinaunces, pur touz jours; le quele college j'ay en partie endowe de possesiouns espirituelx et temporelx. Et de le remanaunt de pleyne endowment du dit college sur mes ordennances et charges en ycelles doune^q, le meistre et chapelleins ne soient seurs jour de ma mo-

° withdrawn.

^p aneantie.^q donnez.

riant, jeo vuile qe mesme le meistre et chapelains et lour
 succeffours, preignent la summe annuellement de mes ma-
 nours de Angermyng^r, Wepham^s, Warnecamp^t, Soucstoke^u,
 Tottyngton^x, Upmerdon^y & Pyperyng^z, del annuel rente qe
 je lour ay done en les ditz manoirs par licence nostre
 Seignur le Roy, tanq' per mes heirs ou executours terres
 ou esglises nient charges soient donez et appropiez a eux
 et a lour succeffours a touz jours, a plein et cler value de
 la quantite du dit endowment aderere^a. Item coment qe
 mon dit treshonure seignure et piere, qi Dieux assoille, devisa
 a moy par soun testament certains vesselmentz, joialx, et
 livres a demurrer la greindre partie perpetuellement en la
 chapel deinz le chafel d'Arundell, pur la chaunterie illeokes
 par luy purpose, la quele depuis qe ele est chaunge en
 l'esglise parochiele, par certains causes avant declarez, pur
 le meulx perpetuellement adurer, pur greindre meryt a
 l'alme mon dit treshonure seignur et piere, qi Dieux assoille;
 Jeo vuile et ordeigne qe mesmes les vesselmentz, joialx,
 livres, et autres ornamentz pur la chapel, queux j'ai deli-
 verrez au dit college en ma vie, soient appurtenantz et de-
 murrantz au dit college pur tous jours, si bien come ceux qe

^r Angmering E. for which he obtained a weekly market and fair from R. II. Dugd. I. 318.

^s Wepham in Arundel rape, as the foregoing.

^t quære, *Warnham* in Bramber rape.

^u q. Southwick in the same rape.

^x Tottington. There is a place of this name both in Arundel and Bramber rape.

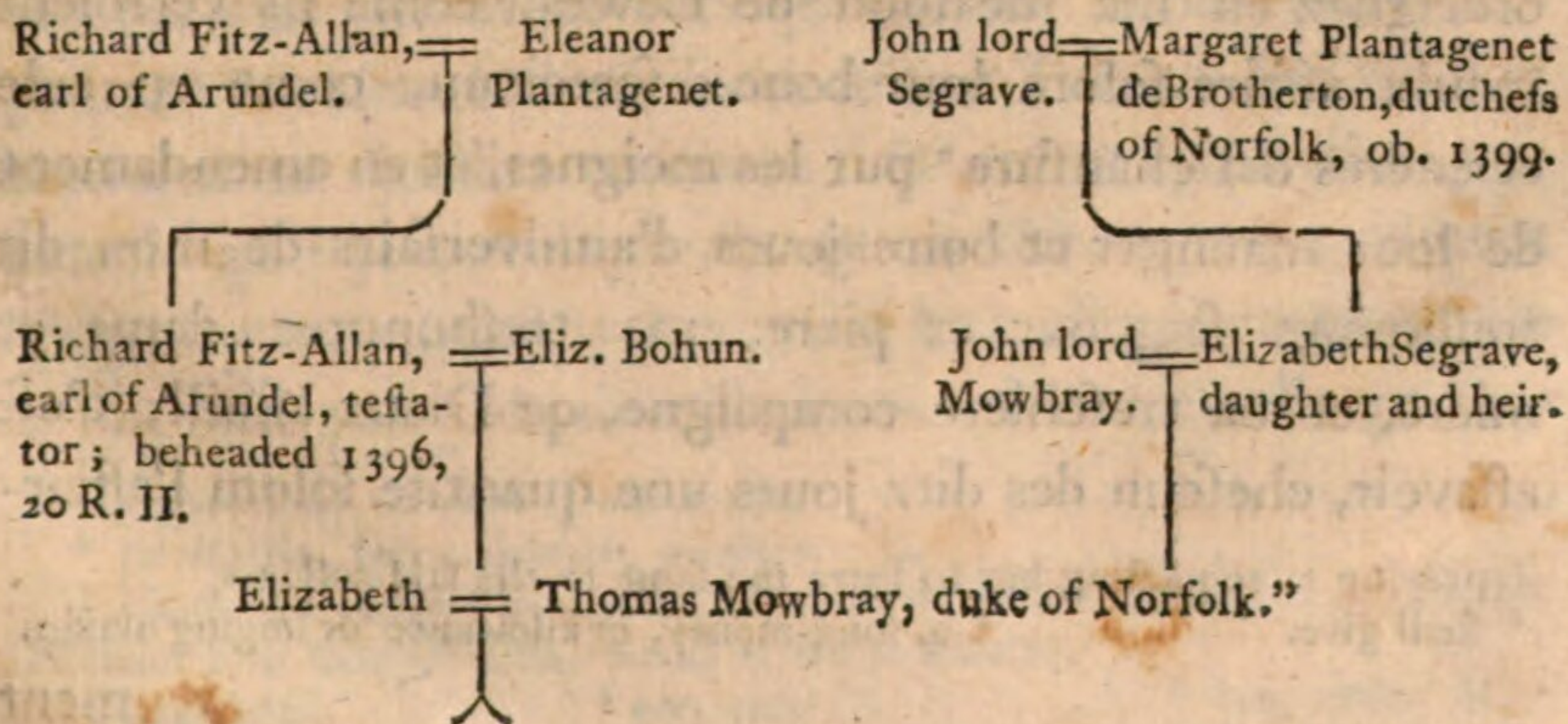
^y Upper Merden in Chichester rape.

^z Peppering in Arundel rape.

^a *aderè*, tout du suite, Lacombe; *in arrear*.

^b Sic Orig.

“It is yet a custom in the North for parents, whose children intermarry to call brothers and sisters; Richard earl of Arundel, upon this principle, calling Elizabeth lady Mowbray his sister, of course Margaret dutchess of Norfolk would be his mother, and he might have the vanity to call her so, as being a woman of high rank and fortune. See the following pedigree.



ele desire grandement de l'avoir, ele empriaunt^c que ele vorroit la leffer a dit college, en remembrance de ele, si bien come de moy, quant ele verra temps, et ove l'eide nostre seignour tout puissant, tout soit il jammes fait uncore ne ferra le dit college que bien poy le plus povre. Item je vuile et charge fermement mes ditz executours, q'en nulle manere ils ne ferrount livere a nully de la dette, en partie ne en tout, ne de nulle autre chose que je doy a mon dit treshonore piere, qi Dieux assoile; maes que mes ditz executours parfacent la volunte mon dit treshonore Seignur et piere ovesq' ses executours, solonq le purport de son testament, de ceo que ent ferra aderere jour de ma moriaunt nient parfourmez, come en un remembraunce que j'ai leffe enclose deinz cest mon testament appiert; et que celles choses soient mys en execucioun et parfaitz auxi en haste come home purra et favera apres mon deces, et come temps resonable le dorra^d apres que je soy a Dieu comaundez. Item jeo devise et ordeine quatre centz marcs d'estre par mes ditz executours emploiez en un parpetuelle memorial ordeignez en ma meafoun de Lewes, come ils verroient meulx affaire solom lour bone discrecioun, come en eide et encres del chanfure^e pur les moignes, et en amendament de lour maunger et boire jours d'anniversairs de mon dit treshonore seignour et piere, ma treshonuree dame et miere, et ma treschiere compaignie, que Dieux assoill; c'est affavoir, chescun des ditz jours une quantite solom l'affair-

^c praying or requesting her to leave the same to the said colleges.

^d shall give.

^e q. song-money, or allowance for singing masses.

ment^f qe la dite fumme vorra a ces annuellement extendre, pur prier pur les almes avantditz, pur moy, et mes enfauntz. Et qe le priour illoeqes q'i ferrá pur le temps, et ses successeurs priours du dite meafoun, a leur primere entree parentre^g leur autres charges, soient primement jurez a garder et faire cel charge solom mon dit devys, et pur disposer la dite fumme annuellement par tiele mannere come je l'ai avaunt devisez: si mes ditz executours verount qe ceste ordinance ne purra estre parfournéz, adonques je vuile bien qe la dite fumme soit dispose solom l'ordinaunce de mes ditz executours, issynt qe toutes maneres de la dite fomme soit exploitez en encres et enespecial a perpetuellement aprier pur les almes pur queux je suy tenuz a prier, pur moy et touz cristienz. Item je donne et devise cent livres a l'esglise cathedral de Cicestre, d'estre disposez apres mon decés par mes ditz executours solonc leur discrecioun come ils verount plus honourable a Dieux, et exploitable^h a mesme l'esglise en remembraunce de moy; et a l'abbey de Hamoundⁱ, par mesme la manere cent marcs, issint q'il soit veu par mes ditz executours qe les ditz fomes soient exploitez^k en ascune chose come soit en l'onour de Dieux et amendement des ditz meifouns: sy ceo ne poet estre perpetuel, qar^l je averoie meulx qe ceo serroit parpetuellement adurer, qe autrement sy ceo purra bien estre coment qe ceo serroit bien poy^m de tielx sommes. Item jeo charge mes

^f proportion, or what it will make.

^g q. among.

^h profitable, from *exploiter*, profiter. L.

ⁱ Haghmon abbey in Shropshire, founded for Austin canons, 1110, by William Fitz Alan of Clun, ancestor of the testator.

^k expended.

^l car, for. L.

^m very near. K.

executours q'ils facent gree et satisfaccion as touz yceux
 qi foy veulent compleindre d'ascun grief ou mesprison q'a
 lour ay pluis ou meyns fait, dount ils purrout avoir evident
 prove ou verraie conufaunce, solom ceo qe mes biens vuillent
 a ceo extendre en descharge de m'alme, sitost come y purra
 estre fait apres mon deces. Et nomement al abbe et covent
 de Fyfcamp pur le purchace del manoir de Buryⁿ, par tiele
 manere qe soit resonablement greable a eux, en descharge
 de l'alme mon treshonore seignour et piere, qi Deux assoile,
 et de la mien, si jeo ne le face en ma vie. Item je devise a
 ma trefchiere compaigne Philippe le lit bleu de l'overaigne
 de tapiterye de mes armes, et de les armes ma dite com-
 paigne departiz en ycelle. Item un lit rouge et bleu pale,
 q'estoit pur la nief. Item un lit noir de foy, ov tout l'appar-
 raille de les trois lits avantditz, ensemblement ove touz
 les autres litz q'ele avoit de ses propres quant ele fust
 mariez a moy. Item le grand sale^o q'estoit darreynement^p
 fait a Loundres del overaigne de tapeterye blew, ove roses
 rouges en ycell, et mes armes et les armes des mes fitz, le
 Counte Marschal, le Seignure de Charletoun, et Monf'r
 William Beauchamp^q. Item jeo devise qe ma dite com-
 paigne Philippe eit pur sa chapel tout l'apparail pur la
 chapel q'estoit truffe^r ove moy, et la meindre petit autier

ⁿ Bury in Arundel rape, Suffex.

^o furniture or hangings of the hall.

^p lately.

^q Thomas lord Moubray was the second husband of his eldest daughter Elizabeth. John Charleton lord Powis married Alice his youngest, and William Beauchamp lord Bergavenny, Joan his second daughter.

* found. K. fed q.

de drap de soy noir, ove l'apparail d'icel. Item je devise
 qe ma dite compaigne Philippe eit pur le botellerye et
 celer deux pottes d'argent, chescun contenaunt un potel,
 ii hanappes d'argent enorrez, outre sa propre hanap
 appelle Bealchier, un dozen de peces d'argent, un dozein
 de quilers d'argent, les deux falers d'argent enorrez, queux
 ma dite compaigne moy dona a moun aun doun^s a chastel
 Philipp, et deux autrez meindres falers d'argent, l'un ove
 couverture et l'autre fans coverer. Item deux chaundelers
 d'argent pur soper^t en yverne^u, ove haut pees, et mees escho-
 chouns pendantz ove trois quartres sur mesmes les chan-
 delers et les fuages^x enbatailleez et enorrez. Item pur
 l'ewerye un paire bassyns d'argent ennorrez de mes armes,
 deux bassyns, deux ewers sengles d'argent, et un paire
 bassyns, desquex ele est acustume a laver devant maunge
 et soper. Item pur la cufyne trois dozeins des esquelx,
 deux dozeins des faucers, et quatre chargeours tout d'ar-
 gent. Item jeo devise qe l'apparail pur le teste des dames,
 sibien de perlees come d'autre attyre, quele j'ai liverree a ma
 trefame compaigne en ma vie, qe le p'eit en sa volunte
 durant si vie, et apres la deces de le, qe le dit attyre soit
 prestement departiz entre mes fitz Richard et Thomas^y, a

^s my new year's gift.

^t for supper: this word is not in the glossaries.

^u in winter.

^x q. *servages*, services. L.

^y Richard died young in his father's life without issue: Thomas succeeded his father; and 6 Hen. IV. married Beatrix natural daughter of the king of Portugal. Dugd. Bar. I. 320. Richard seems to have been *eldest* son, though not noticed as such by Dugdale or Vincent. He is always named first in this will, and in p. 131. is called his *heir*, by way of eminence.

cause q' ils fount semblables d'avoir femmes, si Dieu leur graunte la vie, s'ils ne soient mariez devant mon decès; et auxi qe ma fille de Charletoun en ait sa part owelment^a departiz entre mes ditz deux fitz et ele, sans aucune autre departefoun affaire du dit attyre, synoun en manere come avant est dit; affiauntz pleynement en ma dite compaignie, q' si ele foy seute^a d'avoir autre marry, q' ele vuille et ordeyn par tiel manere et sy seurement, qe la ditte attyre ne soit oustez^b de mes avantditz enfantz. Item je vuille et ordeine qe sa ma dite compaignie ait tiel issue par moy come avaunt est dit, et q' ele parfournie les condicions sibien de ele come dez ditz enfantz soit il mal ou femmel, q' adonques touz les devisez et ordinaunces faitz adevant sibien a ele come a lez ditz enfantz soient tenuz et parfourniez. Et si ma dite compaignie ait tiel conseil, ou ne voet parfournir les ditz condiciouns, qe touz les choses a ele et au dit enfant soit il mal ou femell paramont devisez soient restreintz, et qe ele, ne le dit enfaunt, n'ait nulle chose de moun dit devys, sinoun la chapel qe je avoie ovesq' ele, ensemblement ove lez litz, excepte la chapel, lit, et sale que je avoie de doun ma honore miere de Norfolk al mariage de ma dite compaignie quele j'ai devisee en autre lieu. Item je devise a mon fitz Richard moun chapel ove tout apparail de drap velwet rouge ove anges et archanges de enbroudez sur ycell, et auxi un vestment sengle de drap rouge de soy ove blancs roses sur ycell. Item je devise a mon dit fitz

^a equally.

^a q. *seure*, sure; or perhaps *sente*, if she should be inclined to marry again.

^b *ostes*, taken from.

mon grand lit ove l'entier apparaille pur la chambre blanc et blew, et auxi un rouge lit estandard^c appelle Clove, et auxi le lit de foy ove demy ceel, enbroudez ove les armes d'Arundell et Garreine, ove touz les apparall des ditz litz. Item a mon dit fitz la grand fale des armes d'Arundell et Garreine quartelez, et un dorcer de arras. Item dorcer d'arras qu'est acustume d'estre pur la chambre pane a Arundell. Item je devise a mon dit fitz Richard de vesfelment, sibien en la chapel, except ceo que j'ai ordeine pur le college d'Arundell, en chescun office pur l'hostel^d, come et solom ceo que mes executours verrount que mes biens soy extenderount en paiement de les dettes de mon treshonure seignur et piere qi Dieux assoill, sibien come de ma dette propre; et a cause qil est mon heir, je vuile q'il ait pluis de dit vessel qe acun de mes fitz ou files, les condicions avantdites exceptes. Item je vuile que mon treschier fitz Thomas eit del jour de ma moriaunt enavant c li. annuellement de mes ditz executours en eide de sa sustenaunce, tanque les manoirs de Begenever^e, Sullyngton^f et Schapewyk^g a luy soient donez et escheiez^h par ceux qe les ount en demesne, et en reverfioun a luy et a ses heirs malles de son corps engendriez, et pur defaute de tiel issue malle la remeindre d'icel a mes droitz heirs seignures d'Arundell as touz jours. Purvew totesfoitz quant ascun des ditz manoirs luy soit donez

^c q. a *standing* bed, or one whose tester rested on pillars.

^d house.

^e q. *Bignor*, in Arundel rape.

^f q. Sulton in Arundel rape.

^g q. Shapwick, co. Somersfet.

^h *eschus*, escheated.

ou escheiez en manere avantdit, issint qe mon dit fitz Thomas purra prendre les profitz qe a cel temps luy soit rebatuzⁱ de son dit paiement annuel de cent livres ataunt come le dit manoir ency a luy done soit resonablement de value. Et quant il eit en mains des ditz manoirs a la somme de centz livres annuelz avantditz, q'adonques l'entier paiement de mesme la somme par mes executours soit outrement descharge pur touz jours; et en defaute qe les ditz manoirs ne vaillent tanqe a la dite somme, je vuile qe mes executours et feoffez le perfournent a la dite somme de c liv' come avant est dit. Et outre vuile qe si mon chatell son voet extendre outre les dettes mon seignure et piere, qi Dieux assoile, sibien come mes dettes, qe mon dit fitz Thomas ait deux centz livres de monoie d'estre dispose par mez ditz executours a son meillour oeps. Item je devise a mon fitz Thomas un vestiment sengle de soy diaprez de blanc, qe feust fait a mesme le temps qe le darrein autier de roses estoit fait. Item mon lit blew de soy estandard enbroudez ove griffons, ove entier feele^k, et auxi le lit rouge et blew de fatyn de dymy feele ove touz les apparailles d'icell. Item a mon dit fitz un petit dofer de arras enbroudez dor en certains lieux d'icell, quele Monsieur William Brian moy donna. Item un grande sale blanc et rouge enbroudez ove babewynes^l ove mes armes en myelieu de les bordures et en les bittiz^m qu'estoit acustume d'estre a Reygate; et de vessel

ⁱ abated.^k whole tester distinguished from half tester.^l Lacombe explains *babeines*, *levres* de certains animaux. q. faces or heads.^m

d'argent.

d'argent de chescun office pour l'oustellⁿ solom ceo qe semble a mes executours, tousdiz eiantz consideracioun a mes dettes et devises fuisdits. Item je devise a ma treschiere file de Charleton un petit tablet d'or enamaillez de deux foilles, ove un ymage de la incarnacioun^o de notre dame dedeins. Item je devise a ma file Elizabeth un nouche ove de lyouns et corouns qe moy fuist done par mon treschier fitz soun marry, et a ma file une nouche a foer^p de rose ove perlees. Item je devise qe ma file de Charleton ait mon lit de soy rouge ov entier feele, qu'est acustume d'estre a Reigate, ove tout l'apparaill d'icell. Item je devise a ma file Mareschal^r mon lit de arras, ove tous les tapits qe j'avoie a la fesaunce^r d'icestes fait en mesme la pais^s, except les trois doffers de arras qe j'ay devise en autre lieu. Item je devise a ma file Margarete moun lit blew qu'estoit acustume d'estre a Loundres, ove tout l'apparaill d'icell. Item je vuille et devise qe ma treschiere file Margarete eit annuelment de mes executours pur sa sustenaunce centz marcs, tanq' ele soit raisonablement mariee^t, en eide de sa quele mariage jeo luy donne et devise mille marcs en especial, d'estre auxi paie^z par mes executours en meilloure manere qils purront ou faveront, sy ma dite file ne soit mariez en ma vie. Et vuille outre qe mes ditz executours en ceo q'ils averont de quoy

ⁿ Maison. L. household.

^o A picture of the incarnation of the Virgin Mary. ^p *al foer*, like. K.

^q Elizabeth, first married to William earl of Salisbury; secondly to Thomas lord Mowbray earl Marshal. Dugdale I. 318.

^r q. at the making of these.

^s q. in Flanders where the arras was made.

^t She was afterwards married to Sir Rowland Lenthall, knt.

outre

outre mes charges et dètes, encreffent la dite somme pur
 sa mariage a un resonable quantite, s'ils le veient profitable
 a faire pur avauncement de l'estat de ma dite file, solom
 lour bone descretioun, siq' la somme entier ne passe mye
 en nulle mannere mille et cynk centz marcs a pluis haut.
 Item je devise a mon treschiere et honure frere l'ercevesque
 d'Everwyk^u mon coupe enorrez et enamaillez ove le cerf sur
 le covercle, en remembraunce de moy & de m'alme. Item
 je devise a ma treschiere soer de Hereford^x mon coupe ove
 coers^y, et a ma treschiere soer de Kent^z mon coupe de
 troisfoilles, c'est assavoir, si mes dits soers soient naturelx^a
 et tielx come ils deveroient de reason en eide et par-
 fournisement de cest mon testament, et autrement ils
 n'eient nient de moun devys avaunt dit. Item je devise a
 ma miere de Norffolk un crois d'or en un cas rouge de
 quyre^b, et auxi a ma dite miere, un Agnus Dei d'or enamaille
 et en un coste sa coronacioun^c et l'autre seint Fraunceys ove
 xvii perles, en remembraunce de moy et de m'alme. Item
 je devise et ordeine a ma honure dame et niece de Gloucest-
 re^d en remembraunce de moy, et qe ele vuile estre bien-
 voillant a mes ditz executours, un petit tablet d'or de
 troisfoilles, ove un crucifix dedeins, et la coronacioun^c en la

^u Thomas Arundel, bishop of Ely 1374, translated to York 1388, to
 Canterbury 1396, Chancellor of England, died 1414. Godwin.

^x Joan, wife of Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford.

^y hearts. K. Dugdale translates it *cover*.

^z Alice, eldest sister, married to Thomas Holland earl of Kent.

^a kind.

^b cuir, leather. K.

^c

^d Eleanor daughter of his sister Joan countess of Hereford, and married
 to Thomas of Woodstock duke of Gloucester.

summite,

summite, et enamaillez dehors. Item je devise a la meafoun de Robertesbrugge^e en eide de fupportacioun de lour wal-lyng encountre le mer^f xx li. Item je devise et ordeine qe les meafouns des freres religiosos, especialment Aroundell, et auxi Lewes, Ciceftre, Wyncefter, Canterbirs, Guldeford, et Loundres, foient regardez par l'avys de mes executours come ils foient tenuz de prier pur les almes mon tres honure feignure et piere, ma tres honure dame et miere, ma tres chiere compaignie qi Dieux pur fa grande mercie et paffioun q'il fuffrit pur eux et pur tous criftiens, eit mercy de eux trois, et de nous touz quant nous trefpaffoms hors de cest fiecle; Amen. Item je devise les condicions fufdites a plein parfournier a la meafoun d'Ely^g en eide de la fefure de la nouvelle haute autier illoeques xvi li. xiii s. iiii d. Item, en mefme la condicioun, a la meafoun de Westmonftre des moignes xl li. Item en femblable manere je vuille et ordeine qe chefcun des meafouns, de Cantirbirs^h pur Seint Thomas, Seint Edmundesbury, Seint Johan de Beverley, ait xl li. Item je vuille et charge mes executours qe chefcun fervant qi m'a ferviz foit regarde pur foun travaille folom le service qe m'a fait, et le temps q'il m'a ferviz, toutditz confiderez les grandes feesⁱ q'afcuns ount de moy et autres avantages. Et je charge auxi mes

^e Robertsbridge a Cistercian abbey in Suffex, founded 1176.

^f Their sea walls.

^g The Benedictine priory at Ely.

^h This is to be read with a comma after *meafouns*, meaning three feveral religious houfes; at Canterbury, St. Edmundsbury, and Beverley. The first dedicated to St. Thomas, and the last to St. John.

ⁱ fees, wages.

executours si avaunt^k come je puisse, et come ils vuillent respoundre devaunt Dieux, q'ils ordeynent par tiel manere pur mes ditz servantz qe tote manere bone conscience soit garde, eiauntz consideracioun a les devises et voluntees de mon dit tres honure seigneur et piere, qi Dieux affoile, nient parfourniz, lesqueux je charge fermement mes ditz executours bien et duement garder et parfournir en touz pointz. Item je devise et ordeigne pur mes ditz executours bien et duement garder et parfournir en touz pointz. Item je devise et ordeyne pur mes servantz en manere come est specifiez pluis au plein en l'article prochein precedent. Item je vuile et charge mes executours, come ils vuillent respounder devant Dieu, qi s'ils veient qe mes biens ne vuillent extendre de parfournir mes voluntees suisditz, q'adonques q'ils facent mon enterrement auxi leger^l come ils purront resonablement. Item je vuile et ordeyne qe les meafouns de religieuses en le counte de Salop^m soient par tiele manere regardez q'ils soient tenuz a prier pur les almes mon treshonure seignure et piere, ma treshonure dame et miere, ma treschiere compaignie, qe Dieux pur sa grande pite eit mercy de lour almes, et pur moy, mes heirs, et pur touz cristians. Item jeo vuile et ordeyne qe les ordres queux j'ai de mon grande conuiffaunce et autres meafouns soient regardez folom la bone et sage discrecioun de mes executours; et qe mes biens soy vuillent extendre, toutdiz eiaunts consideracioun

^k so far as.

^l as slightly.

^m The Fitz Alan family founded in Shropshire Haghmon abbey and Wombridge priory. Tan. Nat. Mon. 448. 449.

a mes excepciouns fufdites. Item je donne et devise a frere Thomas Afshebourne mon confeffour, d'avoir m'alme en remembraunce ficome je m'offre en fa perfone, cent marcs. Item je vuille qe l'avowefoun de Yvele^m soit venduz auxi toft come home purra apres mon deces refonablement, et les deniers d'icell loialment emploiez par mes ditz executours en meilloure mannere q'ils faveront en parfourniffement du testament et voluntee mon feigneur et piere, q'i Dieux affoille. Mes fi cas aveigne qe mefme l'efglife voide devaunt qe l'avowefoun enfy purra eftre venduz, et qe afcun de mes fitz vuille eftre home de feinte esglife soit able de l'accepter et occuper, q'adonques je vuille et prie mes feoffez de ycell de luy presenter a ycell. Et autrement mon clerc Robert Pobelowe s'il soit en vie et la vorroie avoir. Et fi le dit Robert ne la vorroie avoir, ou ne soit en vie a temps de l'avoidaunce, q'adonques je vuille qe mefme l'efglife soit done a monn chapellain fire Johan Gamil. Et fi le dit fire Johan ne la vorroie avoir, ou ne soit en vie a tiel temps come est dit, q'adonques soit presente a ycelle afcun fufficeaunt perfone de ma prochien linage qi pluis soit able a ycelle, par discrecioun de mes executours. Et en cas qe nul de ma prochein linage ne voet accepter la dite esglife, ou qe ne soit able a ycelle, q'adonques je vuille qe mes ditz executours ordeynent qe

^m q. *Ewell* vicarage, Surry, which Ecton fays was appropriated to Newark priory, or Chertsey abbey. Yeovil in Somerfetshire (written *Yevil* and *Evill* in Ecton) was appropriated to Sion abbey. There is also an *Ewell* in Kent, which likewise belonged to a religious house.

soit presente a ycelle un sufficiaunt persone tiel come lour
semble par lour bon avys et discrecioun pur le meulx, tout
diz d'avoir pur recomender une tiele persone qe moy ad
longement serviz. Item je vuille, en cas qe mes biens
et chateux avantdiz ne vuillent suffire d'acquiter mes dettes,
devisez, et charges de cest mon testament en nulle manere,
ou q'ils ne porrout estre acquites pur nulle autre voie
qe j'ay ordeyne, q'adonques mon haustel de Pulteney'sⁿ en
soit venduz, et ove les deneirs d'icell la duytee^o de monn
dit testament serviz. Et sy besoigne ne soit, ne cause ne-
cessaire la donne de la vent dycell, q'adonques je vuille
et pre mes feoffez d'icell de doner mon dit houstel a mes
droitz heirs feignures d'Arundell pur touz jours en la pluis
seure manere q'ils le faveront ordeyner et deviser. Item
sy ensi soit qe mes biens et chateux ne vuillent suffire pur
faire satisfaccioun et restitution a mon dit treshonure seig-

ⁿ The capital messuage called the Cold harbor, in the parish of All Saints, *ad fænum*, in Dowgate-ward, being purchased by Sir John Poulteney, who was four times mayor, and dwelt in it, took the name of *Poultney's Inn*. He gave the whole, with the wharf adjoining, to Humphrey de Bohun earl of Hereford and Essex, and died 1349. It is not improbable our earl of Arundel had this house in right of his wife, neice to this Humphrey. In 1397, 21 R. II. the year after his execution, John Holland earl of Huntingdon was lodged there, and Richard his brother dined with him. It was then counted a right fair and stately house. In the next year Edmund earl of Cambridge was there lodged; and it retained the name of *Poultney's Inn*, 26 H. VI. It belonged, 1472, to Henry Holland duke of Exeter. Richard III. granted it to the Heralds 1485, and in the reign of Henry VIII. the bishop of Durham's house being taken into the king's hands, bp. Tonstal lodged here, since which it came to the earls of Shrewsbury, of whom the last in Stowe's time took it down, and built on the scite a number of small tenements let out for great rents. Stowe's Survey, p. 252. fol.

^o *duitz*. K. duty, obligation.

nur et peire, qⁱ Dieux assoile, sibien come pur parfournisse-
 ment de cest mon testament et ma entente; adonques
 je vuile et charge mes ditz executours q'ils parfacent bien et
 duement si en haste come ils le bonement purrout, et q'ils
 eient de quoy apres moun decees en manere come j'ay
 ordeyne et declare ma entention desouz mon seal a mes
 executours et autres perones de m'affiaunce^p, queux je
 prie et charge sur peril de lour almes q'ils le mettent et
 fuffrent estre mys en bon et loialle executioun, pur acom-
 plissement de cest mon testament, et ma entiere voluntee,
 attaunt come y besoigne, et en null autre oeps, et outre ent
 ordeynent solonc ma voluntee et limitatioun sanz tariaunce,
 delay, ou contrarioustete^q qeconqe, coment ils vuillent
 respoundre devaunt lui tout puiffaunt Seignur al jour de
 juggement: purvew totfoitz en execucion de ceste ma vo-
 luntee, qe les devisees et ordinaunces pur mon dit tref-
 honure seignur et piere, qe Dieux assoile, soient primerement
 serviz, et depuiz mes devisees propres, solom ceo qe semble
 a mes ditz executours qe pluis soit honorable a Dieux, et
 profitable a ma alme. Item je ordeine et devise qe les
 coroune^r, bible en deux volumes, et un paire decretalx en
 fraunceis, et un grand paire de pater nostres d'or, ove un
 grand fermaille d'or, ovesq' certaines autres joalx et reliques,
 contenuz deinz un petit forcell^s de blanc liez d'argent, ove
 des liouns massez^t enorrez, queux mon dit treshonure seig-

^p my confidence.

^q contradiction.

^r coronet.

^s q. strong box. *Forceret*, or *forchiere*, is explained by Lacombe *petit coffre*.

^t q. *masles*, male; or rather massive.

nur et piere, qi Dieux affoile, devisa a moy et a mes heirs apres mon deces, a demorer perpetuellement de heir en heir feignures d'Arundell en remembraunce de luy et de s'alme; et en cas qe mon dit heir soit deins age, qe mesmes les coroune, bible, decretalx, et touz les ditz joialx et reliques, tostpres mon deces soient salvement par mes ditz executeurs menetz et misez en seure lieu a garder tanq' au plein age de moun dit heir, et adonques de luy estre deliverez par charge come il vorra respoundre devaunt Dieu, mon dit treshonure feignure et piere, qi Dieux affoile, et moy, au jour del juggement; Et purceo qe jeo entendy bien qe mon dit fitz et heir n'estoit mye a la fesaunce d'icestes d'age de sy plenerement entendre si grand charge, si ne lessay jeo en parole ne en grand dit a luy, maes en fait et en ceste moun testament je luy charge si avant come je purra, et come il vorra respoundre al jour de juggement, come desuis est dit, quant il viendra a resonable age de entendre ceo qe a homme appertiendra, et sanz ascune subtilite fesaunt en ycelle, eiaunt consideracioun qe coment je m'ay grandement doubtez de n'en offendre encountre le charge qe j'avoie en ceste article de moun dit treshonure feignure et piere, qi Dieux affoile, par resoun moun dit fitz soy devoit doubtier d'assez plus qe je n'avoie cause, car meindre cause avoy jeo de moy doubter qe n'avoie qe le soule charge mon dit feignur q'il n'ad s'il ne face les voluntees sibien de mon dit feignur come de moy, par quoy soit moun dit fitz bien avys si bien de sa alme, come pur la bone gouvernaille

naillie de sa persone, come en temps q'il ferra en le mounde a plesauce de Dieu, q'en la parfournissement si bien de cest article come d'autres qe j'ay devisez en cest mon testament, et de mes autres darreins volunteez qe a luy apperteignount d'acomplir, qu'il soit prest et toutdiz de bone voluntee et sans feintyse, ou en ascune manere double, en afforsant^u et aidant mes executours, et nomement ceux qi prendront l'administracioun de mon testament et voluntee susditz, en accomplissement et parfournissement de mes volunteez avant declarez. Item en cas qe par chaungeabletee du siecle, fortunes, ou autres empeschementz qe purrout avenir en apres, ascuns de cestes devises ne purrout estre executez en manere come il est specifiez en ycestes, ou autrement, qe mes executours verrount per autre voie et par bone et sage discrecioun qe mes devisees propres purrout estre faitz en meilloure manere qe je n'ay devisez, Jeo vuille et donne poar a mes ditz executours q'en les materes^x sur queles ascun tiel cas aviendra en enpeschement sur moun testament et voluntee, q'ils le ferrount par bon avisement redresser en mannere come il ferra pluis profitable, meritorie, et expedient a m'alme; mes per nulle voie qe ascune chose soit chaunges du testament mon treshonure seignure et pierre, qi Dieux assoile, eins q'il soit parfourny si pres come resonablement ceo purra faire per ascune voie, solom le purport et effect d'icell, si noun qi je vuille qe l'ordynaunce del college soit fait en manere come est specifie en cest mon testament. Et surceo je charge mes heirs sur ma beniceoun, et come ils vuillent autrefoitz respoundre devaunt

^u strengthening. K.

^x matters.

le tout puissant trinite, et moy, prie et charge touz mes autres succeffours si avant come je puisse, sur peril de lour almes, et come ils vuillent respoundre de la charge al jour de juggement, q'ils ne nul de eux mettent ne mette impediment, destourbaunce, objeccoun, n'autre contrariousetee qeconqe, de ceste jour en avant encountre ceste ma entente, ne encountre nulle ordinaunce qe j'ay fait et ferra, pur asseuretee d'icell, en arrerissement de monn purpos, et qu'ils y soient bones seignures et patrons, aidaunts pur sustenance de la dite college come ils sount et toutdiz serrount, attaunt come il dure en perpetuelle memorie et priere illoeques pur merit de lour almes. Item je donne et devise a mon treschier fitz de Charletoun un coupe ove une ewer covenable, Monf. Johan Cobham un coupe ove un ewer, Monf. Richard le Scrop un coupe ove un ewer, Frere Thomas Afshebourn un mazer^y covere et frettez d'or, Monf. Payn Tiptot un hanap d'argent enorrez, et deux de les meilloures chivalx, Monf. William Percy un hanap d'argent coverez, et a Johan Cokkyng, Thomas Younge, et Thomas Harlyng, a chescun de eux un hanap d'argent en remembraunce de moy. Et a parfournir et mettre en executioun cest ma voluntee et touz mes

^y Lacombe explains *mazer*, the material of which were made drinking vessels, thence called *mazelins*, *mazefins*, or *mazetins*: and Kelham explains *mazer* (*hanap de*) a bowl made of mazer. Du Cange says, *mazer*, *mazerinus*, *mazarum*, *mazdrinum*, are the name of *pretious cups*; of what material he does not determine, but inclines to think them the *pocula murrhina* of the antients, called in later writers *hanaps de madre*: and then they will be made of precious stones, which, from the many instances of them being mounted in silver, recited by Dugdale, is much more probable than that they were of *maple wood* as Somner thought. Here, and in some other instances, the material is put for the vessel.

divisees avantditz ; Jeo face et ordeine mes executours le
tres reverent piere en Dieu mon treschier et honure frere
d'Everwyk, mon treschier fitz de Charloun, mes tref-
chiers amys Monf. Johan de Cobham, Monf. Richard
Lescrop, Monf. Payn Tiptot, Frere Thomas Afshebourne,
Sire Robert Pobelowe, Sir Johan Gamul appelle Ruffell,
John Cockyng, Thomas Yonge, et Thomas Harlyng,
les queux je pri d'entier coer, sur le graund affiaunce qe
j'ay en eux, et en chescun de eux, qu'ils vuillent prendre
l'administracioun de mes biens, et les mettre en loial exe-
cutioun, sytost come ils purront apres moun deces, solom
ceste ma voluntee come y poet plus estre pur l'onour de
Dieu, et profit a ma alme. En testmoignaunce du quele
chose a ycestes mes darreines voluntees j'ay mys moun
seal ; done jour, lieu et an fuisditz.

[N. B. A blank is left in the Register Book for the Probat.]

Register Arundell pars prima, fol. 183. b. 184. a. b.
185. a. b. 186. a. b. in the archiepiscopal registry at
Lambeth.

Richard Fitz Alan, fourth earl of Arundel, son of Richard
the third earl, and Eleanor his second wife, daughter of
Henry earl of Lancaster, served king Richard II. in his dif-
ferent wars, and as admiral of his fleet. He was in the
commiſſion that sentenced Michael de la Pole the king's
favourite, and joined the lords against the duke of Ireland.
The king attempted to surprize him in his castle at Ryegate,
but

but soon after restored him to his commands by sea and land. 12 R. II. he purchased a licence to marry for his second wife Philippa daughter of Edmund Mortimer earl of March, and widow of John Hastings earl of Pembroke. The same year he was in parliament divested of all his employments, and eight years after received sentence of death, and was beheaded in Cheapside, the king himself being a spectator; Thomas Mowbray earl Marshal, who had married his daughter, being the executioner that bound up his eyes, and the earl of Kent his nephew guarding him. He was buried in the Austin Friars church in London. By his first wife Elizabeth^z, daughter of William de Bohun earl of Northampton, he had three sons^a; Thomas his successor, Richard and William who died young: and four daughters; Elizabeth first married to William de Montacute eldest son to William earl of Salisbury; secondly, to Thomas lord Mowbray earl Marshal and of Nottingham; thirdly, to Sir Gerard Uflete knt. and fourthly to Sir Robert Goushill knt^b. Joane wife of William de Beauchamp lord Bergavenny. Margaret wife of Sir Rowland Lenthal, knt. and Alice married to John Charleton Lord Powis. Dugd. Bar. I. 320.

^z Her portrait and her husband's were formerly in the windows of Arundel church. He kneeling in armour with a coronet, and on his tabard *Albeny* quartering *Warren*. She had the same arms on her mantle, and on her kirtle *Bohun*.

^a See Note in p. 129.

^b With whom she was buried at Hoveringham, co. Nottingham, where in the S. aisle is a fine monument with their effigies, she on the right hand in robes, her coronet on her head, her right hand in his; he in armour, his left hand on his sword.

JOHN OF GAUNT.

EN noun de Dieu le pier, du filtz, & de seint espirit,
 Amen. Jeo Johan fitz du Roy d'Engleterre, Duc
 de Lancastr', en bone memoire le tierz jour de feverer, l'an
 du grace mil trois centz quatre vingtz dis & sept, ay fait
 mon testament par maner qu'ensuyt. En primes jeo devise
 m'alme a Dieu & sa tresdouce miere Seinte Marie & a le
 joy du ciel, & mon corps a estre ensevelez en l'esglise
 cathedrale de Seint Poule de Londres, pres de l'autier
 principale de mesme l'esglise, juxte ma treschere jadys com-
 paigne Blanch illeq's enterre. It'm je devise parochiell^a
 ou qe jeo moerge tout ceo q' mes executours y voillent don-
 ner en noun de mon principall, quelle par le ley y doit estre
 donnez pur mortuair; et ce cas que jeo moerge hors de
 Loundres jeo voille & devise qe la prim' nuyt qe mon
 dit corps ferra apportez a Londres qe soit portez tut droit
 as frers Carmes en Fletstrete pur ycelle nuyt, y avoir les
 exequies, & lendemain la haut messe de requiem, apres
 quelle messe jeo voille soit mon corps removez & portez
 tut droit a la suisdit esglise de Seint Poule, pur y avoir
 ycelle nuyt les exequies, & lendemain la haute messe de
 requiem & la sepultur'; & en quelle lieu qe jeo moerg

^a to the parish.

U

jeo

jeo voille & devise que apres mon trespassement mon corps demoerge defur la terre nemy enterez qe quarant jours, & doune en charge^b a mes executours qe dedeinz yceulx quarant jours nulle encerement^c de mon corps ne soit fait, ne faynez privement n'en appert. Item jeo voille & devise qe chescun jour des fuifditz quarant jours soient par m'alme donnez ad pov's gentz de pays cynquant marcs d'argent, & la veille de ma sepulture trois centz marcs d'argent, et la jour de ma sepulture cynk centz marcs d'argent, s'il semble a mes executours qe ceo purra estre fait, considere la quantite de mes biens & austres mes ordinaunces & devys, les ditz somes ne purront de tout estre donnez as pov's com defuis, adonques mes executours a leur discrecion facent donner as pov's chescune des ditz quarant jours autielles sommes com faire purront, le quantite de mes biens & mes aultres ordinaunces & devys considere. Item jeo devise entier pur ardre entour mon corps le jour de ma sepulture primerement dis grossez ciergez en noun des dis comandementz de n're seignour Dieu, countre les queux j'ay trop malement trespassez, suppliant a mesme n're seignour Dieux que ceste ma devotion me p'miss^e remedier de tuit cella q' encontre les ditz comandements ay multz sovent & trop malement fait, & ferfait, et qe defuis yceulx dis soient mys sept cierges grosses en memoir des septz oevres^d de charite es queux j'ay este negligent, et pur les septz mortielx pecches,

^b I give in charge.

^c no *cering* (or embalming) of my body be made or pretended, within the forty days, privately or publicly.

^d *oeuvres*.

& defuis yceulx fept jeo voille qe soient mys cink cierges
 groffes en l'onur des cink plaies principalx n're feignour
 Jefu, et pur mes cynk fcens^e lefquelx j'ay multz negli-
 gentment despendie, dounte je prie a Dieu de mercy; et
 tout amont yceulx cierges jeo voille qe soient trois cierges
 en l'onur de la benoit trinite a la quele jeo me rende de
 tous les malx qe fait ay, enfuppliant de pardon & de
 mercy pur la mercy & pite q' de fa benigne grace il a fait
 pur la falvacion de moy & d'autres peccheours. Et voille
 bien qe de parentre les fuifditz cierges soient mys entour
 mon corps morters de cier, tieulx & atantz come a mes
 ditz executours plerra de y mettre. Item jeo voille qe
 mes executours facent prier mes cofyns & amys d'estre
 a ma fepulture pur prier pur m'alme, fan ce faire de mon
 devys autre folempnitie ne fefte, fi ceo ne foit as pov's
 gentz a prier Dieux pur m'alme. Item jeo voille, ordeigne,
 & devise qe de lefoutes mes biens & chateulx mes exe-
 cutors apres ma mort devant lefoutes mes aultres ordi-
 nances & devys facent paier lefoutes mes dettes qe le
 jour de mon trespassement ferront duz, favant qe fi nulle
 dettes lors ferra demande la quelle pur negligence, noun-
 chature^f, poverte au temps, male talent^g, ou autre defaut foit
 aderier noun paie come reafon demaunde, & purra par
 evidence ou par bon' confcience estre trovee qe foit due, a
 demandant, qe mes executours la facent paier fi avant s'ils
 averont de quoi de mes biens & chateulx, except toutz
 voiez qe jeo ne voille par nulle voie q'ils paient aucune

^e fens, fenfes.^f indifference.^g resentment.

dettes pur l'arme^b en voiage qe mon trefame frere le Duc de Everwykⁱ devant ore fist en Portugole, dount jeo me teigne de tut quites devant Dieu & tout la mounde, mes des toutes autres dettes jeo voille que resonable gree soit fait, et aussi voille & ordenne & devise q' si a ascune temps de ma vie j'ay ehu^k aucuns terres, ten'tz^l, rentz, services, ou or ou argent, ou autres biens moebles d'acune autre persone sanz juste & due title, ou a autre ay fait tort ou injurie, combien qe de present ne cognoisse nulle en especiale meintenaines^m, si en temps avenir il puisse estre duement preuvez, mes executors facent plain restitution & amends, si avant ils averont de quoy de mes biens & chateulx, des quelx facent ils aussi coustage convenables pur ma sepultur & entour mon corps del jour de mon trespassement, jusques au temps qe mon enterment ferra acompliz, & auxi paient a mes servitours leurs regardest per mon ordennsⁿ, & outre ceo q' mes executors pregnent de mes biens en leurs mains un tiel some convenable, de quelle ils purront faire & acomplir toutz les chanteries & obitz en ceste mon testament ordennes pur m'alme et pur les almes de mes trefcheris jadis compaignes Blanche & Constance qe Dieux assoille. Et

^b the army.

ⁱ Edmund Plantagenet Duke of York, fifth son of Edward III. was sent, 1381, with an army into Portugal, to support his brother John of Gaunt in his claim of the crowns of Castile and Leon, in right of his wife Constance daughter of Peter the Cruel. They defeated his antagonist John King of Castile with great slaughter; but the king of Portugal granting him peace, the English were conducted home with no small mortification. Sandford, 375. Rapin, IV. 383. 398.

^k eu, had.

^l tenements.

^m though at present I know of none in special maintenance.

ⁿ their rewards, fees, salaries, according to my commands.

depuis

depuis facent mes ditz executours acomplir mes devys desoubz expresses si averount com de mes biens & chateulx ils averont, de quoy issuit toutz voies q' si apres les coustages affaire entour mon corps apres ma mort & ma sepulture & enterement plainement acompliz, & apres qe trestouts^o mes dettes ferront paieez & restitution faitz des torts & injuriez com desous, & les regardez par moy ordenez de tout paiees a mes serviteurs, & pris & reservez es mains des executours la somme pur les chanteries & obits suifditz, mes biens & chateulx lors remainantz es mains de mes executours ne fussent my pur en acomplir mes devises desoubz expressez, qe de mes dites devys & de chescune de yceulx soit rebatement^p fait solom la defecrecion de mes executours, exceptz toutz voies les choses desoubz limitez a mon tres soveraigne seignour le roy, les queulx jeo voille qe luy soient livrees come chose a luy donnee en ma vie. Item jeo devise a la suifdit aultier du Seynt Poule mon graunt lyt de drap d'ore, le champ piers^q poudres des roses d'or myses sur pipes^r d'or, et en chescun pipe deux plums d'ostrich blankes^s, les curteines de taffeta piers batuz de sembleable ovrage, XIII capits de tapiterie texes^t de la suite, & a mesme l'autier mon vestement^u de fatyn blank enbroudez d'ore, donc l'ovrage est un raille^x passant parmy

^o all; in the fullest sense of the word; all and every. ^p abatement.

^q q. partly, parcel.

^r q. pipes or tuns, or staves: for Lacombe gives both senses.

^s Over against the duke's tomb at St. Paul's, in the border of a south window, was painted, among many other arms of the first house of Lancaster, his device, being in a field S. 3 ostrich feathers Ermine, the quills and scrolls Or, to distinguish them from his elder brother prince Edward. Sandford, p. 249. n.

^t woven. K.

^u here it means furniture.

^x
CORONS

corons d'or le quelle jeo achatay de Courtenay, broudier de Londres^y, & contient le vestement deux frontiers per l'autier, & un chescun frontiers trois grosses tabernacles d'ore & grosses ymages d'or enbroudez en ycelle, un chefible, deux tunicles, III aubes, II estoles, III fanons, III copes, & un covertur pur le letton^z, un corpora, II courtins, II touaillies pur l'autier l'une aieant petit front ensemble, & mon entiere vestment de camaca^a noir fait a deserver pur messes de requiem enbroudez d'une crucifix d'or ovesq' les trois corporax & autres pieces a ycelle vestiment appurtenantz. Et voille toutz voiz qe trestouts cestes choses a le fuifdit autier principall de Seint Pouls devisez avecq' trestouts leurs appurtenances demoergent a mesme l'autier a toutz jours pur ycelle autier a honuer, & entoure ma sepultur' sanz estre a nule autre oeps convertiez, ne d'illoesques esloignez par nule voie. Et voille qe mes executours de mes biens facent purchacer en Londres, ou dehors la ou pluis profitablement ceo faire purront, atant de terre, ou de rent, appropriation des esglises, ou aultres possessions donc ils me purront faire avoir pur m'alme & l'alme de ma dit nadgairs compaigne Blanch pur toutz jours en la fuifdit esglise de Saint Poule deux obitz, cest assavoir, pur m'alme un obit solempnement a celebrer chescune an le jour de mon trespassement, & pur l'alme de ma dite nadgaires compaigne Blanch un obit solempnement a celebrer chescun an le XII jour de sep-

^y of Courtenay, embroiderer at London.

^z q. lettron, as hereafter, p. 152.

^a *Camoca, camuca, camucum, camaca, pannus de camoca, velvet camocas*, so often mentioned in antient wills, is explained by Du Cange as a kind of rich stuff or filk.

semb' a toutz jours, & aussi voille jeo, ordonne, & devise que de mes biens & chateaux mes executoures facent ordeignier & establer en l'avant dite esglise de Seint Poule, un chanterie des deux chapelains a celebrer divines services en ycells a toutz jours pur m'alme & l'alme de ma dite nadgairs compaigne Blanch, et que a ce sustenir perpetuellement soient donnez & amortizez certainz terres & tene-mentz en Londres des queux la reversion est purchacez a mon oepe, reddant ent par an vint marcs a dame Katherine del Staple a terme de sa vie. Et voille que durant sa vie el en soit paie del issues de manoir de Bernolswyk^b en counte d'Everwyk, des queux issues soit auxi sustenuz la dit chanterie durant la vie de dit Katherine. Item pur estrem devocion q' j'ay a la monstier de seint Esmon de Bury en counte Suff' jeo devise au dit monstier mon rych vestment de perill^c cest assavoir, un chesible avecq' les parures d'une aube & d'un amitte, un estole, & un fanon de rouge velvet enbroudez d'un frette d'or & en chescune un mascle de la frette un augnell de perill^d, & en chescune autre mascle un escochon de perill faite des armes de Seint George, & a cella un touaill avecq' un petit frontier pur l'autier de velvet vert enbroude de perill, l'ovrage^e testes des xii apostres ensemble, & l'une des deux pieces de drap pur un autier enbroudez d'or, queulx j'a achatey a Dameux^f faiz^g

^b Barnoldswick in Stancliffe hundred, in the West Riding of Yorkshire.

^c q. *perle*.

^d ring, or perhaps angel, of pearl.

^e the work or pattern.

^f q. ad Amieus, as hereafter.

^g made, i. e. workt, with

de n're seignour Dieu & de sa tresdouce miere Seint Marie^h
 & des dufz apostres, & trestoutes mes draps d'armes texes
 d'or pur parcelles q' sont faiz de Dieu & de n're dame, ex-
 cept ceulx qui sont aillours en mon testament devisez, &
 mon vestment rouge de drap d'or donc la champ fatyn
 & l'ovrage angils d'or, avecq' trestoutz parcelles & pieces
 qe a cele vestment appartiegnent enparavant a l'abbe & covent
 de ycelle monstier, q'ils pur cestes choses me facent avoir
 en ycelle monstier de Seint Esmond un obit perpetuele a
 tenir chescune an le jour de mon trespassement. Item jeo
 devise al monstier de n're dame de Nicolⁱ ma tierce chalice
 d'or fait a Burdeus q'ad un crucifix grave desuis la pie &
 en la patens^k un vernicle^l grave, ma table d'or en ma cha-
 pell, la quell table jeo appelle Domesday achatez a Amien^m
 & mes plus grantez chandeleurs d'or faitz pur ma chapell,
 & mon novell vestment de drap d'or la champe rouge
 ovez des faucons d'or contenant dieux frontiers, & ii tou-
 ailles pur l'autier, un chesible, deux tunicles, trois aubes,
 trois amyttres, ii estoiles, iii fanons, iii copes, & un drap
 pur le lettronⁿ & ii curteins pur l'autier raiez de foi, &
 l'un piece pur un autier enbroudez d'or lequel ie achatay
 a Amienx^m faitz de n're seignour Dieu & de sa tresdouce
 miere Marie & des xii apostres. Item jeo devise a le

^h Lincoln minster, or cathedral, dedicated to the Virgin Mary.

ⁱ See a chalice, with a crucifix engraved on the foot, taken out of the graves of one of the archbishops, and kept in the vestry at York. Drake's Ebor. 479, 480.

^k the paten.

^m q. Amiens as before.

^l q. a Veronica.

ⁿ q. *lettrin*, catafalque. L.

novell^o esglise collegialle de n're dame de Leycestre mon rouge vestment de velvet enbroudez de solailes d'or ovesq' trestout l'appareille a ycelle vestment appartenante & a celle trestouts mes messalx^p & autres livres de ma chapell que sont del use & ordinale de la esglise cathedrale de Sarum, & que sont ne ferront aillours en ma vie devisez. Item jeo devise a l'autier principale des frers Carmes en Londre mon veille vestment blank de drap d'ore apelle Rakamas, ovecq' tout ceo que a ycelle vestment appartient; a celle xv marcs d'argent en l'onur des xv joyes de n're dame. Item jeo devise as trois autres ordres des frers en Londres, com as Precheours, Minours & Augustins, a chescun ordre x marcs, dont les v marcs en l'onur des v plaiez principalx de n're seignour J'hu, et les autres v marcs en l'onur des v joyes de n're dame. Item jeo devise a covent de Minoreffes pres la tour de Londres cent livres d'argent d'estre paie entre eux. Item jeo devise a chescun pov'e heremite & recluse aiant maison en Londres ou dedeins v lieues environ, en quel il demoert, trois nobles, en l'onur de la benoit trinite. Item jeo devise a chescun des noneignes^a deins Londres & en les suburbs v marcs, en l'onur des v joies de n're dame & a les noneignes de Clerkenwell vint livres d'argent. Item jeo devise a chescun maison de lepres deins v leues entour Loun-

^o Then newly founded by his wife Blanch's father Henry duke of Lancaster, whose will see before.

^p missals.

^a nuns.

dres charges de v malades, v nobles, en l'onur de v
 plaiz principalx de n're seignour J'hu, & a ceulx qe sont
 meniz charges troice nobles, en l'onur de la benoit trinite.
 Item jeo devise a chescun maison de Charthous en En-
 gletere vint li'. Item jeo devise as prisiones de Newgate
 & Ludgate en Loundres cent marcs, pur estre departe par
 entre eulx par mialty^r maniere come multz^r leur purra pro-
 fiter solom la descrecion de mes executours. Item jeo de-
 vise a ma trefcheer compaigne Katerin deux meillor nouches
 qe j'ay apres le nouch qe j'ay devise a mon trefredoute seig-
 nour & nevu le Roy, & mon pluis grant hanap d'or laquelle
 le counte de Wyltes donna a Roy mon seignour, & il le
 donna a moy a mon alee en Guyen darreinement devant la
 date du cestes, ensemble ove toutz les hanaps d'or q'ele
 mesme m'a donne devant ore, lesqueulx ferront les meins le
 jour de mon trespassement, & ensemble avecq' trestoutz les
 ferniculs^s, anelx^t, diamandes, rubies, & autres choses qe fer-
 ront trovez en un petit cofre de cypres^u qe j'ay, donc jeo
 porte le clief mon mesmes; & aussi q' apres ma mort fer-
 ront trovez en ma bource, le quel port mon mesmes desuz
 moy ensemble^x, & mon vestment entier de drap d'or, la lite^y
 & la fale de sa fuyt, ovesq' trestoutz les copes, tapites pur
 le chambre, cuiffins, closet oreillers, drap enbroudes pur

^r mialtz, micultz, multz, best.

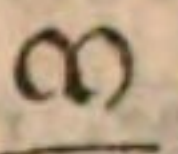
^u Cypress wood.

^y lit.

^s fermilet, clasp, buckle.

^x which I wear myself about me.

^t rings.

la sepulchre^z & toutes autres pieces de la fuyt, de quel condition en entaille qe soient, quels je achatay de ma treschere coufyn la Duchesse de Northfolk^a aussi entierement sang riens ent enbeseiller^b com jeo les avoy de ele, dont le champ rouge frette d'un noir traillle^c & en chescun place ou qe le frette se joynte un rose d'or, en chescun un mascle de la frette un tielle letre  noir, en chescun aultre mascle un leopard noir, & a cella jeo devise mon grant lit de noir velvet enbroude d'un compasse^d de ferures^e, & gartiers, & un turturell en mylieu de les compasses avecq' trestout les tapites & tapicerie & cuissins a ycelle lit ov chambres appurtenances & a cella jeo le devise trestouts mes autres lits faitz pur mon corps, appellees en Engleterre trussyng beddes, ove les tapites & autres appurtenances, & mon meillour cerf ov le bonne rubie, & mon meillour coler^f avecq' tous les diamandes ensemble, & mon secong covertur d'ermyn, & deux mes meillors mantils d'ermyn avecq' les robes de la fuyt; et a cella jeo devise a ma dit compaignie trestoutes les biens & chateulx de quelconq' natur ou condition qe soient, les queles ele avoit devant les espoufailles entre moy & ele celebrees, avecq' trestoutz les aultres biens & joialx le queulx jeo luy ay donne depuis les

^z The sepulchre of our Lord, which was on the N. side of the altar in many churches. See a curious description of it at Northwold in Norfolk. Blomef. I. 517, who refers to others in the churches of Hurstmonceaux, c. Suffex, and Stepney. See also Ib. p. 487.

^a Margaret Bretherton, created Dutcheß of Norfolk for her life. 21 R. II. Dugdale I. p. 399. Vincent, p. 344.

^b q. embezzle. Not in any Dictionary.

^c q. black lattice work.

^e fetter-locks, the badge of this house.

^d circle.

^f collar.

espoufailles fuifditz, & le quelx biens & joialx font en la garde de ma dit compaignie nient expreflez en l'inventaire de mes biens. Item jeo devise a ma trefredoute feigneur & neveu le roy le meilliour nouche qe j'avois le jour de mon trespassement, & le mein meillour hanap d'or coverez, le quel moy donna ma trefchere compaignie Katerin le jour de l'an renouef darrein paffez^s, & mon faler d'or avecq' le gartir, le coler overez, entour le faler un turturell affis defuis le covercle, & a cella XII draps d'or donc la champ rouge fatyn raye d'or, les quelx draps j'avoye ordenuz d'en faire un lit, lequel n'est uncore comencez, & un covertur d'ermyn le meillour qe j'ay avecq' la coverchiefs de la fuyte ensembler, & la piece d'arras, la quelle le Duc de Burgoyn me donna a darrein qe jeo estoie a Calays devant la date du cestes. Item, jeo devise a ma trefcher frere Duc d'Everwyk un hanap' d'or coverez. Item, jeo devise a mon trefchere filtz Henry Duc de Herford, Counte de Derby^h, deux les meillours peces drap d'arras que j'ay outre ceulx q'en especial j'ay en cest mon testament, dount l'un me donna mon trefredoute feigneur & neveu le Roy & mon trefame frere le Duc de Gloucest' qui Dieux affoille, l'autre au temps qe je retourna darreinement d'Espaine devant la date du cestes, & mon grant lit de camaca eschetteⁱ blank & rouge, enbroude d'un arbre d'or & un turturell affis defuis l'arbre, avecq' XIII tapitz de tapiterie, & a cella mon grant lit

^s renuef, renouef, renouvelle. L. The last past, or the last new year.

^h afterwards king Henry IV.

ⁱ q. *escheque*, *chequered*.

de drap d'or, le champ piers overez^k des arbres d'or, & juxte chescun arbre un alant^l blank liez a mesme l'arbre, avecq' la vestment de la fuyt & toutes les tapitez de tapiterie faitz a ycell, & en outre jeo lui devise toutz les armures, espies, & dages, qe ferreront miens le jour de mon trespassement^l except ceulx q' aillos^m sount devisez ou donnez; & plus outre jeo lui devise IIIII chargeors, deux duzein de escuilles, & sis faucers d'argent, & a cela jeo lui devise un fermaile d'or del veile manere, & escriptz les nons de Dieu en chescun part d'ycelle fermaile, la quele ma treshonour dame & mier la reigne qe Dieu affoille me donna, en comandant qe jeo le gardasse avecq' sa benison, & voille q'il la garde avecq' la benison de Dieu & la mien. Item, jeo devise a ma treschere fille Phylipp' Roigne du Portugale mon secong meillour cerf d'or & un hanap d'or coverez. Item, jeo devise a ma treschere fille Katherine Roigne de Chastill & de Lyon un hanap d'or coverez. Item, jeo devise a ma tres chere fille Elizabeth Duchesse d'Excestre mon blank lit de foi overez des egles bloyes displaies, les curteins de taffeta blank batuz de la fuyte, XIIIII tapitz de tapiterie, & mon meillour nouch qe j'ay apres ceulx qe sont devisez. Item, jeo devise a mon trescher filtz John Beaufort Marquis de Dorset deux douzein de escuilles, & un douzein faucers, deux pottes demy galons d'argent, pur le vin, un hanap d'argent endorrez, II bacins, & II eauers d'argent. Item, jeo devise a reverent pier en

^k the field partly wrought.

^l *alan*, a dog. L.

^m *ailleurs*, otherwise.

Dieu

Dieu & mon trefame fitz l'evesq' de Nicolⁿ un douzein des escuilles, & douzein faucers deux pottes d'argent de galons pur le vin, un hanap d'argent endorrez, avecq' un bacyn, & i eauer d'argent, & mon entier vestment de velvet jane ovesq' les choses appurtenante au cell vestment, & a cella mon messiale & mon portheus qe furent a mon seignour mon frere Prince de Gales qe Dieux affoille. Item, jeo devise a mon tres chere filtz Thomas Beaufort leur frere^o un douzein des escuilles, & un douzein faucers, deux pottes d'argent demy galons pur le vin, & sis tassés d'argent. Item, jeo devise a ma tres chere fille leur seure Countess de Westmorland & dame de Nevyll un lit de soy & un hanap d'or decovrez^p avecq' un eauer. Item, jeo devise a mon tres chere Henry, fitz ayzn^a de mon tres chere filtz le Duc de Herford, un hanap d'or. Et a mon trefame filtz John^r, frere du dit Henry, filtz de mon dit filtz, un hanap d'or. Item, jeo voille & devise qe si apres costages affairs entour mon corps apres ma mort & entour ma sepultur, & entierement plainement accomplez, & apres qe trestoutes mes dettes ferront paieez & plainere restitution fait des tortes & injuries par moy & mes ministres a mon oepe faitz, & lez coustages de mes executours en faisant execution du cest mon testament, & auxi mez servitors regardez & liveretz

ⁿ Cardinal Beaufort. He held the See of Lincoln but six years, being translated to Winchester 1404, where he sat 43 years, and died 1447, having been a bishop 50 years, the longest instance in England, says Godwin, except abp. Bourchier in Henry Vith's time.

^o his youngest son by Catharine Swinford.

^p uncovered with an ewer.

^a *aîné*, eldest, afterwards king Henry V.

^r Afterwards Duke of Bedford and Regent of France.

regardez

regardes a eaulx paie^z, & la s^{ome} gardee es mains des executours pur la fundacion des dites chanteries & obitz com desuis, adonques de les dettes qe lore^s me ferront duz quant ils purront estre levez, soient par mes executurs paie^z a la suifdit monstier de Bury mil livres, et a ma suifdit compaigne Katerine deux mil livres, a mon dit filtz le Duc de Hereford mil livres, a mon dit filtz le Marquis^t mil livres, a mon dit filtz Thomas Beaufort mil marcs, a mon tres chere bachelier Monf^r Thomas Swynneford cent marcs, a Monf^r Waut^r Blount, Monf^r Chamblayn cent marcs, a Monf^r Hugh Shireley cent marcs, a Monf^r Ric^r Aburbury le fils cynquant marcs, a Monf^r Wylliam Par cynquant marcs de mon devys, issint touz voiez que se atant ne puisse lors estre leues des dictes dettes residues, adonques de cest mon devys soit rebatement a chescun person de l'afferant^u par ordinances & descrecion de mes executours. Item, jeo voille, ordenne, & devise qe de mes biens & chateulx mes executours facent ordonner & establer en la novel esglise de n're Dame de Leycestre un chanterie de deux chapelains a celebrer divines services en ycell a toutz jours pur moy & m'alme & l'alme de ma nadgaires trefame compaigne Dame Constances illeouques

^s *lors*, then.

^t John Beaufort, earl of Somerset, his eldest son by Cath. Swinford, before-mentioned, created Marquis Dorset, 21 R. II. But as this creation was by that king, who had also first granted the title of Marquis to his favourite Robert de Vere; Henry IV. abolished it; and notwithstanding the petition of the commons in parliament, the earl himself gave it up. Sandford, p. 324.

^u every one according to what he can afford.

enterres,

enterres, & pur tenir & faire tenir en la diste esglise un obit pur l'alme de ma dite nadgairs compaigne le xxiiii jour de Mars annuelement as toutz jours. Et qe a ceo fair & sustenir perpetuelement mes ditz executours par l'avys de gents de loy de mes biens facent sufficeantment endower la fust dite esglise pur le sustentacion de les chanterries & obitz fuifditz. Item, com einfi soit qe de l'annuite ou pension annuel de quarant mil frankes en la quell m'este tenuz mon trefame filtz le Roy de Chastell & de Lion certens summes sont oncore a derier nient paieez, non especial ordenuz d'estre paieez a moy, ne a mes procures a mon oeps, si voille & devise qe de toutz ces tiells sommes par mon dit filtz ensi a moy duez nient paieez, ne uncore ordenuz par especiale d'estre paieez a mon oeps, mon tres soveraigne le Roy au le tierce denier de ceo qe per son soveraigne aide en ferra recoverez par mes executours, & clerement restez oustre les coustages & expensez. Item, jeo devise, voille, & ordeigne Imprimerement & principalement de trestouts mes biens & chateulx soient trestoutz mes dettes pleinement acquites, & les extorcions, tortz, & injuriez par moy & mes ministres a mon oeps faitz restorez & amendez solom la descretion de mes executours, & les coustages resonables entour mon corps del jour de mon trespassement jusques au temps que ma sepulture & les coustages de mon entierement seront acomplez, depuis de la residue de mes biens soient mes servitours regardez solom le discretion de mes executours, et les fuifdits

suïsdits mes legats acomplez & parformez par les dits mes executours, si avant com ils averont de quoy de mes biens & chateux, & la residue de mes biens & chateulx si nulle y ferra demorez, Jeo voille que par mes executours soit dispose pur m'alme le plus profitablement q'ils en faveront deviser. Item, com de la somme des francqs del annuele pension des quarant mille francqs^x a moy & de clere^y memoir la suïsdite Constance quant il viveit ma compaignie, fille & heir de clere^y memoir Petre jadys Roy de Castill & de Leon, a terme de vie & de la vie de la dicte Constance lors ma compaignie, & de l'autre de nous survant, grantes, constitue, & solempnement promys par le

^x The duke gave up his claim to the crown of Castile in consideration of ten thousand pounds (*libre*) yearly pension to him, and the same to his dutchess Constance (Walsingham, p. 342) and 200,000 *nobles* in hand. Sandford, p. 252. Rapin (IV. 420) says, the king of Castile bound himself to pay down 600,000 *livres*, with a yearly pension of 40,000 during the lives of the duke and dutchess. Carte (II. 575) says, the duke of Lancaster was to be paid 200,000 *crowns* towards the charges of his expedition, and to receive 100,000 *florins* annually, and his wife Constance as much, for their respective lives. Of the contemporary historians quoted by the latter, Walsingham says nothing of the money in hand, but that the duke had from the king *summam multam minis*. The life of Richard II. printed by Hearne leaves a blank for the sum. Froissart III. c. 138. p. 328. says, that on the marriage of the duke's eldest daughter with the king's son, the king gave him much land and territory in Castile, and a great number of florins, about 200,000 nobles. One of the duke's followers told Knighton that the *second payment* was sent by the king of Spain in chests of gold, on forty-seven mules. He did not enquire about the first; but adds, that hostages were given for an annual payment of 16000 marks for the duke's life, and 12000 *per annum* to the dutchess if she survived. p. 2677. The *Abrégé Chron. de l'Hist. d'Espagne*, p. 548. says, the king paid the expences of the war, and a considerable pension to the dutchess. Such is the variation of historians, or the value of money in different nations. The instrument in Rymer, VII. 603. is only an order from the king to receive the sixty hostages for the payment. Dated Westminster, 26 Aug. 1388.

^y of famous memory.

puissant Prince Johan jadys Roy de Castill & de Lyon & de Portugale par occasion danemys^z accordez, transaction & amicable composition sur les drois de roialmes de Castill & de Leon, Tolete, Galicie, Sicilie, Cordube, Murcy, Gienn, d'Algarve, & Algiozire, & de les seignouriez de Lace, Biscay & Molyne faitz parentre le dit Johan jadys Roy de Castill & de Leon & du Portugale & moy & Constance lors ma compaignie fuisdite, si com pluis au plaine est contenuz en lettres & instrumentz obligatorys sur les traicties, compositions, & transfaccions ent^a faitez, les queulx letres & instruments jeo voille icy avoir pur inserteez, plusours sommes des franqs a moy nottairement soient duz & remaignent nient paieez, Jeo voille, ordenne, & devisee que mes executours desoubz escriptz que les conq^z sommes des francs pur quelsconqz ans, termes & temps adierier estieantz, en toutz lieux & en quelconq^z lieu que ce soit, demandent, exigent, & levent de quelconq^z persones & person de les queles les ditz sommes des francqs doivent estre demandez, exigés ou levez, par toutes voies, manere & forme meilliours que purront yceulx mes executours, & leur ferra avys que ferra pluis expedient de faire, solom tout force, fourme, & effect de les letres & instrumentz obligations des quelx mencion est fait desuis; & de cest mon testament & darrein volunte, a l'execucion d'ycelles bien & loialement faire jeo face, ordeine & constitue les reverents piers en Dieu Richard^b Evefq' de Saresbure, Johan

^z q. d'amitez.^a thereon.^b Richard Metford, 1395—1407.

Evesq' de^c Wyrcestr', mes tres chere & trefames coufyn & compaignons Thomas Count de Wyrcestre, fenefchale del houstell de mon trefredoute Seigneur le Roy, & Wyllyam Count de Wyltes tresorer d' Engleterre, mon trefame filtz^d Rauf Count de Westmerland, Monf'r Waltier Blownt, Monf'r Johan Dabruggecourt, Monf'r Wyllyam Par, Monf'r Hugh War'ton, Monf'r Thomas Skelton, & Johan Cokeyn, chief fenefchall de mes terres & possessions, Sir Rob't Qwytyby mon attornee generall, Piers Melburn, Willyam Ketyryng, Robert Haytfield, countrerollour de mon hof-tiell, Sir Johan Legburn mon receviour generall, & Thomas Longley clerk, mes executours, donant a eux & a chescun d'eulx plein pouar & auctorite de trestoutz mes biens & chateulx administrer & de toute ceo faire executier qe as bons executours par quelconque voie resonable & justifiable il appartient, premierement & en especiale par maniere com jeo lour a devyse defuis, & en autre com lour tres sage descrecion & bone conscience leyr purra sembler qe mieultz soit pur moy affaire & pur la service de Dieu & de sa trefdouce miere Marie, ayantz mes ditz execu-

^c This was John Green whom the monks chose bishop 1394, on the death of Wakefield, and whom Walsingham (p. 389.) miscalls *Robert Tideman*, confounding him with Tideman de Winchcomb, whom the Pope, at the desire of R. II. to whom he was physician, obliged the convent to accept. This will therefore settle the list of Worcester bishops, among whom John does not appear, though the king confirmed his election 4 Maii, 2 Pat. 18 R. II. m. 18. and he actually sat till the Pope translated Tideman, who had not the temporalities till July 21. 1 Pat. 19 R. II. m. 20. Godwin, ed. Richardson, p. 465.

^d son-in-law, as p. 171.

tours de mes biens lour coustages resonables droit come par loure fait ils voillent respondre devant Dieu le haut jour de justice. Item, pur ceo qe ascun foiz un des executours deputez al testatour qi mort est nient fachant, les autres executours, mes de tout ignorantz, pur son singular profit recevant des grantez sommes dues a son testatour certain pur certie, & ascun foiz la meindre partie apliant & convertant a son propre oeps, ad remys la residue d'icelles sommes fraudelousment & contre bone conscience & graunt prejudice del testatour & de ses executours & en graunt peril d'alme de tiel fraudelens, & de mal ensample des plusours, pur ceo pur eschuir tiel fraude, voille jeo ordenne & despone, & aussi charge mes dits executours, qe nulle d'eux sans confaile, volente, consent auxi & assent expresse del greindre partie des ditz executours de & sur grandes & grosses sommes de monnoys, ne face acquitances generalles ne particulers a nuly, ne aucun acquite de l'une ou absolve: mes qe mes ditz executours ne facent le contraire; je a doune & reserve toutes & quelconq' pouvoir en celle partie. Et pur survoier & faire veir q'ils ensi ferront jusques al complisement de ces mes darrens vountes jeo prie & a mon tres redoute seignour tres humblement jeo supplie come a mon Roy & soveraigne seignour terrien^e en qui devant touts autres jeo me plus affiee^t, qu'il de sa incomparable bontes & en acomplissement de ses graciousez promesses les qels de sa noble seignorie il m'a fait, en ceo case luy

^e earthly.^t confide.

please

please me estre bon seigneur, & du cest mon testament
 souverain surveoire & comandoir, que soit lessé ne changee ceo
 que jeo paramont ay devise; & apres luy, son treshonour-
 able estat & honoure tout jour sauvez, jeo face surveoirs^s
 de mesme le fait mon trescher & tresentierement bien asme
 frere Esmon Duc d'Everwyk, mon trescher & tresentiere-
 ment bien ame neveu Edward Duc d'Aumarle^h, les tres reve-
 rentz piers en Dieu Rog' erchevesque de Cantirbure, Ric'^k
 erchevesque d'Everwyk, & le reverent pier en Dieu l'evesq'
 de Nicole^l mon tresame filtz; en priant a mes suidditz frere
 naturel & neveu, qui de reason & de nature me deussient
 estre pluis procheins amys, & as ditz tres reverents piers
 en Dieu & mon tresame filtz, com a mes peres espiri-
 tuels qi de reson & d'espirituelte me deussient estre espiri-
 tuelx amys, q'ils, ovesq' mon tres redoute seignur le Roy
 fusdit, son honur toutzdis sauvez, me voillent estre bons
 surveoirs de mon dit testament, &, s'il enbusoigne^m pur le
 meilliour de moy en confort de mes executours suiddits,
 comandent & ordenent coadjutors, que pur necgligence,

^s supervisor.

^h Edward Plantagenet duke of York, eldest son of Edmund de Langley, the testator's fifth brother. He was created duke of Albemarle 21 R. II. of which title he was deprived 1 H. IV. He was slain at Agincourt, and buried at Fotheringay. Sandford, 380.

ⁱ This must be a mistake, for Thomas Arundel was archbishop of Canterbury from 1396 to 1414.

^k Richard Scrope from 1397 to 1404, when he was beheaded for attempting to restore R. II. He had the temporalities of this see, Jan. 21, 1397. Godwin.

^l Hen. Beaufort.

^m be necessary.

nonchalur

nonchalur, male talent, n'autre defaute, cestes mes dits volentes, ordennances, & darreins devys ne soient par voie de monde lessiezⁿ, ne en autre manere que par desous est escript changies, neournes, come ils voillent respondre devant luy qu'est Roy des toutz roys, & ad le seurveue de toutz terriens faits & pensez^o pur quelx il rendra guerdon a chescun solom son desert. En foy & tesmoignance de trestouts cestes choses pur dessus escripts com a ceste mon testament j'ay fait mettre mon seale de mes armes, de quelle cele pur greindre conissanz & affirmance de mon propre fait j'ay mesme mys en le dorce mon signett quele je porte toutes jours mon mesmes, le jour & an fuisditz, & les gents desoub escripts en ay requis de les tesmoigner; c'est assavoir, meistre Johan Kynyngham, doctour en theologie, Sire Johan Neuton, parson de l'esglise de Burbach, Sire Wautier Piers, person de l'esglise de Wymondham, Wylliam Harpeden, & Robert Symeon, escuiers.

Subscripcio. Et ego Johannes de Bynbrok, presbyter, Lincoln' dioc' publicus apostolica & imperiale auctoritate notarius, una cum reverendis & discretis viris fratre Johanne Kynyngham in theologia professore, D'no Johanne Newton rectore ecclesie paroch' de Burbach, & Waltero Piers rectore ecclesie paroch' de Wymondham, ac Willo Harpeden, & Roberto Symeon armigeris, Norwyc', Lincoln' & Exon' dioc', Anno Do-

ⁿ omitted.

^o and has the oversight of all earthly deeds and thoughts, for which he will render a reward to every one according to his deserts.

mini, mense, & die supradict', indiccione septima pontificis sanctissimi in X'po patris & domini nostri domini Bonifacii divina providencia pape noni anno decimo, presens interfui ubi & quando illustrissimus princeps & dominus Johannes filius Regis Anglie, Lancastr' Dux supradict. in camera infra castrum suum Leycestr' situat' dict. Lincoln' dioc' personaliter existens in manibus suis tenuit presentem scripturam superscriptam, & ipsam in testim' superius descriptos ad hec specialiter vocatos & rogatos, ac mei presencia palam & publice fatebatur & expresse dixit suum esse testamentum, ac suum protunc ultimam continere voluntatem, quam quidem scripturam sive testamentum una cum quodam codicello eidem scripture tunc inferius annexo voluit & vult juxta ipsorum tenorem & effectum fieri & compleri, eaque sicut premittitur fieri vidi & audivi, ac de mandato ejusdem principis ac ducis hic me subscribendo ac signum meum hic apponendo consuetum, in hanc publicam formam redegei rogatus & requisitus in fidem & testimonium omnium premissorum interlinear' illius dictionis *autres* super undecimam lineam, ac rasuras illius dictionis *ordre* in tricesima quarta linea & illarum dictionum (*et les coustages resonables entour mon corps del jour de mon trespassement jusques au temps qe ma sepulture*) in sexagesima quarta linea, presentis testamenti approbo, ego Johannes notarius antedictus.

CODICIL--

C O D I C I L L U S.

IT'M, la ou jeo Johan filtz du roy d'Engleterre, Duc de Lancaſtre, ay purchacez & fait purchacer a mon oeps diverſez feignouries, manoirs, terreſz, tenemens, rentes, ſervices, poſſeſſions, & advoeſons des benefices de ſeint eſgliſe, ove leurs appurtenances, des quelx devant les eſpoſailles d'entre moy & ma trefame compaigne Katerine celebrees, jeo luy a fait doner aucunes parcelles a avoir a terme de ſa vie, & d'aucunes parcelles j'ay fait enfeffer mon trefame filtz Johan Beaufort Marquis de Dorſet a avoir a lui & a ſes heirs de ſon corps iſſantz, ſolom la contenue des feffements ſur ceo faitz, & d'aucunes autres parcelles ſont de ma ordinance diverſez perſonez enfeffez, au fyneq'ilz doivent as autres feoffement ou feoffements faire a ma volente, ordinance, & devys, quant ils ferront achetez, & a ceo de part moy requis, ſi ay jeo fait faire ceſte cedula annexe a yceſte mon teſtament contenant ma darreine & entier volente toucheant les fuiſditz feignouries, manoirs, terreſz, tenementz, rentes, ſervices, poſſeſſions, reverſions, & advoeſons, ove leurs appurtenances, laquelle ma volente jeo voille que ſoit a toutz convee & effectuelement acomplee en toutes pointz, des quelx jeo ne ferra autre ordenance en ma vie. Et eſt tiel ma ordenance & devys: Premierement jeo voille que toutz les feignoires, manoirs, terreſz, tenementz, rentes, ſervices, poſſeſſions, reverſions, & advoeſons, ove leurs appurtenances, per manere que deſuis purchaſes & com deſus
 donneſ

donnes & grantez a ma dite compaignie a avoir a terme de sa vie, remaignent a ele tuit entierement solonque l'effecte & purpous des douns & graunts a ele faitz, la reversion d'ycelles que de ma ordenance sunt taillez per fyn ou autrement, toutzfoiz remaignent a celuy ou a ceulx a qui ou as quelx ils sont taillez. Et que la reversion de toutes autres feignouries, manoirs, terres, tenementz, rentz, services, possessions, reversions, & avoefons, ove leurs appurtenances, es quelx ma dite compaignie a estate a terme de sa vie, & lesquells ne sont de ma ordeignance taillez, soit donnez a mon trecher filtz Thomas Beaufort frere du devant dit Johan, ensemble & avecque la reversion de toutz les feignouries, manoirs, terres, tenementz, rentz, services, possessions, reversions, & avoefons, ove leurs appurtenances, que furent a Edward de Kendale, laquelle reversion j'ay fait purchacer de Dame Elizabeth Croiser, & les feignoirs, manoirs, terres, tenementz, rentz, services, possessions, reversions, & avoefons, ove leurs appurtenances que Dame Elizabeth Barry tient a terme de sa vie, a avoir au dit Thomas & a ses heirs de son corps issants; & pur defect d'issue du dit Thomas, la remeindre au dit Johan & a ses heirs de son corps issants; & pur defect d'issue de dit Johan la remeinder a ma trefame fille Johane leur seur contesse de Westm'land & a ses heirs de son corps issant; et pur defect d'issue de dit Johane la remeindre a mes drois heirs q'ils feront heirs de heritage de Lancaestre. Item, jeo voille que l'avant dit Johan Beaufort mon filtz

Z

ait

ait a luy & a ses heirs de son corps issants toutes les seignouries, manoirs, terres, tenementz, rentz, services, possessions, reversions, & avoefons, ove leurs appurtenances, que de ma purchace & de ma ordinance luy fount donnez solom l'effect & purpoys de doun & grant a luy ent faiz. Item, jeo voille que les certaines terres & tenementz en la cyte de Londres a mon oeps nadgairs purchacez d'une Dame Katerine del Staple en rendant a ele vint marcs per an a terme de sa vie soient per le counge^r de n're tresfovereigne seignour le Roy donnez a un chanterie a estre fundie des deux chapelains, a celebrer devines services en l'esglise cathedrale de Seint Poule du Londres, pur les almes de moy & de ma trescheer nadgairs compaigne Blaunch, que Dieux affoille, quelle chanterie jeo voille que mes executours facent founder en meilliour manere des biens que ferront les miens le jour de mon trespassement si jeo ne face fonder & ordenier en ma vie. Item jeo voille que mon trescher bachelier Monf'r Robert Nevill, Wylliam Gascoigne, mes treschers esquiers Thomas de Radclyf and Wylliam Kat'yng, & mon trescher clerk Thomas de Langley, qui de ma ordinance sunt enfeffez en manoir de Bernolswyk en counte d'Ewerwyk, facent annuelement paier a mes executours pur outre a l'avant dit Dame Katerine del Staple les fuisdites vint marcs per an a terme de sa vie; & outre ce facent les ditz enfeffez paier des issues fuisditz a mes ditz executours autres vint marcs

^r conge, leave.

per

per an a estre per eulx outre paie^s as deux chapelains celebrantz divines services en la dit esglise cathedrale de Seint Poule pur m'alme & l'alme de ma dite jadis compaigne Blanch a un aultre joust^a le leu de n're sepulture, tanq' a temps que ferra illeoucq' fondue & endowe un chanterie perpetuele de deux chapelains a celebrer divines services pur les almes de moy & de ma dite nadgairs compaigne Blanch. Et outre ceo paient les dits enfeffez as dits executours autielle somme per an de laquele somme ils purront faire annuelement estre celebrees deux obitz en la dit esglise de Seint Poule, c'est assavoir un obit pur moy le jour de mon trespassement & un autre obit pur ma dit nadgairs compaigne Blaunch le douzisme jour de Septembre d'an en an, tanque au temps que terres, tenementz, rentz, ou autre suffisant possessions, soit donne & amortize pur la perpetuelement sustentacion des ditz obitz. Et voille que la residue des ditz issues soit paie a mes ditz executours pur outre paies en partie de paiement de la sustenance de deux chapelains celebrantz services divines en la novell esglise collegiate de n're Dame de Leycestre, pur m'alme & l'alme de ma treschiere nadgairs compaigne Dame Constance illeouques entierree, & pur un obit a celebrier illeouques pur l'alme de ma dite nadgairs compaigne Constance le vint & quart jour de Mars d'an en an, tanque au temps que en la suisdit novell esglise collegialle ferront suffisamment fonz un chanterie perpetuele de deux chapelains a celebrer

^a *juxta*, near.

divines services pur l'alme de moy & de ma dit nadgairs compaigne Constance illeouques enterree, & ausi un obit pur l'alme de le^r a celebrer perpetuelement le jour de Mars suifdit. Adonques soit estate faite du dit manoir a mon trefame filtz aizne Henry Duc de Herford, & a ses heirs de son corps, & pur defaute d'iffue de dite Henry la remeindre a mes droiz heirs. Item, touchant les Wapentakes de Hangeft, Hangwest & Halykeld en Rychmondshair, les queulx j'ay devaut ore faite grantier a mon trefame filtz en ley Raufe Counte de Westmerlande & a ma trefame fille Johane sa compaigne, a avoir a terme de leurs vies, jeo voille q'ils les aient a eulx & a leurs heirs malz de leur corps iffantz, & pur defect d'iffue de heir male de leur corps la remeindre a l'avant dite Johan mon filz & a ses heirs de son corps iffants, & pur defect d'iffue de dite Johan la remeindre a dit Thomas & a ses heirs de son corps iffants, & pur defect d'iffue de dit Thomas la remeindre au dit Johane & a ses heirs de son corps iffants, & pur defect d'iffu de dit Johane la remaindre a mes droiz heirs de Lancaftre. Item, jeo voille que toutz aultres seignories, manoirs, terres, tenementz, rentz, services, possessions, reversiones, & avoefons, ove leurs appurtenances, a mon oepe purchaces & remaignants uncore es mains des effeffez^e pur moy a ceo ordennes, soient apres ma mort, si jeo ne face autre ordenance en ma vie, donnez a l'avant dit Thomas mon filtz, a avoir a luy & a ses heirs de son corps iffants, & pur

^r foul of him.^e feoffees.

defaute d'issue de son corps issants la remaindre a l'avant dit Johan son frere & a ses heirs de son corps issants, & pur defaute d'issue de dit Johan la remaindre a la suisdite Johane leur seur & a ses heirs de son corps issants, & pur defaute d'issue de la dite Johane la remaindre a mes drois heirs que ferront heirs del heretage de Lancastre; voillantz toutz voies que toutes ycestes mes volunteez, ordinaunces & devys en ceste cedula comprys soient toutz accompliez per ceulx que averont l'estate & povor, et per l'avys, ordonances, & conseil de gentz de ley en le plus sur manere que en ceo purra ordenner.

Regist. Hen. Beaufort. fol. 13. b. to fol. 18. a. inclus.
In the episcopal registry at Lincoln.

Edward III. by his wife Philippa, had issue this JOHN their fourth son, born at Gaunt [Ghent] 1340. In two years after his birth he was created earl of Richmond, and in 1361 duke of Lancaster. In 1359 he married Blanch younger daughter and coheir of Henry duke of Lancaster, who dying ten years after [1369] dutchess of Lancaster, was buried in St. Paul's cathedral; and in her right her husband obtained the three earldoms of Derby, Lincoln, and Leicester. Peter the Cruel, King of Castile and Leon (whom Edward Prince of Wales had invested in his kingdoms) left at his death, 1367, two daughters, who, to avoid the usurper their uncle, had taken refuge in Gascoigne. The duke caused them to be brought to Bourdeaux,

deaux, and there married Constance the elder 1372^t, assumed the title of King of Castile and Leon, and supported his claim by force of arms, but without success. On the death of the Prince of Wales, he was appointed Regent of the kingdom, in the declining age of his father, and during the minority of his nephew Richard II. by whom he was created duke of Aquitaine in 1389; and six years after he set up in parliament his claim to the succession of the crown of England^u, which his son (afterwards Henry IV.) obtained, and so brought the great duchy of Lancaster to the crown. He took to his third wife Catharine daughter of Sir Payne Roet, and widow of Sir Otes Swynford, who had been his mistress in the life of Constance, and who survived him four years, and dying 1403, was buried in Lincoln Minster, where her monument, robbed of its brasses, remains on the West side of the altar, while those of his former wives were destroyed at the dissolution and by the fire of London. The duke departed this life at the bishop of Ely's palace in Holborn, about the Feast of the Purification of our Lady, A. D. 1399, and was buried with his first wife in St. Paul's cathedral. See their monument in Sandford, p. 256.

^t She died 1394, and was buried in the collegiate church at Leicester, where Leland saw her monument of marble before the high altar, with her image of brass like a queen on it. It. I. 17.

^u Sandford, p. 252.

- By his first wife Blanch he had issue,
1. Henry, duke of Hereford and Lancaster, and earl of Derby, afterwards king of England.
 2. Philippa, married to John I. king of Portugal 1386, died 1415; buried with her husband at the abbey of Batalha, where Mr. Twisse (Travels, p. 43.) describes the monument with their effigies cumbent*.
 3. Elizabeth, married first to John Holland earl of Exeter, beheaded at Cirencester 1 H. IV. and secondly, to Sir John Cornwall lord Fanhop: she died 142 $\frac{5}{6}$, and was buried at Burford in Shropshire. Her portrait, and that of her second husband were in a window at Ampthill church, engraved by Sandford, p. 259.

By Constance he had one only daughter Catherine, married to Henry prince of Asturias, son and heir to Henry count of Trastamare, base brother and successor to Peter king of Castile and Leon, to whose kingdom her husband succeeded by the name of Henry III. 1390, and their descendants were kings of Spain till Charles II. who died 1700.

By Catharine Swynford he had, 1. John Beaufort, created earl of Somerset 20 R. II. and next year marquis of Dorset; he married Margaret Holland daughter of Thomas earl of Kent; and dying 1410, was buried at Canterbury, where in St. Michael's chapel in the South transept is a most beautiful monument for him, his lady, and her second husband

* After seven kings of their issue had governed Portugal, it was invaded by Philip King of Spain 1580, and united to that crown till 1640.

Thomas duke of Clarence. 2. Henry, cardinal of St. Eusebius, bishop of Lincoln 1398, and of Winchester from 1404 to 1447, where he was buried behind the high altar, having been twice chancellor of England, and once at Jerusalem. 3. Thomas Beaufort duke of Exeter, admiral of England, earl of Dorset; he married Mary daughter of Sir Thomas Nevil, died at East Greenwich 1426, and was buried at St Edmundsbury, where his corps was discovered 1772. (See Phil. Transf. Vol. LXII. art. 33. and Archaeol. vol. III. p. 311.) 4. Joan Beaufort married first to Robert Ferrers, secondly to Ralph Nevill first earl of Westmorland, by whom she was grandmother to the famous Earl of Warwick the kingmaker, and dying 1440, was buried at Lincoln by her mother, where her braisless monument still remains.

Thomas

ELEANOR

ELEANOR BOHUN, DUCHESS OF
GLOUCESTER.

IN dei nomine Amen. Jeo Alianore Duchesse de Gloucestre, Countesse d'Essex, &c. esteant en bon & fain memorie, en moun chastell de Plesly, le ix jour d'Augst l'an de nostre seignour mil trois centz nonance & neof selonc le cours de l'eglise d'Engleterre, entendant & considerant les mauveizcees & nouncertainetez de cest variable & transitoare monde, ordeigne & devise ma darrein voluntee & testament com ensuit. Enprimes je comande m'alme entirement a la graunt & innumerable mercy de nostre tout puissant & tres mercurable seignour J'hu Crist, requerant l'aide de sa benoite miere la tres humble virgine nostre tres douce dame Seint Marie, de mon Seignour John le Baptist, et de tout la celestiel compaignie. Item, jeo devise pur ma sepultur mon cors d'estre ensevelees en l'esglise de l'Abbeie de Westmonstre, eins la chapell de Seint Edmond le Roy & de Seint Thomas de Canturbirs, juxte le corps de mon seignour & mari Thomas Duc de Gloucestr, & cet^a fitz au Roy Edward la tierce, & tout soit qe le corps de mon dit seignour & mari soit en temps avenir remue, si veule qe mon corps repose & demure en l'avant dit

^a f. Sept. for septiesme, he being 7th son of Edward III.

chapelle & lieu. Et si devise & ordeigne qe la jour de ma sepulture qe mes executours facent ordeigner qe mon corps soit covere de un tapite noir, ove un crois blank & un escuchon de mes armes en mylieu du dicte crois, & IIII cierges toutes roundez, & VIII plain mortiers esteantz a les IIII covere^b. Et xv homes & en especial choistre^c pur loiaux & doutant^d dieux coment qe soit de lour age ou autre poveretie selonc le discreffion de mes executours, tenant chescun des dites povres homes un torch, cest assavoir, cynk au teste & cynk au checun costee, & soit checun des ditz povres homes vestuz en un gowne, un large chaperon, un pares des chaufes de bon fort drap blu de profound colour, & soient les dites gounes & chaperons doubles ove blanket; aussi soit done a checun de eux un pare de folers^e, & un pare des drapes linges & xx d. d'esterlinges^f, a prier pur m'alme & pur l'alme de mon seignour & mary avantdite, & pur touz les vifs & morts en especial a queux jay este tenus & pur touz cristians. Item touchant les avantdites cierges, mortiers ne torches ne soient en nul maner enlumynes entour mon dite cheitif corps, si non soulement en le temps de la service dyvine, & ceo fait le meindre du dites cierges, mortiers, & torches soient lesses a la service du dite chapelle qe je sui eins enterres. Item, jeo devise a le covent des moignes du dite

^b q. corners. See before.

^c q. of especial choice or succession from *choite* or *eschoite*.

^d q. *redoutanz*, fearing.

^e *souliers*, shoes.

^f Dugdale (Bar. II. 172) translates this a *shirt* and 20 pounds.

abbeye de Westm' le jour de ma sepultur xli. de monoye pur lour pitance. Item, jeo devise d'estre distribuit entre les povres per l'avys de mes executours mesme le jour c s. Item, jeo devise a l'abbessé & covent des foers menuressés juxte Londres dehors la porte de Algate mesme le jour pur lour pitance vi li. xiiis. iiid. & un tonell de bon vine. Item, jeo devise a le priour & covent de Lanthone juxta Gloucestr' xiii li. viii s. vi d. Et a Sire William Shuldon, chanoign de dit lieu, c s. Item je devise a l'esglise & abbeye de Walden ou mon seignour & piere est enterre Hunfrey de Bohun, darreine Counte de Herford d'Essex & de Northampton, Conestable d'Engleterre, un vestement, le champ de baukyn^a blue diapres des autres colours, ove cerfs d'or de Cipre^b, cestassavoir deux tablementz, un frountell, un chesible, ii tunicles, un cape, iii aubes, iii amyts ove les parurs qe a eux apertient, & si est l'orfreis du dit vestiment tout de fyn drap d'ore de Cipre^b le champ rouge. Item, jeo ordigne & devise qe mes executours facent celebrer, deinz aussi brief temps apres ma mort come ils puissent, mille misses pur m'alme; xx de l'assumpcion nostre dame, cl de requiem, l. de mon seignour Seint John le Baptistre, l. de Seint John l'Evangelistre, xxx. de Seint Leonard, xxx. de touz Seints, l. for the soule of Thomas sum tyme Duc of Gloucestre, xx. de nativite nostre seignour, xx. de resurrection, xx. de l'assencion, l. de Seint

^a *Baldekynus*, pannus omnium ditissimus, of silk and gold thread. Du C.

^b gold of Cyprus means of Cyprus work. So Du Cange; *Aurifrygia specie Cyprensi nobilissimo*.

Michell archangle, xx; et qe a tous ceuz dites messes, devant qe le prestre comence *Et ne nos*, qe le dit prestre die en haut tournant vers le poeple, "For the soule of *Thomas* sum tyme Duc of *Gloucestre* and *Alianore* his wyf, and all cristeyn soles, for charitee *pater noster*;" & turnier vers l'autier & dire un pater noster en secree, & comencier la messe, & en toutes les ditz messes soit dit le oreison de "Deus" qui es summa nostre redemptionis spes, qui in terra "promissionis, &c." ove le secretum & post com.ⁱ & les nouns de mon dit seignour & moy nomes la eins Thomas & Alianore. Item, jeo devise a madame & mere la Countesse d'Erford, un paire de pater nostres de corall de cynqaunt graunts^k ove v gaudes^l d'or en manere des longgets, swages^m & ponsonezⁿ, requerant a ele checun jour de fa benoison entirement a ma poverouse alme. Et en cas qe ma dite dame desvye^o devant moy doune devise jeo les dites pater nostres a l'abbesse de l'esglise des foers menureses avantdit quele soit a y demurrer eins le dit abbey de lors enavant pur un memorial de moy. Item, jeo devise a mon fitz Humfrey^p, un lit de noir drap de damask. Item

ⁱ post communionem.

^k q. large beads.

^l trinkets, gawdies.

^m q. wild vine-branches. *Langos* les coursons de la vigue L.

ⁿ pinkt.

^o decease.

^p Her only son by the duke of Gloucester, earl of Buckingham, whom, after the murder of his father (the kingdom being then in distraction) Richard II. took with him into Ireland; and when he heard that Henry duke of Lancaster was landed at Ravenspur, caused him, with the said Duke's son, to be imprisoned in Trim castle, where he continued till the duke obtained the crown, and then being sent for over to England, was shipwreckt, or as Walsingham, p. 401. died there, or at Chester, of the plague. Weever says he was buried with his ancestors at Walden. Dugd. Bar. II. 173.

un lit de foy de baudekyn le champ blu, ove overaignes de blanc ove entier celures, testers, coverlitz, curtyns, & tapitz, qe a eux appertient. Item, deux pare lincheauz de Reyns, l'un pare de III foill^s, & l'autre pare de IIII. Item III pare des lincheaux de autre drap lienge des meillour. Item, un pare des fustiens, II pare blankett, II materas des meillours, outre tout son array & estuf qe feust deliveres a ses fervants a son departir de Londres vers Ireland. Item un hanappe de beril gravez de long taille, & assis en un pee d'or, ove un large bordur paramont, & un covercle tout d'or ove I longe saphir sur le pomel du dit covercle. Item un Cronike de Fraunce en Frauncois, ove deux claspes d'argent, enamayles ove les armes de Duc de Burgoign. Item I livre de Giles "de regimine principum"^r. Item un livre de vices & vertues, & un autre rimeie^s del "historie de chivaler a cigne"^t tous en Francois. Item un pfauter bien & richement enlumines ove les claspes d'or enamailles, ove cignes^t blank & les armes de mon seignour & piere enamailles sur les claspes, & autres barres d'or sur les tissues en maner des molets^u, quel pfautier me fust leffes de remeindre a mes heirs & ainsy de heir en heir avaunt dit. Item un habergeon^x ove un crois de laton merchie sur le pis encontre le cuer, quele feust a mon seignour son piere. Item un crois d'or pendant par un cheyne ove une ymage

^a q. breadth, from *feuille*.

^t The swan was the cognizance of Bohun.

^x A coat of mail with a cross of laton markt or wrought on the spot opposite to the heart (of the wearer).

^r Poem.

^u mullets.

du crucifix & IIII perles entour, ove ma benoison, come chose du myen qe jay mieux amee. Item jeo devise a ma file Anne un espiner^y de linge drap, bordures les costees de Accuby^z vermaill & enbroudes & tout entour par anal^a fans enbrodure. Item un livre beal^b & bien enluminee de legenda aurea, en Frauncois. Item le meilour palfrey qe jay a..... Item un pare de pater nostres d'ore cont' xxx ariez^c, & IIII gaudes de get^d qe fuerent a mon seignour & mari son pierre ove ma beneison. Item je devise a ma fille Johanne un lit de foye de baudekyn noir le meilour. Item un lit de drap d'or de Cypre ove cignes, & lettres de Y ove entiere celour. Item un lit petit pur un closet de blanc tertaryn^e batus ove lyouns & cignes ove entiere celour, & de ceux ditz litz qe faillent courtyne ove tapittis veule qe soit achatez convenablement a eux par l'avys de mes executours. Item II pare lincheux de reyn, l'un paire de III foiall, & l'autre de IIII. Item IIII pare de lincheaux d'autre drap linge de les meillours. Item deux materas, un pare fustiens, III pare blanketts, outre touz les joialx ove apparaille ad estre a sa propre oepe, devant lescriv... de cestes. Item XII esqueles & XII faufers d'argent, merchez^f ove mes armes. Item un hanap d'argent enorres coveres ponsonez ove resones de averill^g & esteant sur un pee. Item un bacyn flat & un eawer d'argent ove mes armes en la flounce^h du dite bacyn enamaillez & les fwages enorrez. Item VI peces d'argent novels & II potts quartes d'argent, et XII

^y trinkets of jet.^z *marques*, marked.^a Tartarian.^b Du Cange in voc.^g^h rim.

quillers d'argent. Item un livre ove le psautier, primer, & autres devotions, ove deux claspes d'or, enamaillez ove mes armes, quele libre jay plus usee, ove ma benoison. Item jeo devise a ma fille Isabella foer de les avantditz menureffes un lit de drap d'or de Cipre palez noir & rouge, ove entier celure, testre, coverlit, courtins & tapittys. Item un bible de Frauncois en deux volumes, ove deux claspes d'or enamaillez ove les armes de Fraunce. Item un livre de decretales en Francois. Item un livre de meistre histories. Item un livre "de vitis patrum," & les pastorelx Seint Gregoire. Item psautier veil tanqe a la nocturn de "Exultate" glosez, autre livre novel du psautier gloses de la primer, "Domine exaudi" tanqe a "omnis spiritus laudet dominum," & sont les dites livres de Francois. Item xlii. de monoie. Item un seinture de quire noir ove un bocle & pendant & xii roundes & plaines barres d'or quel feust a mon seignour & mari son piere le quele il usa mesmes meint avisⁱ & apres q'il feust on son darrein defaise^k, ove ma beneison. Item je ordeigne & devise mes dettes bien & loialment paies & ma voluntee perfourme, qe tout la residue de mes biens moebles & nient moebles remeignent a mes executours & executrice de aucun disposer entre mes povres servants, & de faire & ordeigner pur l'alme de mon dit seignour & mari & du mien & pur toutz les vifs & mortz, as queux nous avions este tenuz selonc la discrecion & disposicion de mes executours &

ⁱ quære, disease, illness. Or is this a cautious way of expressing his tragical death?

executrice par l'assent de mes surveours. Item jeo defende a touz mez enfantz & a checun de eux, entant come je puisse, q'ils en nul manere soient disturbant a mes executours de distributier aucun manere de mes dites biens apres ma desir & voluntie & lour discrecion. Item je ordeigne & devisee qe si en ensi soit qe aucun de mes dites enfantz desviont devant moy, ou devant q'ils soient de la age an apres ma trespassement, qe touz lez biens qe les ay devisez demure a l'ordenance de mes executours come mes autres biens propres, de faire pur eux & pur moy apres lour bon avys & discrecion, si noun lez xl lib. et seinture qe jay devisee a ma fille Isabelle, veule qe remeigne a l'abbesse & esglise de soers menureffes devant dites, comment qe aviegne a ma dite fille Isabelle. A cest ma darrein voluntee, ordeignance, & testament, je ordeigne, face, & establisce cestz mes executours & executrice Monf'r Jerard Braybrok le fitz, Sibille Beauchamp, John de Boys, feneschall de mon hostell, Sir Nicoll Milx, parson de Depden¹, Sir Hugh Peintour, chapeliein de ma franc chapell deinx le chastell de Plessey, Sire William Underwoode, parson de Dedissham^m, William Newbole; & mes surveours, Sire Robert Excestre, priour de Crichurch en Loundres, mon treschier cousin Monf'r Thomas Percy, Counte de Wircestre, mon fiable amy Sir Thomas Stanley, clerik de Rolles. En testmoignance de quele cest ma darrein voluntee, ordeig-

¹ Nicholas Miles, rector of Debden, to which he was presented 18 July, 1387, by the Duke of Gloucester, in right of his wife, Newcourt II. 208.

^m q. Dedham, in Essex.

nance, devys, & testament, ay escripts mesmes costes presents & mis mon seal l'an, jour, & lieu susdits.

Alianore, &c. †

N. B. A blank left for the probat.

Register Arundell pars prima, fol. 163. a. b. 164. a. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

Eleanor was the eldest daughter of Humphrey de Bohun earl of Hereford, Essex, and Northampton, and constable of England. She was married to Thomas of Woodstock, seventh son of Edward III. and duke of Gloucester. After his unfortunate exit, she lived retired in his castle of Pleshy in Essex; Richard II. having given her all her own wearing apparel, and two chariots, with some other small articles, which had been seized by the mayor of London, and valued at 19l. 4s. 4d. (Pat. 21 R. II. p. 2. m. 10.) Having lived to see that king deposed, she died October 3, 1399, and was buried agreeable to her will in St. Edward's chapel at Westminster, where her portrait in brass in a close gown and mantle remains entire, by the side of her husband's slab long since robbed of its brass. See it engraved in Sandford, p. 232. By the duke of Gloucester she had one son Humphrey, of whom see p. 180, and four daughters; 1. Anne, married to Thomas earl of Stafford, and after his death, 14 R. II. the marriage not having been consummated, to his brother Edmund, slain at the battle of Shrewsbury,

4 H. IV. (Vincent on Brooke, p. 490. Dugd. Bar. I. 163. II. 172.) and again to William Bouchier earl of Essex, buried 8 Hen. V. at Lantoni, c. Gloucester. 2. Joan, married to Gilbert son of Richard Talbot of Irchenfield, but died unmarried 4 H. IV. 3. Isabel, 16 years old, 1 H. IV. and a nun among the minoreffes at London. (Dugd. I. 172). 4. Philippa died young and unmarried. Sandford, p. 242.

EDMUND

EDMUND DUKE OF YORK.

EN noun du pier, du fitz & du seint espirit, Amen. Sachient touz gentz presentz & a venir qe je Esmon Duc d'Everwyk, Counte de Cantebrugge, & Seignur de Tyndale, le xxv jour de Novembr' l'an du grace mill & cccc, et du regne n're tres redotes S^r. le Roy Henry quart appres le conquest secounde, esteant en mon bon sens & pleine memorie, eyant regard q'il n'est in cest mounde chose si certeine come la mort moundeyne quant Dieu plerra, jeo face & ordeyne moun testament & ma darreine volunte en la fourme q'ensuit. Primerement qe estre^a & devise m'alme a Dieu qi la fourma, & a la benoite vierge Marie & a touz les seints & seintes de paradis. Et moun corps a giser a Langelee pres de ma trefame Isabele jadyz ma compaignie, qe Dieux assoille. Item, je vueil & devise qe touz les debtees qe pourront estre trovez & coneux qe jeo doie de tout le temps de ma vie soient primerement paieez & agreeez. Item je veill & devise qe deux prestres soient ordeignez par mes executours soubz escriptz pur faire le divine service pur m'alme & pur les almes de toute moun linage perpetuellement. Item je vueill & devise qe pur les coustages de moun enterrement, & pur touz mes ditz debtes paier & agreer, tout ma vessell

^a f. *jeo estre*, I will.

d'argent ensemblement ove touz mes joeaux, biens, & chateux qe unques ferrount trovez & contenuz en le inventory de toutz mes ditz biens & hors du dit inventory a moun passément du siecle soient venduz & ordeynez par mes ditz executours. Item, je vueill & devise qe toutz mes debtes & les costages de moun enterrement paieiz & agreez, & deux prestres ordeignez pur m'alme com dit est, si ascune chose des mes ditz biens y demourre qe de celuy residue soit fait regard a mes servantz & officers q' me de long temps bien & loialment avront servi, come a mes executours ferra advis de faire en discharge de m'alme. Et si de celuy residu aucune chose remaint, je vueill q'il soit ordeyne pur m'alme par mes ditz executours, & pur perfourmir ceste ma darreine volunte come dessus est dit et declare. Jeo supplie a mon tres redotes seigneur le roy q'il luy please de sa graciouse seignurie fourveour mes ditz executours. Et pri & requier a trefreverent piere en dieu l'ercevesque de Cantirbirs^b, l'evesque de Wyncestre^c, l'evesque de Durham^d, q'il lour please de lour bonne volunte tant travailler qe ceste ma darreine volunte puisse estre duement accomplie. Et pur accomplier ceste ma dite darreine volunte je face & ordeyne mes executours de cest moun darrein testament cest assavoir moun trefame fitz de Rotteland & mes trefamez Piars de Mawan, seneschal de moun hostell, Sire Thomas Gerberge, seneschal de mes terres, Meistre Thomas Wroston moun chancellor, Henry Bracy moun tresorer, Sire William Galandre & Richard Alcham mon

^b Thomas Arundell.^c William Wykeham.^d Walter Skirlawe.

reycevoir; et outre ceo jeo veuil & ordeyne, qe toutes billes qe ferrount trovez & comiz al jour de moun dit passément touchant acun doun ou devis come parcelle de moun dit testament enseellez de moun signet soient pleynement acompliez per mes ditz executours come ma darreine volunte..

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Thoma Cantuar' archiep' apud Lambeth, 6^{to} die mensis Octob' anno Domini 1402, et translacionis nostre anno 7°.

Register Arundell pars prima, fol. 194. b. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

Edmund, Duke of York, was the fifth son of King Edward the Third, born at Langley in Hertfordshire, 1341, 15 E. III. created earl of Cambridge 36 E. III. distinguished himself with his brother John of Gaunt against the Castilians, after which he was created the first duke of York since the time of R. I. Having in vain opposed the designs of his nephew Henry on the crown, and seen England's scepter in three different hands, he died at Langley August 1, 1402. His monument (in the chancel of the Friars Preachers there, now the parish church) is engraved by Gaywood in Sandford's Genealogical Hist. p. 359. He married first, 1372, Isabel daughter of Pedro king of Castile (his brother John of Gaunt having married her sister Constance), and by her left issue Edward earl of Rutland; afterwards duke of York, killed at the battle of Agincourt;

Agincourt; 2. Richard de Coningsburgh duke of York, father of Edward, slain at the battle of Wakefield, 1460. 3. Constance married to Thomas Despenfer earl of Gloucester, and Richard Beauchamp earl of Warwick; she died 1394, and was buried at Langley; secondly, Joan, daughter of Thomas earl of Kent, who surviving him was remarried to William lord Willoughby of Eresby, but died without issue 12 H. VI. Dugd. Bar. II. 154 & seq. Sandford, 375 & seq.

RICHARD

R I C H A R D II.

IN nomine summe & individue trinitatis, patris & filii & spiritus sancti, beatissime Dei genitricis & virginis Marie, sanctorum Johannis Baptiste & Edwardi gloriosissimi Confessoris, necnon & totius celestis curie, Amen. Inevitabilis mortis sententia nulli omnino deferens, ymo¹, nobilitatem, potenciam, strenuitatem, genus, etatem, & sexum equali lance concludens, creature rationali nimis redderetur amara nisi post cursum hujus vite fluctuantis continue vite beacior in patria speraretur: Et proinde humane providencie sagacitas, sciens nature legibus diffinitum quod certius nil morte incertius nil hora mortis, solebat horam dissolutionis hujusmodi nedum² operibus virtuosis, & meritoriis, sed etiam bonorum suorum dispensacione provida prevenire; ut sic hora ipsa inopinata sagaci ordinacione preventa queat securius expectari; quod nos Ricardus, Dei gratia qui sarcine regiminis regni Anglorum jam ab etate³ tenera per nonnulla tempora ex regis supremi clemencia colla submisimus in regalis discrecionis examine revolventes⁴ ad testamentum nostrum⁵ condendum & voluntatem nostram ultimam regaliter⁶ declarandam dum adhuc recenti & sana gaudemus

VARIOUS READINGS in the Copy printed in RYMER'S FOED. vol. VIII. p. 75.

¹ summo ymo parcens

² nondum

³ etate ab

⁴ ponderantes

⁵ deest.

⁶ regalem

memoria, procedere decrevimus in hunc modum. In primis siquidem, in puritate & sinceritate fidei catholice existentes, omnipotenti Deo creatori nostro animam nostram⁷ quam suo⁸ precioso cruore redemit legamus, & eam sibi intensiori devocione qua possumus cum omni mentis desiderio commendamus. Pro corpore vero nostro, quocunque locorum nos ab hac luce migrare contingat, in ecclesia sancti Petri Westmonasterii inter clare memorie progenitores nostros reges Anglie regalem eligimus sepulturam; illudque in monumento quod ad nostram & inclite recordacionis Anne dudum regine Anglie consortis nostre, cujus anime propicietur altissimus, erigi fecimus memoriam, volumus tumulari, cujus quidem sepulture seu funeris nostri exequias more regio volumus celebrari, ita videlicet ut pro dictis⁹ exequiis quatuor herse excellencie convenientes regali pro eodem funere nostro honestius exequendo in locis subscriptis per executores nostros congrue prepararentur. Quarum¹⁰ siquidem due quinque luminaribus eximiiis¹¹ & venustis, regalibus exequiis condecantibus, in duabus ecclesiis principalioribus per quas corpus nostrum vehi contigerit¹², tertia vero cum totidem luminaribus pari forma in ecclesia Sancti Pauli London' honeste statuetur; quarta major¹³, principalior, & honorificentior, luminaribus insignibus & regali celsitudini congruentibus copiose referta¹⁴ & magnifice¹⁵ ornata apud Westm' ad disposicionem & discrecionem eorundem executorum nostrorum debite colloce-

⁷ meam⁸ suam⁹ quod pro predictis¹⁰ quorum¹¹ deest.¹² contingit,¹³ major et¹⁴ refecta¹⁵ honorifice

tur,

tur. Item volumus & ordinamus quod corpus nostrum cum de loco ubi nos ab hac luce migrare contigerit versus Westm' deferri debeat per quatuordecim, quindecim, vel sexdecim miliaria in die secundum ¹⁶ quod hospicia congrue inveniri poterunt deferatur. Et ¹⁷ per totum iter viginti quatuor torchie ¹⁸ circa funus nostrum continue deferantur ardentes usque ad locum quo funus nostrum hujusmodi secundum dispositionem executorum nostrorum quiescere de nocte contigerit, ubi singulis occurrentibus vesperis, statim post funus illatum, exequias mortuorum solemniter decantari volumus cum missa in crastino antequam funus ab illo loco transferatur viginti quatuor torchiis tam in exequiis quam missa hujusmodi ¹⁹ circa funus semper & continue ardentibus; et quod ad viginti quatuor torchias hujusmodi addantur centum torchie ardentes ²⁰, cum dictum funus nostrum per civitatem London' debeat deportari. Sic tamen quod si infra sexdecim, quindecim, decem, vel quinque miliaria imo ubicunque eciam extra palacium nostrum Westm' nos decedere contigerit, volumus quod in ²¹ quatuor locis insignioribus intermediis, & si nulli sint hujusmodi loci ²² intermedii, in aliis locis competentibus, juxta executorum nostrorum discrecionem, hujusmodi herfie per quatuor dies continuos cum premissis solemnitatibus ordinentur. Quod si infra palacium nostrum Westm' nos decedere contigerit, volumus quod per quatuor dies fiant

¹⁶ in die eodem¹⁹ *deest.*²⁰ *deest.*¹⁷ *deest.*²¹ *deest.*¹⁸ torchie, *and so throughout.*²² loca

solemnitates, una existente heresia solemnissima, sed ²³ ultima die fiant honorificentiores exequie. ²⁴ Volumus insuper quod si adversante fortuna, quod Deus ex sua misericordia avertat, per maris turbines aut tempestates seu quovis alio modo corpus nostrum ab hominum aspectibus rapiatur, nec poterit reperiri, seu in talibus partibus et regionibus nature solvamus debitum, quod corpus nostrum ad regnum nostrum Anglie propter evidencia obstacula deferri non valeat, quod omnes solemnitates premisse que circa nostrum corpus in presenti testamento fieri sunt dispositae, & preferim in monumento, ymaginibus, & omni alio apparatu pro nobis & bone memorie Anna jamdudum regina Anglie & Francie consorte nostra per suos ordinaturis, ac etiam cum ceteris obsequiis funeralibus & omnibus aliis plenarie observandis nullatenus immutentur. Item volumus & ordinamus quod corpus nostrum in velveto vel fathino blanco ²⁵, more regio, vestiatur, & etiam interretur, una cum corona & sceptro regiis deauratis^a absque tamen quibuscunque lapidibus, quodque super digitum nostrum, more regio, anulus cum lapide precioso ²⁶ valoris viginti marcarum monete nostre Anglie ponatur. Item volumus & ordinamus quod quilibet rex catholicus unam habeat cupam five ciphum aureum precii five valoris quadraginta quinque librarum monete nostre Anglicane. Et quod omnia corone ²⁷,

²³ scilicet²⁵ fathane blanio,²⁴ Rymer omits the 13 lines following to Item.²⁶ precii five²⁷ corone auree, cippi,^a those in Edward the First's tomb were *silvered*.

cupe, cippi, adaquaria^b & vasa aurea, & alia jocalia de auro quecumque, ac etiam omnia vestimenta cum toto apparatu ad capellam hospicii nostri pertinencia, necnon lecti quicumque, & omnes vestes de aras^c, nostro remaneant successori, dumtamen idem successor noster ultimam nostram voluntatem plenarie confirmet, & executores nostros &²⁸ hujusmodi nostram voluntatem in qualibet sui parte integre ac libere exequi permittat. Quodque omnes annuitates & feoda familiaribus qui circa nos & nostram personam jugiter laborarunt, qui ex nostra licencia propter causas necessarias, utpote infirmitatem vel senectutem a presencia nostra recesserunt, & hiis etiam qui postmodum nobis, presertim circa personam nostram, servierunt & serviunt per nos concessas, juxta tamen dicti successoris nostri²⁹ & executorum nostrorum liberam discrecionem ratificet & confirmet. Item volumus & ordinamus quod de omnibus jocalibus nostris residuis, videlicet cercliis³⁰, nowchis³¹, & aliis jocalibus quibuscunque, perficiatur nova fabrica navis ecclesie Sancti Petri Westm' per nos incepta^d & residuum, si quod fuerit, remaneat executoribus nostris juxta nostram hanc voluntatem ultimam disponendum. Insuper volumus & ordinamus quod sex milia

²⁸ *deest.*²⁹ *deest.*³⁰ circulis,³¹ nochis,^b ewers.^c Sic Orig. Q. garments of arras.^d Richard II. built the North porch of Westminster abbey, where are his arms supported by two angels, and under them this device, a white hart couchant under a tree gorged with a gold chain and coronet, borrowed from his mother Joan, and painted on the wall of the South cross. Sandford, p. 191.

marcarum auri pro sumptibus sepulture nostre & corporis nostri delacione a loco ubi ab hac luce nos migrare contigerit usque ³² Westm' specialiter reserventur. Item volumus quod terre, redditus, & tenementa tot & tanta que ad quindecim leproforum & unius capellani pro nobis in ecclesia Sancti Petri Westm' celebraturi sustentacionem congruam sufficere poterunt impetrentur^e; ad que facienda ordinamus & legamus summam mille marcarum. Volumus eciam quod servitores nostri qui haftenus per nos remunerati non extiterant ³³ nec promoti, si qui tales fuerint, de bonis nostris usque ad summam decem milium marcarum secundum executorum nostrorum ³⁴ discrecionem inter eosdem distribuendarum precipue remunerentur. Item legamus dilecto nepoti nostro Thome duci Surr^f decem milia marcar' ³⁵, & dilecto fratri nostro ³⁶ Edwardo duci Albimarie ³⁷ duo milia marcarum; & dilecto fratri nostro Johanni ³⁸ duci Exonie tria milia marcarum; & dilecto ³⁹

³² versus³³ existerant³⁴ meorum³⁵ librarum,³⁶ dilecto nostro consanguineo³⁷ d'Aumerlie³⁸ ³⁹ defunct.^e The succeeding revolutions prevented this bequest from taking place.^f Thomas Holland earl of Kent and lord Wake, son of Thomas Holland earl of Kent, and half brother to Richard II. was, after the attainder of Richard Fitz Alan earl of Arundel and Surrey, created duke of Surrey, and marshal of England, 21 R. II. of which honors he was deprived 1 H. IV. and conspiring against H. IV. was betrayed; and flying to Cirencester, taken and beheaded by the town's people, who rose upon him and the rest of the conspirators 1400. Vincent on Brooke, 528. He left no issue by his wife Joan daughter of Hugh earl of Stafford, who survived him, and died 21 H. VI. Vincent on Brooke, 528. He was appointed lieutenant of Ireland 22 R. II. and founded the Carthusian priory of Mountgrace in Yorkshire, to which his corps was removed from Cirencester. Dugd. Bar. II. 76, 77.

fideli nostro Will'mo Scrope^s comiti Wyltschir' duo milia marcar'. Ac reservatis executoribus nostris quinque vel sex milibus marcarum, quas pro liberiori sustentacione leproforum ac capellanor' coram eis celebrator' per nos apud Westm' & Bermudesey ordinator', volumus per dictos executores nostros expendi⁴⁰. Item volumus & ordinamus⁴¹ quod auri nostri⁴² residuum, solutis tamen nostrorum hospicii, camere, & garderobe veris debitis, ad que persolvenda legamus viginti milia librarum⁴³, nostro remaneat successori, dumtamen omnia & singula statuta, ordinaciones, stabilimenta, & judicia in parlamento nostro decimo septimo⁴⁴ die mensis Septembr', anno regni nostri vicesimo primo apud Westm' inchoato, & in eodem parlamento usque Salopiam continuato, & ibidem tento, facta, lata, & reddita, necnon omnia⁴⁵ ordinaciones & judicia⁴⁶ ac stabilimenta decimo sexto die mensis Septembr' anno regni nostri vicesimo secundo apud Coventr', ac postmodum apud Westm' decimo octavo die Marcii anno predicto, auctoritate ejusdem parlamenti facta, habita, & reddita^h, ac eciam omnia alia ordinaciones & ju-

⁴⁰ *This whole sentence comes in at 43.*

⁴¹ ⁴² *desunt.*

⁴³ See ⁴⁰

⁴⁴ 17.

⁴⁵ omnes

⁴⁶ *Rymer omits the 5 lines following to que auctoritate.*

^s William Scrope was created earl of Wiltshire 21 R. II. and the next year made lord high treasurer and knight of the garter, but H. IV. beheaded him at Bristol 1399. Vincent on Brooke, 594. Dugd. Bar. I. 661.

^h The proceedings of all these sessions were of the most extraordinary kind. The parliament strove to carry the prerogative royal to a higher pitch than any king of England had ever pretended to stretch it, and established such laws and customs, as were destructive of the Constitution and Liberties of the people. Rapin IV. 433. The anonymous writer of Richard the Second's Life, published by Hearne, p. 145. calls it *that great parliament*. The writer before cited and Dugdale (Warw. I. 142.) mention the preparations for the duel at Coventry between the dukes of Hereford and Norfolk at this time, but say nothing of the session there.

dicia que auctoritate ejusdem parlamenti in futurum contigerit fieri, approbet, ratificet, & confirmet, teneat, & teneri faciat, ac firmiter observari: alioquin si predictus successor noster premissa facere noluerit vel recusaverit, quod non credimus, volumus quod Thomas, Edwardus, Johannes, & Willielmus, duces & comes ⁴⁷ supradicti, solutis prius debitis nostrorum hospicii, camere, & garderobe, ac reservatis quinque vel sex milibus marcar' ut supra pro hujusmodi statutorum, stabilimentorum, ordinacionum, & judiciorum sustentacione & defensione, secundum eorum posse, eciam usque ad mortem si oporteat, residuum habeant & teneant memoratum, super quibus ⁴⁸ & singulis eorum consciencias prout in die judicii respondere voluerint, oneramus; pro premissis vero omnibus & singulis adimplendis summam nonaginta unius milium marcar' ordinamus & deputamus, de quibus sexaginta quinque milia marcar' sunt in custodia domini Johannis Ikelyngton, et viginti quatuor milia marcarum in manibus & custodia dilecti nepotis nostri Thome ducis Surr', de qua summa volumus quod idem nepos noster de decem milibus marcar' sibi superius per nos legatis solvatur. Et duo milia marcar' de prestito pro expensis hospicii nostri tempore quo reverendus pater Rogerusⁱ archiepiscopus Cantuar' noster extiterat thesaurarius per nos factus nobis ad presens debent'. Item volumus quod omnia jocalia que nobis pervenerunt cum carissima con-

⁴⁷ & comes *defunct.*
omitting above two lines.

⁴⁸ quibus omnibus & singulis summam nonaginta, &c.

ⁱ Quære, if right, there was no such bishop.

forte nostra Isabella regina Anglie & Francie⁴⁹, eidem, si nobis supervixerit, integre remaneant; quod si ei supervixerimus, tunc volumus quod dicta jocalia nobis & executoribus⁵⁰ nostris integre remaneant pro execucione hujusmodi nostre ultime voluntatis. Item volumus quod omnia indumenta ac robe corporis nostri, exceptis perlis & lapidibus preciosis, remaneant clericis, valettis, & gromis qui circa nostram personam jugiter laborarunt & laborant, juxta discrecionem executorum nostrorum inter eos distribuenda. Hujus siquidem testamenti nostri regii executores nominamus, facimus, & deputamus venerabiles in Christo patres Ricardum^k Sarr', Edmundum^l Exon', Tidomannum^m Wygorn', Thomam Karliolen'ⁿ, & Guidonem^o Meneven' episcopos; dilectum fratrem⁵¹ nostrum Edwardum^p ducem Albimarie, Thomam ducem Surr' nepotem nostrum, Johannem ducem Exonie^q fratrem nostrum, & Will'm comitem Wylltschir', quorum cuilibet unum ciphum aureum valoris viginti librarum legamus, ac dilectos

⁴⁹ & Francie *defunct.*

⁵⁰ successoribus

⁵¹ consanguineum

^k Richard Metford was bishop of Salisbury from 1395 to 1407.

^l Edmund Stafford lord chancellor, 1395—1419.

^m Tideman de Winchcomb, 1395—1401. *Tadmanum*, Rymer.

ⁿ Thomas Merks 1397, deprived 1399, for his fidelity to his deposed master, H. IV. presented him to the vicarage of Thurminster Marshall, Dorset, 1403; he was also rector of Todenham, c. Glouc. 1404, and died 1409. Hutchins' Hist. of Dorset, II. 133.

^o Guy de Mona, lord chancellor, 1398—1409.

^p He was *first cousin* to R. II. being son of his uncle Edmund de Langley, and Rymer has *consanguineum* here and before, p. 196.

^q John Holand duke of Exeter, second son of Joan by Thomas Holand earl of Kent, brother of Thomas Holand, created by R. II. chamberlain of England 17 a. r. earl of Huntingdon 11. a. r. duke of Exeter 21 a. r. beheaded and buried at Plestry 1400. Dugd. Bar. II. 79.

clericos & fideles nostros magistros ⁵² Ricardum Clifford nostri privati sigilli custodem, Ricardum Maudeleyn, Will'm Fereby, & Johannem Ikelyngton, clericos ⁵³, ac Johannem Lufwyk, & Will'm Serle, laicos, quorum cuilibet expensas & sumptus necessarios dum circa execucionem presentis nostre ultime voluntatis eos aut eorum aliquem vacare contigerit, juxta tamen ⁵⁴ discrecionem dictorum suorum coexecutorum volumus persolvi. Quos omnes & singulos oneravimus & oneramus ut hanc voluntatem nostram ultimam debite exequi & quantum in eis est adimpleri faciant, sicuti coram Deo voluerint respondere ⁵⁵. Supervisores autem hujus nostri testamenti creamus, ordinamus, deputamus & facimus reverendos in Christo patres Rogerum^r Cant', & Ricardum^s Ebor', archiepiscopos, Will'm^t Wynton' episcopum ac Will'm^u abbatem mon' Westm', Edmundum^x ducem Ebor' avunculum nostrum, & Henricum^y comitem Northumbr' consanguineum nostrum. Quos omnes & singulos quantum ad nos attinet in Domino requirimus & rogamus quatenus in hanc ultimam voluntatem & disposicionem nostram debite & solícite quatenus opus fuerit supervideant, ipsamque execucionem debite demandari faciant; resistentes

⁵² clericos nostros magistros

⁵³ ⁵⁴ *desunt.*

⁵⁵ Rymer's copy ends here.

^r Richard Scrope, 1396, 1397, beheaded for attempting to restore Richard. He was brother to the earl of Wiltshire, mentioned in note g.

^t William of Wickham, 1366—1405.

^u William de Colchester elected abbot of Westminster 1386, died the year before the deposition of Richard. Dart II. xxxii.

^x Edmund de Langley duke of York before-mentioned.

^y Father of Hotspur. He joined H. IV, on his landing, and afterwards rising against him, was defeated and beheaded at Bramham Moor. Dugd. Bar. I. 278.

vero seu contradicentes prelati ecclesiastica censura percellant & prout eorum officium exigit debite coerceant & compescant, sicuti eorum Deo red dere voluerint rationem; cuilibet vero supervisorum nostrorum hujusmodi unum ciphum aureum & unum adaquarium valoris quadraginta marcarum legamus ac eciam assignamus. In quorum omnium & singulorum testimonium atque fidem presentem paginam sive presens testamentum voluntatem nostram ultimam continens suprascriptam in scripto redigi ac sigillo nostro privato & signeto signari, nostrique sigilli magni appensione, & proprie manus nostre subscriptione fecimus roborari. Datum, scriptum, & ordinatum fuit presens testamentum in palacio nostro apud Westm' sub anno domini mill'mo ccc^{mo} nonagesimo nono, indiccione septima, mens' Aprilis die sexta decima, anno regni nostri vicefimo secundo; presentibus reverendo patre Roberto^z ep'o London', ac nobilibus & strenuis viris Johanne Dorf' marchione^a Thome^b comite Wygorn', & aliis.

For an exact copy of this will (from the original in the Chapter-house, Westminster) the editor is happy thus publicly to return thanks to George Rose, esq. It is printed very incorrectly in Rymer, vol. VIII. p. 75.

^z Robert Braybrook, 1381—1404.

^a John Beaufort, created marquis of Dorset 21 R. II. See before, p. 175.

^b Thomas Percy, brother to Henry Percy earl of Northumberland, note ^x, created earl of Worcester, and lord high admiral of England 1397, taken at the battle of Shrewsbury, and beheaded 1403. Vincent on Brook, p. 609.

Richard II. was the youngest son of the Black Prince, born at Bourdeaux 1366; succeeded his grandfather Edward III. 1377, when he was only eleven years old; and, after an inglorious reign of twenty-two years, in which some few traits of a good disposition shewed themselves through the dissipation, effeminacy, and favoritism of the age, was deposed and succeeded by his cousin Henry duke of Lancaster, Sept. 29, 1399, and on the February following made away. He was first buried in the church of the Friars preachers at Abbots Langley in Hertfordshire, but removed thence by Henry V. to Westminster, where a splendid monument of brass, with the figures of him and his first wife is still remaining. Engraven in Sandford, p. 203. and Dart.

He married first, 1382, Anne daughter of the emperor Charles, and sister to Wenceslaus king of Bohemia; she died without issue at Shene, 1394, to the great grief of her husband, and was buried in Westminster abbey. 2dly, 1396, Isabel eldest daughter of Charles VII. of France who was only seven or eight years old, and, surviving him, was sent home with all the wealth she had brought to Richard, but no dower^c, and married to Charles duke of Orleans. She died 1409^d.

^c Montf. Mon. de la Mon. Franc. III. 126.

^d Henault.

HENRY

H E N R Y T H E F O U R T H.

IN the name of God, Fadir, and Son, and Holy Gost, thre persons and on God. I Henry, sinful wretch, be the grace of God Kyng of England, and of Fraunce, and Lord of Irland, being in myne hole mynd, mak my testament in manere and forme that suyth: First, I bequeth to Almyghty God my sinful soul, the whiche had never be worthy to be man but through hys mercy and hys grase; whiche lyffe I have mispendyd, whereof I put me whollily in his grase and his mercy, with all myn herte. And what tym hit liketh him of hys mercy for to tak me to hym, the body for to be beryed in the chirch at Caunterbury, aftyr the descrecion of my cousin the Archbyshcopp of Caunterbury^a. And also I thank all my lordis and trew peple for the trewe servise that they have done to me, and y ask hem forgiveness if I have missentreted hem in any wyse. And als far as they have offendyd me in wordis, or in dedis in any wyse, I prey God forgeve hem hit, and y do. Also y devys and ordeyn that ther be a chauntre perpetuall of twey preeftis, for to sing and prey for my soul in the aforseyd chirch of Caunterbury, in soch a plase and aftyr soch ordinaunce as it seemeth best to my aforseyd cousin of Canterbury. Also y ordeyne and

^a Thomas Arundel, who crowned him.

devise that of my gooddis restitution be made to all hem that y have wrongfully grevyd, or any good had of theirs without just tytle. Also I will and ordeyne that of my goodis all my debtes be paied in all hast possible, and that my servants be rewardyd after their nede and desert of service, and in especial Wilkin, John Warren, and William Thorpe, gromes of my chambre. Also y will that all those that in eny wyse be bond in any debt that y owe in eny wyse, or have undertake to any man for eny debt that y owe, or that they can dewlye shewe hit, that all soche persons be kept harmlyffe. Also I will that all fees and wages that ar not paied be paied, and in especiall to my servaunts of my household, befor eny oder. And also, that all myn annuityes, fees, and donacions, granted by me befor this tym be my lettres patents, be kept and paid after the effect of the forseyd letters patents; and yn especiall to all hem that have bene trewe servaunts to me and toward me alway. Also y will and preym y son that he have recomendyd Thomas de la Crois, that hath well and trewly servyd me, and also in the same wyse Jacob Raysh and Halley. Also I will that the Quene be endowyd of the Duche of Lancastre. Also I will that all my officers both of household and other, the which nedeth to have pardon of eny thing that touch here offices both of losse and oder thing, they have pardon therof in sembable manere as I of my grase have be wont to do befor this tym. And for to execut this testament well and

and trulich, for grete tryft that I have on my fon the Prince, y ordeyne and mak him my executor of my testament forefeyd, kalling to him foche as him thinkyth in his discrecion that can and will labor to the sonneft fpede of my will, comprehended in this myn testament. And to fuffill trewly all things forefaid, y charge my forefaid fon upon my bleffing. Wetneffing my wel-belovyd coufins Thomas erchbyfhop of Caunterbury forefeyde, and Edward duke of Yorke^b, Thomas biffhop of Durefine^c, Richard the Lord Grey^d my chamberlayne, John Tiptoft^e myn treafuror of Englund, John Prophete wardeine of my privie feale; Thomas Erpingham, John Norbery, Robert Waterton, and many oder being present. In witneffing whereof, my privy feele be my commandement is fet to this my testament. Iyeve at my manere of Greenwich, the xxi dey of the moneth of Janver, in the yere of our Lord MCCCCVIII and of our reigne the tenth.

^b Son of Edmund de Langley before-mentioned. He was reftored to his hereditary dignity of Duke of York, in parliament, 7 H. IV. 1405, and fmothered to death in the crowd at the battle of Agincourt. (Dugd. II. 156, 157).

^c Thomas Langley, who had been dean of York and lord chancellor, advanced to the fee of Durham 1406, and cardinal 1411; died 1437, buried in his cathedral. Godwin.

^d Richard lord Grey of Codnor, was much employed by H. IV. and died 5 H. V. buried at Aylesford in Kent. Dugd. Bar. I. 711.

^e Sir John Tiptoft was treafurer of the houfhould, 9 H. IV. prefident of the exchequer, and treafurer of Normandy, and chief fteward of the king's lordfhips and caftles in Wales, and the marches; lord Tiptoft and Powis; died 21 H. VI. (Dugd. II. 40). Where buried does not appear, but his wife Joyce, daughter and coheir to Edward Charlton lord Powis, has a monument in Enfield church.

This will is printed by Weever in his *Funeral Monuments*, p. 208. from a copy given him by Sir Simon d'Ewes, examined with the original under the privy seal.

Henry IV, only son of John of Gaunt, was born at Bolingbroke in Lincolnshire, 1366, created earl of Derby 9 R. II. earl of Hereford and Northampton in right of his first wife, created duke of Hereford 1397, 21 R. II. landed July 1399, at Ravenspur to claim the crown of England, which was set on his head at Westminster October that year by Thomas Arundel archbishop of Canterbury. The greatest part of his reign was a series of rebellion, war, and bloodshed, which he weakly hoped to expiate by a crusade, but died of an apoplexy in the midst of his preparations in the Jerusalem Chamber, in the abbot's house at Westminster, March 20, 1412, having reigned thirteen years and a half. He was buried at Canterbury, where his monument, with the figures of himself and second wife, in alabaster, remains opposite to that of the Black Prince. (See it in Sandford, p. 274. and Dart's *Ant. of Canterbury*, p. 85.).

Henry married Mary, younger daughter and coheir to Humphrey de Bohun, earl of Hereford, Essex, and Northampton, and sister to Eleanor duchess of Gloucester before-mentioned; she died 1394, five years before her husband came to the crown, and was buried in the new college at Leicester^f, where Leland thus de-

^f Itin. I. 17. Knighton, vol. II. p. 2741.

scribes

scribes her tomb: "There is a tumber of marble in the
 "body of the quire. They told me that a countess of
 "Darby lay buried in it, and they make her, I wot not
 how, wife of John of Gaunt, or Henry IV. Indeed
 Henry IV. while John of Gaunt lived, was called earl of
 Darby." By her he had 1. Henry, afterwards king of
 England; 2. Thomas duke of Clarence, slain in battle at
 Baugé in France 1412, buried in St. Michael's chapel in
 the S. transept at Canterbury, as before observed, p. 175.
 3. John duke of Bedford regent of France under H. VI.
 died 1435, buried in the cathedral at Rouen. 4. Hum-
 phrey duke of Gloucester died suddenly at St. Edmund's
 Bury, not without suspicion of being strangled, 1446;
 buried at St. Alban's, where his monument still remains,
 and his corpse was found entire about fifty years ago.
 5. Blanch, married 1402 to Lewis, afterwards duke of
 Bavaria. 2dly, to king of Arragon. 3dly, to the duke
 of Bar. 6. Philippa, married to John king of Denmark.

Henry's second wife was Joan de Navarre, daugh-
 ter of Charles II. king of Navarre, grandson of John king
 of France, widow of John earl of Montfort duke of Bre-
 tagne, whom he married 1403, at Winchester; she sur-
 vived him many years; and dying July 10, 1437, at
 Havering Bower, was buried with him at Canterbury.
 Sandford, p. 270. Dart, p. 85.

JOHN

JOHN BEAUFORT EARL OF SOMERSET.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. Anno ab incarnatione Domini
 secundum cursum & computacionem eccl'ie Anglicane
 mill'mo cccc nono, mensis Marcii die decimo sexto, quasi
 videlicet hora prima, infra hospitale beate Katerine virginis
 juxta turrim London. languens in extremis & prope
 mortem, sanus tamen mente & compos sensuum, clare
 memorie Johannes nuper comes Somerssetie, cammerarius
 Anglie & capitaneus Calesie, testamentum suum nuncu-
 pativum fecit in hunc modum. In primis, legavit ani-
 mam suam Deo, beate Marie, & omnibus sanctis ejus. Item,
 legavit, voluit, & mandavit, quod debita sua quecumque
 fideliter solverentur, & quod servientes sui remunerati
 forent de bonis suis, quilibet juxta propria merita & con-
 gruenciam status sui. Residuum vero omnium bonorum
 suorum ac execucionis premissorum posuit solum & in soli-
 dum in dispositione reverendi in Christo patris & domini
 domini Henrici Dei gracia Wynton' episcopi, fratris sui,
 quem constituit ipsius ultime voluntatis sue executorem
 unicum, ac dominam Magaretam uxorem suam superviden-
 tem; testibus Ric'o Gardinew hostiario camere testatoris
 predicti, Johanne Boys domicello, Thoma Herdi, Johanne
 Forest, Johanne Firay, & aliis multis.

Quinto

Quinto die Aprilis, A. D. 1410, in eccl' London' examinati fuerunt Ric'us Gardinew hostiarius camere superscripti testatoris, ac Thomas Hille custos garderob' ejusdem, & dictus Walterus Baxceter capellanus, confrater domus sancte Katerine juxta turrin London', in forma juris, & predicti ex parte executoris superscripti, & probacione testamenti nuncupativi superscripti; qui de dicto testamento nuncupativo an fuit verum testamentum ejusdem, singillatim examinati, dixerunt quod sit, & quod presentes fuerunt, & alii plures, quando testator fecit hujusmodi testamentum, ubi & quando audiverunt eum dicere quod voluit quod superscriptus Dominus Wynton' frater suus, ac hujusmodi testamenti sui & ultime voluntatis principalis & plenus executor, & uxor sua superscripta supervidens; & quod voluntas sua fuit quod debita stipendarior' Cales' de tempore suo, & eciam alia debita sua ubique integre absque defalcacione solverentur, & deinde familiares sui quidam ad summam centum librar', quidam c marc', quidam XL li. quidam XL marc. quidam xx li. quidam viginti li. quidam xx marc. juxta eorum gradus, merita, & obsequia, remunerentur, & de residuo faceret dictus executor suus sicut cuperet quod idem testator faceret pro eo in consimili casu. Requisiti ulterius dicti testes si audiverunt tunc dictum testatorem revocare aliquod testamentum prius conditum, vel executores prius ordinatos, dixerunt singillatim, ut prius examinati, quod idem testator nec hujusmodi testamentum prius conditum, nec executores

tunc revocavit, nec aliquid pro tunc locutum fuit de testamenti materia.

Probatio dicti testamenti nuncupativi 5 die April' A. D. 1410, in eccl' cathedral' Sti Pauli, London', auctoritate Thome (Arundel) Cant' Archiep'i, coram Mag' Philippo Morgan utriusque juris doctore & curie audientie Archiep'i auditore.

Registr. Arundel pars 2, fol. 48, a. b. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

John Beaufort, eldest son of John of Gaunt by his last wife Catherine Swinford, was legitimated and created earl of Somerset 20 R. II. and next year marquis of Somerset and Dorset; but the title of marquis being obnoxious, as before observed, he gave it up 1 H. IV. and was appointed chamberlain of England, and captain of Calais. The earl died April 21, 1410, and was buried in St. Michael's chapel in the S. transept of Canterbury cathedral, where his countess erected to him, her second husband, and herself, a beautiful monument, with their three effigies in alabaster engraved in Sandford, p. 310; Dart, p. 68. He married Margaret third daughter of Thomas earl of Kent, who was remarried to Thomas duke of Clarence, second son of Henry IV. and died December 30, 1440. Her figure on the tomb between those of her two husbands, her first on her left hand, and her second on her right. Her issue were, 1. Henry born 1401, died

died 1418, unmarried. 2. John created duke of Somerset 21 H. VI. buried at Winborn Minster with his wife Margaret under a beautiful monument with their effigies, miserably engraved in Sandford, p. 328. Their grandson was Henry VII. 3. Edmund earl of Morton, who, on his brother's death without issue male, was created duke of Somerset, marquis of Dorset, slain in the first battle at St. Alban's 1455, and buried in the abbey there. 4. Thomas, not noticed by Dugdale nor Sandford. 5 Joan married to James I. king of Scotland, and after his death to James Stuart son to lord Lorn. She died 1446, and was buried at Perth near the king. 6. Margaret married to Thomas Courtney earl of Devon, beheaded 1461. Sandford, 322—326. Dugd. Bar. I. 121—124. Vincent on Brooke 476—478.

ELIZABETH DE JULIERS, COUNTESS
OF KENT.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. Cum humane condicionis sit ut cinis in cinerem revertatur, & ubi sumpsit originem ibi finem forciatur, hinc est quod ego Elizabeth Julers comitiss' Kanc' bone memorie, sane mentis, car ... traditur autem non absque infirmitate, videns et considerans mortis periculum & hujus vite finem appropinquare, condo testamentum meum in hunc modum. In primis lego animam meam summe & individue Trinitati, sanctissime Marie ac omnium celestium superiorum^a confortio. Item lego corpus meum ad sepeliendum in ecclesia fratrum minor' in civitate Wynton', in tumulo Johannis nuper comitis Kancie nuper mariti mei, ibidem absque quacunque solemnitate seculari faciend'. Item lego & ordino quod fiant v ceree quarum quelibet fiat pond' v libr. ad comburend' circa corpus meum in obsequiis meis. Item lego, ordino, ac constituo, ad distribuend' inter pauperes per discrecionem executorum meorum subscriptorum in diversis locis xx li. monete. Item ad fabricam ecclesie sancti Swythini Wynton', vis. viiij d. Item lego fabrice ecclesie de Ledhampton sustentand' per discrecionem paroch' disponend' xli s. Item lego conventui sancti Swy-

^a Quære spirituum.

thyni pro eorum pitantia die sepulture mee, XLs. Item conventui de Hyde pro confimili XLs. Item conventui monialium beate Marie Wynton' XLs. Item cuilibet collegio juxta Wynton', videlicet novo collegio beate Marie, collegio sancte Crucis, & collegio sancte Elizabethę XXs. Item lego cuilibet domui fratrum mendicant' de civitate Wynton', Cicestr' & Southampton' XLs. Item lego XIII fratribus Sancte Crucis XIIIIs. Item lego fratribus & fororibus hospitalis sancte Marie Magdalen' Wynton' XIIIIs. IIId. Item lego cuilibet capellano seculari in eadem civitate Wynton' & cuilibet forori in hospitali sancti Swythyni de Hyda XIId. Item lego conventui beate Marie de Buchefeld XLs. Item lego conventui beate Marie de Southwyk XLs. Item lego conventui de Notley XLs. Item conventui de Waverley XLs. Item lego vicar' coll' sancti Ricardi Cicestr' XLs. Item lego anachorit' in dicto collegio VIIs. VIIId. Item lego cuilibet capellano in eadem civitate XIId. Item lego cuilibet capellano de vill. de Hanoute^a, Warblyngton^b, Bourne, Charlton^c, Blendeworth^d, Clanfeld^d, Katryngton^e, Wynnyng^f, & Farlyngton^g, XIId. Item lego fratribus minoribus Wynton' unum vestimentum nigrum, videlicet, chesible, III awbes, & II tunicles, cum I cap' nigr' de pann' aur'. Item lego eisdem

^a ^b Warbleton.

^c There are two places of this name in Suffex, in the rapes of Bramber and Chichester.

^d in Hampshire.

^e Katherington. Ibid.

^g q. Farrington, c. Hants.

fratribus

fratribus xviii li. monete, ut orent & celebrent pro animabus Johannis mariti mei & omnium fidelium defunctorum. Item lego duobus capellanis honestis ad celebrand' in villa Oxon' pro anima mea per unum annum integrum x li. Item lego carissime forori mee Alicie comitisse Kanc'^h unum magnum portiforium notat' ut ipsa dictum librum post decessum suum disponat in usus pios tam pro anima sua quam pro anima mea. Item lego Johanne comitisse Kanc'ⁱ unum parvum missale & unum magnum legend'. Item lego priorisse de Noreton^k cartam meam cum toto apparatu ad eadem pertinent'. Item lego inter tenentes meos de Bedhampton^l decem quarteria frumenti & x quarteria ordeï, & hoc cuilibet eorum marit'^m necessitatem patientem. Item lego inter famulos hoſbandreⁿ maneri de Bedhampton quinque quarteria ordeï & mixt'. Residuum vero omnium bonorum meorum que habeo vel habere potero do & lego pure, spontanee, executor' meor' subscript' ut ipsi habeant & disponant prout eis viderint melius expedire. Hujus autem testamenti mei ordino, facio, & constituo executores meos

^h Alice, daughter of Richard Fitz Alan earl of Arundel, aunt to the earl of Arundel, whose will is given p. 120. wife of Thomas Holland half brother to R. II. who succeeded his father as earl of Kent, 1360. Vincent on Brooke, p. 283.

ⁱ Joan, widow of the Black Prince, and mother of Richard II. was first married to Thomas Holland earl of Kent, who died 1360. Vincent on Brooke, p. 282.

^l in Hants, of which she had an assignment in dower, 37 E. III. Claus. 379. 3. m. 25. & 14.

^m q. *maritimam*; sufferers by the breaking-in of the sea.

ⁿ of husbandry.

Henricum

Henricum Beche, Johannem Merfedon capellanum, Gilbertum Bammebury, & Johannem Gyles. In cujus rei testimonium presentibus figillum meum in manibus meis presentibus appofui. Hiis presentibus, priore de Southwyke, Johanne Uvedale, Bernardo Lucas, Thoma Coke rectore ecclesie de Bedhampton, Thoma Pulter rectore eccl' de Wykeham, ac multis aliis. Dat' apud Bedhampton die Lun' xx^m die mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini mill'mo cccc^{mo} undecimo, et anno regni regis Henrici quarti post conquestum duodecimo.

Probatio dicti testamenti penultimo die mensis Junii, A. D. 1411. in eccl' Lincoln' coram domino Cant. archiep'o. Reg. Arundel pars 2. fol. 154. b. 155. a. In the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

Elizabeth daughter of the Marquis of Juliers was married to John earl of Kent, second son of Edmund of Woodstock earl of Kent, and son of King Edward I. Her husband dying 26 E. III. she was solemnly veiled a nun at Waverley abbey by William Edendon bishop of Winchester; but afterwards, quitting her profession, was privately married without licence to Sir Eustace Dabricefcourt knt. in a certain chapel of the mansion house of Robert de Brome, canon of the collegiate church of Wingham in Kent, by Sir John Ireland priest, on Michaelmas day 1360, 34 E. III. For this the archbishop of Canterbury enjoined them the following penance, that they should find

find a priest to celebrate daily service in our Lady's chapel in Wingham church, and another priest to do the same in their own house; that she should repeat certain psalms, &c. daily; and that the said Sir Eustace, the next day after any carnal copulation had between them, should abstain from whatever dish of flesh or fish whereof they most desired to eat, and relieve competently six poor people; and that she should go once a year to visit Becket's shrine, and one a week eat only bread and a mess of pottage, wearing no smock, and especially in the absence of her husband. She died June 6, 1411, 12 H. IV. Dugd. Bar. II. 94, 95. ex Reg. Islip. Sandford 216.

EDWARD

EDWARD DUKE OF YORK.

EN noun de Dieu tout puissant & filz & saint esprit & la benoite Trinitie & la glorieuse Vierge nostre dame sainte Marie & de saint Thomas le glorieux martir & de saint Edward le benoite confesseur & de touz saints & saintes de Paradys : Je Edward Duc de York, de touz pecheurs le plus meschant & coupable, esteant en saine memorie, le xxii jour d'Aust, l'an de grace mill cccc & quinsze & du reigne Monseig^r le Roy Henry quint puis le conquest tierz, face & devise mon testament & darreine voluntee en la manere qi ensuyt. En primes je devise mon alme a la grace & la mercy nostre seignour Jeshu Crist qui la crea, & fourma de nient, come celuy qui soyet le plus coupable, & disnaturele creature que unques il fourma, considerere es les grante courtoises & sufferance lesqueux de sa haute mercy il m'a de jour en autre monstres, non obstant ma fole vie, & la vilte de mes peches. Item, je devise mon corps estre ensevele en l'esglise parochiale deins mon collegge de Fodrynghay, en mye le quer^a soubz une plat pere^b de marble, c'est assavoir ad gradum chori. Item je devise & ordeigne qe mes dettes & restitucions si aucuns y soient dehuement premiez^c soient paie^z a plustost qe fair ce pourra apres ma mort, devant toutes autres choses, en devant qe aucuns solempnites

^a In the middle of the choir.

^b pierre.

^c q. proviez.

foient faitez entour mon enterrement, les queux solempnites apres que mes dettes soient paiees je veuille que ils ne extendent outre cent livres en l'ordenance de mes executours desqueux je veuille que cynqante marcs soient distributz par demy gros^d entre les plus povres que y viendront les jours de mes exequies. Item que mill messes des plus povres religieuses que on pourra trouverer soient a plustost que faire ce pourra apres ma mort celebrez pour m'alme, desqueux je veuille que le prior & convent de Wytham en Selwode^e soient paiees pour cent messes, pour chescun messe ii d. & semblablement le priour & convent de Beauvale en Shirwode^f pour L. messes, chescun des ordres des mendinantz en Londres & en ma vyle de Stamford pour L. messes, en mesme la manere come deffuis, & le surplus de mill messes susditz es povres religieux come deffuis, & en special as convents de Charthous^g de Londres, Coventre, & Heenton^h joust Bathe, solonc la discrecioun de mes executours. Item s'il aviegne que par la voluntee de Dieu je trepasse hors de cest siecle in quel lieu qu'il soit forspris a Fodrynghay pour y estre ensevely, & en ce cariant illoequesⁱ, que nulles solempnities soient faites par la chemyn a mes costages, except que je veuille que les chapelains & clerics esteant a mon dirige & messes chescun jour

^d half groats.

^e A Carthusian monastery in Somersetshire, the first of the order in England, founded by Henry II. Tan. N. M. 476.

^f Another house of Carthusians founded by Nich. de Cantilupe, 17 E. III. Ib. 411.

^g Charter-house, or Carthusians.

^h Henton; a foundation for Carthusians by Ela countess of Salisbury, 1232. Ib. 474.

ⁱ carrying thither.

entre eux departez xiiis. iiid. la ou mon corps reposera chescun noet, & xxs. chescun jour & nuyt departiez entre les povres par denirs, & je vueille avoir fys torches ardantz entour mon corps chescun jour a messe & dirige, & chescun nuyt cynk tapiers, le quel cost je vueille qe soit ensy gouverne qe ne passe vis. viiid. le jour & nuyt, issint qe le cost chescun jour ne passe xls. et je vueille qe sis de mes escuiers, & fys de mes vadlets, & deux chapellens m'accompaignent tout le chymyn, donc avera chescun esquier & chescun chapelain ii s. jour, & chescun vadlet xii d. le jour pour costages par xv jours sans autres despenfes faire. Item, je devise a mon seignour le Roy le meilleur espee & le meillour dager qe j'ay. Item, je devise a ma trefamee compaignee Philippe mon lit de plumes & leopars ove l'apparaill, mes tapitz blanks & rouges au gartiers, lokers & faucons^k, mon lit de vert embroude ove une compas^l, mes deux grands pots d'argent endorrez, les basains couverts queux ele ad au present, ove les lokers & faucons^k en mye lieu sur bloy^m champ. Item je vueille qe touz mes fervants meignalxⁿ queux feurent demorrantz en mon hostel par un an entier devant mon aler vers Harflowe en la compaignie mon souverain seignour le Roy soient paieez par mes executours leur stipendies pour le terme prochain ensuant apres mon trepassement d'icest ficle, cest assavoir a un escuier l s. a un vadlet xxs. a un

^k garters, fetterlocks and falcons; the badges of the house of York.

^l blue.

ⁿ menial.

garceon^o s. & a un page vis. viii d. Item je veuille qe touz mes hopolandrs^p huykes^q nient furrez^r soient partiz entour^s mes ferviteurs de ma chambre & garderobe par la discrecion de mes executours. Item qe mes felles & her-noys soient egalment partiz entre mes henxmen^t, except qe je veuille qe Rokell ait le meillour. Item je veuille qe en touz messes & autres priers qe on ferra dire pour moy qe Monf^r Seignour le Roy Richard, Monf^r Seignour le Roy Henry quart, Monf^r Seignour mon piere Edmund Duc de York, madame ma miere Isabelle sa compaigne, & touz autres trespassez de cest siecle as queux Dieux pardoint, pour queux je suy tenuz en ma conscience a faire prier, soient compris aussi avant come moy mesmes, qe Dieux de sa haute mercy eit mercy de eux & de moy le meyns digne de touz. Item, je veuille qe touz mes vestiments, crucifixes, ymages, tabernacles, bassins, ewers, sensures^u, sconfes, & autres joialx, & apparaillements ungore esteantz en mon chapelle, exceptes les biens & joialx queux j'ay mys en gage pour mon aler en cest veiage vers France en la compaignie de mon tres soverain seignour le Roy soient apres mon deces deliverez a le maistre, & ses compaignes de mon dit collegge pour estre perpetuellement gardez en ycell par eux & leur succeffours illoeqes a l'onneur de Dieu & sa glorieuse miere, de saint Thomas

^o Sic Orig. Quære xs.

^p *hopulandes, heupelands*, long cloaks. L.

^q q. if not *huque*, a huke, or Dutch mantle. Cotgrave. ^r not furred.

^s *entre*, among.

^t henchmen.

^u censers.

le glorieux martir, saint Edward le Confesseur & touz faintz. Item, je devise a Thomas Pleistede xxi. en memoire pour la naturelle^x qu'il me monstra quant je fuy a Pevensey en garde. Item je devise a Philipp Beauchamp le haberjon^y qu'il soloit porter qui le Count Huntyngdon qui Dieux pardoint me donna, & outre ce l'espee qu'il port des miens, & dys livres en monoye. Item, je devise a Thomas Beauchamp mes brigaudiers^z coverrez de rouge velvet chequete noire & blank, & dys livres en monoye. Item, je devise a Johan Popham mes nouvelles brigandiers^z de rouge velvet queux Grove me fist, mon bassinet^a que je port, & mon meillour chival except ce defuis. Item je devise a Diprant ma petite cote de maille, le piece de plate que Monf. seignour le prince ma donna apelle Brest-plate, le pance^b, que fust a mon seignour mon pierre, que Dieu assoill, mon housell^c, & mon chaperon de fere^d. Item, je veuille que la residue de mes biens & chateux, par cest mon testament nient devisez, soient emploiez, disposez, & distributz, pour l'alme de moy, mes parentes, bein faiseurs & touz cristians par discrecion de mes executours. Et de cest mon testament accomplir je face & ordeigne mes executours mes chiers servants, approuvez de loialte envers moy, Robert Wyntryngham clerc, Piers Manan escuier,

^x kindness.^y habergeon, coat of mail.^z Brigandine, a fashion of ancient armor, consisting of many jointed and scale-like plates, pliant unto and easy for the body. Cotgrave.^a basnet, helmet.^b q. belly-piece, from pance, gros ventre. L. pance, a great-bellied doublet. Cotgrave.^c houees, housings,^d my iron scull cap or morion.

Johan

Johan Muston vicaer de Carebrok, & Johan London chapelain, pour ent fair execution solonc le pourport d'ycell de quelle execution je veuille & ordeigne qe. Thomas l'evesque de Durham, Roger Flore, Johan Russell, & Laurence, eient la survieu.

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Hen' Chichele Cant. archiep' ultimo die mensis Novemb' Anno Domini 1415, apud Lambeth.

Register Chichele pars prima, fol. 284. b. 285. a. b. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

Edward Plantagenet, son and heir of Edmund de Langley before-mentioned, p. 189, was created earl of Rutland and Cork 13 R. II. Of this dukedom he was deprived by Henry IV. and in revenge conspired against him, but the conspiracy being discovered by his father, he made his peace. He succeeded his father as duke of York and lord of Tyndale. He founded at Fotheringay a magnificent college^f, for which he was obliged to mortgage great part of his estate. He left England Aug. 13, 1414; was at the siege of Harfleur Aug. 16, and next day made his will. Having desired to have the lead at the battle of Agincourt, October 25, he lost his life in the heat and crowd, being a very fat man, and smothered to death. His body was brought to England, and buried

^e Thomas Langley.

^f See the contract for building it, Mon. Ang. III, pt. II, p. 162.

in the choir of his collegiate church under a marble slab, with his figure in brass. After the dissolution, the choir being pulled down by the duke of Northumberland, to whom Edward VI. had granted it, the stone was taken up, and the corps exposed to view. Queen Elizabeth ordered it to be re-interred in the church, with the grave-stone over it, and a monument of free-stone still remaining was erected for him on the South side of the altar, with his arms, name, and date of his death. Dugd. Bar. II. 15. Vincent on Brooke, p. 620. Peck's Annals of Stamford, B. XIII. § 7. 9. 12. p. 4. 8. 10, 11, 12.

He married Philippa daughter of John lord Mohun, who was re-married to Robert Fitzwalter, and dying 10 H. IV. was buried in St. Nicholas's chapel at Westminster, where her monument remains, with her arms impaled by Fitz Walter, &c. Sandford, p. 382. Her will follows.

[224]
**PHILIPPA DE MOHUN DUCHESS
 OF YORK.**

IN le nom de Dieu le pere, & de fitz, & de seint esprit,
 & de nostre dame seinte Marie, Jeo Phelip, duchesse
 de York, & dame de l'ysle de Wyght, le jour de seint
 Gregorie, l'an du grace mcccxxx, a le chastell de Carefbroke
 en l'isle de Wyght, veullant tant come jeo suy puissant du
 corps & de memorie ordeiner ce que l'on ferra de moy &
 de mes biens apres mon decesse, face mon testament en
 la maner que s'ensuit. Primes, je recommand humblement
 ma alme a Dieu, sa benoite mere, & toutz les seintes, re-
 creant^a mercy de toutes mes pecchies. Et quelle part
 que ma lessé^b morir jeo eslise sepulture de seinte esglise
 pur mon corps en l'esglise conventuell de Westminster.
 Auxint jeo voiel, que la ou jeo meorne^c que la dirigie soit
 dicte a vespre, & la messe de requiem soit dite la matin
 apres en mesme lieu, & que chescun prestre esteant a les
 dites services eit xiiid. Item, jeo voille que mon corps
 soit carié tanque a Westminster, reposant sur le voie a
 certains lieues, jeo vole que exequies soient faitz, come
 dirigie a soir, & a metyn devant mon departir une messe
 de requiem, & que mesme devoir^d soit done & distribue

^a *craving.*

^b Kelham has *selerramourir* shall die.

^c *Q. meorge*, die.

^d duty, ceremony.

tanque

tanque a ma veine^e a Westminster, come en messes, almoignes, & autres costages xx marcs, ou pleus, ou meinez come besoigne i soit al discrecion de mes executours. Item jeo voille que aveine^e Westminster xiii povres homes soient vestus, chescun home une hopelond^f & une chaperon de noir, portant chescun deux un torche al dirige & al messe de requiem a matyn. Item, jeo voille que soit donne a chescun de les avaunditz homes xxd. de money. Item, jeo voille que le herce soit coveree de drap noir tout entour. Item, que une tres bele herce de cire de la mene^s assise soit sur la herce avandit. Item jeo voille que soit distribue le jour de enterement perentre M povres homes & femes vi marcs, xld. come a chescun d'eux id. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne pur avoir M dirigies en un jour, & lendemain apres soient dites M messes, & a chescun prestre iiii d. apres ma mort en tout la hast que bonement purroit estre pur ma alme & toux cristiens. Item, jeo voille que xiiis. iiii d. soient paieez a deux homes pur lur traveyl portant les deniers entour les dirigies & les messes. Item, jeo devise al abbot de Westminster xiiis. iiii d. & al priour de dit lieu le jour del dirigie & lendemain pur les services vis. viii d. Item a chescun moyne iis. iiii d. Item jeo devise a chescun

^e venue, coming.

^f See before, n. p. p. 220.

^s A curious hearse of wax in a small proportion placed upon it. Dugd. II. 158.

prestre venant a ma enterement pur dirige & chanter messes
 xiiid. Item, jeo devise xxli. pur chater^h draps de ruffet pur
 vesture de cent pources homes & femmes, chescun de
 eaux une hopelond & une chaperon. Item jeo devise a
 deux honestes prestres pur chanter messes & pur dir le
 Trenthall del Gregory par un an entier pur ma alme &
 toutz cristians xx marcs. Item, jeo devise a quatre vincz
 povres homes & femmes bedredynⁱ xiiii. vis. viiid.
 Item, jeo devise & ordeine pur les dispences & costages
 entour ma enterement xxi. & puis si besoigne i soit per
 discrecion de mes executours. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne
 xx li. pur draps noire achater pur toutz ma meigne en-
 couvertre^k le jour de ma enterement. Item, jeo voille &
 ordeigne un chalis d'argent & un vestement al autre de
 feint Nicholas a quel mon corps gift. Item, jeo voille
 & ordeigne al priour de Crichurche & son covent de
 Cantirbury pur prier pur ma alme v marcs. Item, je
 voille & ordeigne al abbot de Chartesey & son covent
 pur prier pur ma alme xli s. Item, je voille & ordeigne
 al abbessse de Berkyng pur prier pur ma alme vis. viiid.
 & al prioressse & le covent xxvis. viiid. Item, al
 prioressse de Stratford^l pur prier pur ma alme vs. & al
 covent xxs. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne al abbessse de

^h *achater*, to buy.

ⁱ bedridden.

^k to cover (clothe) my whole household.

^l Stratford at Bow, a Benedictine nunnery, as old as the Conquest. Tan.
 298.

Burnham^m xxs. & a la covent xxs. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne a la prioreffe de Goryngⁿ & sa covent xxs. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne al college de Fodryngheye pur prier pur ma alme xls. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne a chescun meson & son covent de freres dedeinz de ° Londres de les IIII ordres pur venir a Westminster a la dirige & le messe le matyn de mon enterement, a chescun covent de dictes freres xxs. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne a mon filtz Wauter, seignour filtz Waulter^p, pur aider & de perfourmer la voluntee de mon testament, une hanap dore coveres del fassion de une estrille^q chafez^r une anell dore ove une rubye, & un sautier. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne a le Sieur Tistot pur estre mon serveieur^s & pur eider & de perfourmer la voluntee de mon testament le meillour potte de les deux pottes graundes d'argent endorres. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne a Sire Johan Cornewall chevaler, pur eider & de perfourmer la voluntee de mon testament deux pottes d'argent endorrez paleez & pounfonnez^t ove lilies sur le covercle. Item, pur mesmes causes avanteres^u cent marcs. Item, je voille & ordeigne a Johan Appilton esquier cent marcs. Auxfint je voille & ordeigne a Alifon Seint Paule

^m Burnham, or Nun Burnham, a small Benedictine nunnery in Yorkshire, founded in the reign of H. III. Tan. 683.

ⁿ A small Austin priory of nuns in Oxfordshire, founded t. H. II. Ibid.

^{427.}

^o *dedans de*, within.

^p Her son by her second husband Sir Walter Fitzwalter.

^q *estrille* or *etrille* is a currycomb: but how can a cup be of this shape.

^r chased, ^s supervisor, ^t striped and spotted, or sprinkled, ^u

diz. marcs. Item, je voille & ordeigne a Richard Wene & Anneyes Wene sa compaignie cent marcs, pur achatre a eulx une corrodie durant ses vies. Item, jeo devise & ordeigne le residuez de toutz meis biens nient devant devisez que sont distribuez en quatre parties, cest assavoir comme en messes dictes, prisoneres releveez, povres fustines, & male vies amendes, par bon advys & discrecion de mes executours. Item, jeo voille & ordeigne mes executours Sir John Cornwall, Thomas Chaufer, John Hore, & Sire John Grafwell chapeleyn, & pur mesme le cause pur eider & de perfurmer la voluntee de mon testament, jeo voille & ordonne a Thomas Chaweser cent marcs, a Johan Hore & Sir John Cornewaall, a chescun de eux xxli. Don desubz notre seal de nos armez, jour, lieu, & an de notre seigneur avantditz.

Probatio dicti testamenti coram domino Henrico (Chichele) in manerio suo de Lamethith, 13 die Novembris, A. D. 1431.

Reg. Chichele, pars prima, fol. 428, a. b. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

Philippa,

Philippa, second daughter and coheir of John lord Mohun of Dunster, was married first to Edward duke of York, whose will precedes this; and after his death to Sir Walter Fitz Walter, knt. by whom she had one son, Walter Fitz Walter, who died 10 H. VI. She died 1433, and was buried in St. Nicholas' chapel in Westminster abbey, where her monument and effigy still remain, with the arms of Mohun and Fitzwalter, engraved in Sandford, 382. and Dart. Dugd. H. 157.

THOMAS

[230]

THOMAS DUKE OF CLARENCE.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. Decima die mensis Julii, Anno Domini millesimo cccc^{mo} decimo septimo, nos Thomas filius regis, Dux Clarencie, Comes Albemarle, & Senescallus Anglie, sana mente, condimus testamentum nostrum in hunc modum. In primis, legamus animam nostram Deo omnipotenti, & beatissime Marie matri sue. Item, legamus corpus nostrum ad sepeliend' in ecclesia Christi Cantuar' ad pedes alte memorie domini & patris nostri, cujus anime propitietur Deus. Item legamus & ordinamus quod, debitis nostris plene persolutis, executores nostri emant, seu quoquo modo impetrent, jus patronatus alicujus ecclesie valoris XL li. per ann. & illam ecclesiam appropriare & unire faciant & procurent priori & conventui dicte ecclesie Christi Cantuar' sumptibus & expensis nostris recuperand' & levand' de summis nobis per dominum nostrum Regem, ac Duces Burie, Aurelian, Burbon, & Alancon^a, debitis, pro IIII^{or} capellanis ydoneis secularibus inibi pro animabus prefati domini & patris nostri, ac matris nostre, & anima nostra, & Margarete consortis nostre, & animabus omnium progenitorum nostri Thome, & omnium fidelium defunctorum perpetuo celebraturis & divina officia facturis administraturis annuatim percipiendis pro omni suo servicio,

^a Berry, Orleans, Bourbon, and Alencon; see p. 115.

quolibet dictorum capellanorum decem marcas sterlingorum per manus prioris dicti conventus qui pro tempore fuerit, ita quod dicti prior & conventus faciant & inveniant sufficientem securitatem prefatis executoribus & heredibus nostris de dictos capellanos perpetuo, ut prefertur, sustinendos, & inibi inveniendos, ac de semel in anno specialiter faciend' in dicta ecclesia per conventum predictum anniversarium nostrum, ut moris est, pro aliis principibus fieri solempniter pro perpetuo duratur'. Item, volumus & ordinamus quod iidem executores nostri emant, seu quoquo modo impetrent, patronatum alterius ecclesie valoris XL marc' per annum, & eandem ecclesiam appropriandam decano, canonicis, & vicariis, ecclesie collegiate de Newerk apud Leycestre, ad inveniend' duos ydoneos capellanos divina ibidem pro animabus predictis imperpetuum celebraturis modo & forma prenotatis. Item legamus duo milia librarum sterlingor' de dictis summis levand' & recuperand' in forma predicta, debitis nostris plenarie persolutis, ad distribuend' & erogand' per manus executorum nostrorum, inter servitores nostros secundum statum & continuationem in nostro officio per ipsos facto, in remunerationem laborum suorum nobis per ipsos impensorum. Residuum vero omnium bonorum nostrorum superius non legatorum damus & legamus Margarete precarissime consorti nostre, ad disponend' & ordinand' de ipsis pro se & salute anime nostre prout sibi melius videbitur expedire. Et ipsam Margaretam consortem

H h

nostram,

nostram, Dominum Johannem Pelham, Dominum Henricum Merston clericum, Dominum Johannem Colvyle militem, & Willielmum Alyngton armigerum, nostros facimus, ordinamus, & creamus hujus testamenti nostri executores, ut ipsi illud exequantur in forma suprascripta, prout prefate Margarete consorti nostre per avisamentum predictorum Johannis, Henrici, Johannis, & Willielmi, melius videtur faciend' pro salute anime nostre. In cujus rei testimonium presentibus sigillum nostrum duximus apponendum die & anno predictis.

Hec est pura libera & ultima voluntas nostri Thome filii Regis, Ducis Clarencie, Comitis Albemarl' & Seneschalli Anglie, ex nostra mera & spontanea voluntate, ac deliberacione & certa nostra sciencia facta, decima die Julii, anno regni Henrici quinti post conquestum quinto :

Premierment nous volons & ordonnons a l'onnnour Dieu & pour la salvacion de nostre alme, que immediate apres nostre mort toutes les revenues & proffitz provenantz de noz chasteaux, manoirs, services, terres, tenementz, o toutz lours appurtenances, en Holdernessle en le counte de Uerwyk^b, & aillours, si bien deins le reaume d'Angleterre come aillours, soient levez & receuz par Margarite nostre treschiere compaignie, & nos aultres fesses & executours, d'an en an, aux termes deuz pour faire plain paiement de noz dettes : Et ency^c a durer tant qe la somme de toutz nos dettes a noz creditours dues foyent plainement

^b York.

^c ainsi.

levez.

levez. Et en outre, en plain declaracion de nostre volonte, nous volons & ordonnons que si les sommes a nous dues par nostre foverain seignour le Roy, et les Ducs de Berry, Orleans, Burbon, & Alancon, soient paiees apres nostre mort, nous volons que le somme levee en la vie de nostre dit compaignie pour paier noz dettes de noz dits chasteaux, manoirs, services, terres ou tenements, soient repayes a nostre treschier compaignie, pour ce que nous volons que elle ait les chasteaux & services fuisditz pour terme de sa vie de don & grant de nos fessees. Item nous volons & ordinons, que tous les revenues & proffitz, provenantz de la garde de touz lours terres & tenements, si bien de nostre treschier fils Henri counte de Somersset, come de Thomas filz & heir a Monf'r Morice Russel chevalier, ensemblement avec les mariages d'icell, soient disposez & dispenduz en ayde du payement de noz dettes fuisditz. Et si le dit Henri conte ou le dit Thomas Russell devie^d deins aige, lours heirs deins age esteantz, adonques nous volons & ordonnons que les gardes & mariages de lours heirs, terres, & tenements fuisditz, de heir en heir, soient disposez & despendus de noz dettes fuisdites, de & pour accomplir nostre testament & derraine volonte. Pourveu toutefois que les profits & les revenues de la garde des terres & tenements fuisditz, de nostre dit filz, par deux ans entiers prochains devant le plain age du dit Henri nostre filz, soient deliveres al oepe & profit du mesme nostre filz le Counte pour mieulx son estat

^d decease.

H h 2

sustener.

fustenir. Item, nous volons & ordonnons que tantost apres que noz dettes & nostre derraine volunte soient payes & acomplies, que noz fesses de noz chasteaux, manoirs, services, terres, & tenements suifditz, facent estate a Margarite nostre treschiere compaignie en les ditz chasteaux, manoirs, services, terres, & tenements, o^e tous lours appurtenances suifdits, pour terme de sa vie; le remaindre, si nous devions sans heir de nostre corps, des dits chasteaux, manoirs, services, terres, & tenements, o^e lours appurtenances, a Henri nostre dit filz conte de Somersset, et a ses heirs males de son corps engendres: Et s'il aviegne que nostre dit filz devie sanz heir male de son corps engendres, nous volons & ordonnons que la reversion des ditz chasteaux, manoirs, services, terres, & tenements, avec tous lours appurtenances, remaigne a nostre foverain seignour Henri le Roy d'Angleterre le quint, et a ses heirs roys d'Angleterre, pour tous jours. En tesmoignance de la quel chose a yceste nostre derraine volunte enclose nous avons fait mettre nostre seal. Donne comme dessus.

Probatio dicti testamenti apud Lambeth coram Henrico Chichele Cant' archiep^o, die mensis xxiii^o Novembris anno Domini 1423.

Register Chichele pars prima, fol. 376. b. 377. a. b. in the Archbishopal registry at Lambeth.

f. ove, with.

Thomas

H h 2

Thomas of Lancaster, second son of Henry IV. was created earl of Albemarle and duke of Clarence 1412, constable and lieutenant-general of the army in France and Normandy, lost his life on Easter-eve 1421, by incautiously encountering the French and Scots at Baugé, where he was borne down by a Scots lance, and with him fell several gallant officers, and 2000 private soldiers, besides many of both ranks made prisoners. His corps was brought over and buried at Canterbury in St. Michael's chapel in the South transept; but as his will directs that it be laid at the feet of his father, we must suppose the tomb whereon his image lies at Canterbury, was, with respect to him, only an honorary cenotaph. See it in Sandford, p. 310. and Dart. He married Margaret Holland widow of John Beaufort earl of Somerset, whose eldest son Henry he seems to have adopted, having no legitimate children of his own, Dugd. Bar. II. 196. Sandford, p. 309.

lord Sir Hugh, Roger Leche, Walter Hungerford, and Johan Philip, knights, Hugh Mortimer, Johan Woodhouse, and Johan Leventhorp, clerics, in the castle and lordship of Hingham, and in other lordships, manors, and lands.

Henry died at the siege of Harfleur, 1414. This estate was granted on the surrender of Robert earl of Flanders to H. III. to Edmund the king's younger son, created earl of Lancaster, and after his surrender restored to H. II. to his brother Henry, by whose grand-daughter Blanche it devolved to John of Gaunt, and so past to his son and grandson Henry IV and V. The latter settled it as above related to E. IV. and succeeding kings, granted it to different persons, and it now belongs to the honorable Thomas Westworth, esq. See Bridges's Northamptonshire, II. 171-173.

HENRY

North,

Thomas of Lancaster, second son of Henry IV. was created earl of Albemarle and duke of Clarence 1412. HENRY V. countable and lieutenant-general of the army in France and Normandy, lost his life on Easter-eve 1421, by

IN ye worship of ye blessed Trinite, of oure laide Saint Marie, and of alle ye blessed company of Heven: I Henry, by ye grace of God Kyng of Yngland and of France, lord of Irland, atte makyng of yes presentes lettres, y ordeynet and disposet to passe in to ye parties of France, to recover by help of God, my rightes yere to me longyng, have do write my wille and entente in manere aftir foloyng. For as much as before yis tyme I have enfeffed symplych and without condicion Henry^a erchibisshop of Cant'bury, Henry^b bisshop of Wynchestre, Thomas^c bisshop of Duresme, Richard^d bisshop of Northwich, Edward duc of York, Thomas erl of Aroundell, Thomas erl of Dorset, Rauf erl of Westm'land, Henry lord filz Hugh, Roger Leche, Wautier Hung'ford, and Johan Phelip, knyghtes, Hugh Mortymer, Johan Wodehous, and Johan Leventhorp, escuiers, in ye castil and lordship of Hegham Ferrers^e, and in other lordships, ma-

^a Chicheley.

^b Beaufort.

^c Langley.

^d Courtney died at the siege of Harfleur, 1414.

^e This estate was granted on the attainder of Robert earl of Ferrers, 50 H. III. to Edmund the king's younger son, created earl of Lancaster, and after his attainder restored 17 E. II. to his brother Henry, by whose grand-daughter Blanche it devolved to John of Gaunt, and so past to his son and grandson Henry IV and V. The latter settled it as above recited: E. IV. and succeeding kings, granted it to different persons, and it now belongs to the honourable Thomas Wentworth, esq. See Bridges's Northamptonshire, II. 171—173.

noirs,

noirs, landes, tenementz, and othir possessions, to me descended as to soon and heir aftir my lord my fadir Henry of Lancastre, last before me Kyng of Yngland and of France, Lord of Irland, ye whiche God affoille, as it is more specially writen in my lettres patentes yerof maad: And also atte same tyme by myn othir Lettres patentes I enfeffed ye forsaïd feftez in ye castils and manoirs of Halton^f and Clyderhow^g, and in othir lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, to me descended in manere aforesaid, als to soon and heir aftir ye forsaïd my lord my fadir; and also in othir landes, tenementz, and possessions purchasset, as it is fully contenet in ye saïd myn othir lettres patentes: Alle ye whiche castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, been of ye value of ^{mi}_{vj} li. yerely, whenne yai be descharged of fiez and annuytes with ye whiche yai be now charged: And now it is so, yat of ye forsaïd feftez Richard yat was bisshop of Norwich, Edward yat was duc of York, Thomas yat was erl of Aroundell, Roger Leche and Johan Phelip, knyghtes, and Hugh Mortymer, escuier, be deed: Wherefore I wol and pray de forsaïd Erchibisshop, bisshops of Wynchestre and Duresme, Thomas now duc of Excestre and erl of Dorset, Rauf erl of Westm'land, Henry lord filz Hugh, Wautier Hung'ford knyght, Johan Wodehous, and Johan Leventhorp, escuiers, now beyng on lyve,

^f in Cheshire.^g Clithero in Lancashire.

yat thogh yai with othir before nemet been symplich and without condicion enfeffed in alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions; nethiryelees yat of all ye said castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, yai wil do fulfille my wille and entent astir writen; but if it so befalle yat or I passe out of yis world, I change yis wille: And in yat cas I wol and pray ye forsaïd ffeffez, yat yai do fulfille my latter wille, ye whiche yai may be certifiēt of be my lettre subscribed with myn owen hand, and enseelet with my seal: First, I wol and pray ye forsaïd ffeffez, yat at what tyme in my lyve I do ask hem yai refesse me agayn, or do make ffeffements to othir persone or personnes at my nominacion, in alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, in bothe my forsaïd lettres patentes especifiēt, in suche forme and manere as it schal like me desire for ye tyme: And if before suche refeffement or ffeffements it happeth yat I passe out of yis world, yenne it is my wille, and I pray ye forsaïd ffeffez, yat yai enformet by hem yat ar or shal be nemet executors of my testament, how fer my godes moeble may suffice to ye paiement of my dettes, and fulfillyng of my last wille; and if it so be yat ye forsaïd ffeffez may conceyve yat ye said executors with my godes moeble may noght paie my dettes, and do playn execucion of my last wille; Thanne it is my wille, yat of ye issues, profitz, and revenues, of
alle

alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, yat shal be receyvet by the forsaïd feffez, or by any of hem, soms sufficientz and necessities by hem be paiet from tyme to tyme to my forsaïd executours yerof, to paie my dettes, and do playn and entier execucion of my last wille: And I wol yat alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, ye forsaïd feffez hold in hir owen possession til my dettes be playnly paiet, and my last wille entierely execut: And yat doen and performet, thanne I wol and pray ye forsaïd feffez, yat if yer be at yat tyme on lyve any heir of my body goten, yai wil do eneffe my same heir in alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, in bothe my forsaïd lettres patentes especifiet, to have and to hold to my said heir in suche estat as I had in ye same castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, or I yerof mane any eneffement in manere aforesaid: And if so befall ye without heir of my body comyng I passe out of yis world, or I ask any suche reffement or feffements as is beforesaid, thanne I wol and pray ye forsaïd feffez . . ye forsaïd castil and lordship of Hegham Ferrers, and in alle othir lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and possessions, in my forsaïd lettres patentes, with ye forsaïd castil and lordship of Hegham Ferrers especifiet, Yat, seen first and understanden ye chartiers, muniments and evidences, by force of whiche ye same castil and lordship of Hegham

Ferrers, and othir lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services and possessions expresse in ye same my lettres patentes descendit to me in heritage, ye said feffez do enfeffe my right heirs in the same castil, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, to have in siche and like estat as I had yereinne before my feffement afore said; forthermore I wol and pray ye for said feffez, yat first my dettes paiet, and plain and entiere execucion of my last wille doen, ye for said feffez in ye for said castils and manoirs of Halton and Cliderhow, and in alle othir lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, in my for said lettres patentes, with ye for said castils of Halton and Clyderhow especifiet, do departe as evenly as yai may in two parties egales ye same castils and lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, with ye said castils of Halton and Cliderhow, expresse in ye same my lettres patentes: And in as much as yai may godely, ye for said feffez do assigne in ye toon of ye said two parties, castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, in ye South costees; and in ye tothir of ye said two parties, ye said feffez do assigne castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions in ye North costees of Yngland; and siche departison maad by ye said feffez, I wol and pray hem yat in alle ye said castils, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, with alle yaire appurtenances yat shal in ye forme before said be assignet in said North costees of Yngland,

Yngland, ye said ffez do enfeffe my brothir Johan duc of Bedford to have and to hold to hym and to his heirs mals of his body comyng: And if it so befall yat my forsaide brothir Johan without heir mal of his body comyng departe out of yis world, thanne I wol yat alle same castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, so geven to my said brothir Johan after his decesse, noon heir male of his body yenne beyng on lyve, remaigne to myn heirs kynges of Yngland, and be annexet to the corone of Yngland for evermore, in ye best forme yat ye forsaide ffez, by avys of conseil of lawe, kan ordeigne or devyse: And also I wol and pray ye forsaide ffez, yat in alle ye forsaide castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, with alle yair appurtenances yat shal in ye forme aforesaid be assignet in ye said South costes of Yngland, ye said ffez do enfeffe my brothir Umfray duc of Gloucestre to have and to hold to hym and to his heirs mals of his body comyng: And if it so befall yat my forsaide brothir Umfrey without heir mal of his body comyng departe out of yis world, thanne I wol yat alle ye same castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions so geven to my said brothir Umfray after his decesse, noon heir mal of his body yenne beyng on lyve, remaigne to myn heirs kynges of Yngland, and be annexet to ye Corone of Yngland for evermore, in ye best forme yat ye forsaide ffez, by avys of conseil of lawe, kan ordeigne or devyse: And if it so befall yat or my dettes be fully paiet, and

my last wille playnly execut, ye forsaïd fessez dyce alle save thre, two, or oon, thanne I wol and pray the thre, two, or oon, yat yai in alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, in bothe my forsaïd lettres patentes expresse^t yai do enesse two of the xii personnes of ye which ye names been hereaftir writen, Robert^h bisshop of Salesbury, Johanⁱ bisshop of Coventre and Lichefeld, Edward Courteney, Gilbert Talbot, Johan Neville, knyghtes, Robert lord of Wylughby^k, Edward Holand, Gilbert Umfraville, Johan Rodenhale, and Robert Babthorp, knyghtes, Roger Flore, and Johan Wilcotes, escuiers; and yat yenne in alle ye forsaïd castils, lordships, manoirs, landes, tenementz, rentes, services, and othir possessions, ye forsaïd two do refesse yaire fessours or fessour, and ye remaignant of ye saïd xii personnes yat yenne shal happen to be on lyve, for to fulfille and execut all yat at yat tyme happeth to be unparformet of all my wille before writen. And in witnesse yat this is my full wille and entente, I have set herto my grete seal, and my seal yat I use in ye governance of myn heritage of Lancastrre: And I have subscribed with myn owen hand yes presentes lettres endentet and inpartit, and do close hem undir my prive seal, ye xxi day of Juyl, ye yere of our Lord a thowfand foure hundred and seventene, and of my regne fift. This is my ful wille God knoweth.

^h Robert Hallam, 1408—1417.

ⁱ John Keterich, 1415; translated to Exeter 1419.

^k Robert lord Willoughby of Eresby, a gallant commander in this king's and his son's French wars; died 30 H. VI. Dugd. Bar. II. 85.

Voluntas metuendissimi domini nostri regis intimanda feof-
fatis suis in c'tis dominiis hereditatis Lancastr'.

For a transcript of this will (from the original in the Chapter-house at Westminster) I am indebted to my worthy friend Abraham Farley, esq. deputy chamberlain of the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer.

Henry V. the Conqueror of France, was born 1388; and, after a short but glorious reign of 9 years, 5 months, and 14 days, died in the 34th year of his age of a fever and flux, at Bois de Vincennes in France, Aug. 29, 1422; and was buried in the Confessor's chapel at Westminster, in a little chapel, enlarged and beautified by Henry VII. and now kept lockt, where his monument and effigy, a headless defaced trunk of oak, remains. See Sandford, 289, 290.

See in Rymer, X. 506, a writ from Henry VI. to make good the payment of the legacy of £.200. to the clerks of Henry V's chapel, out of the lands and castles in the hands of the archbishop, &c. to be by them made over to the other executors, Walker Lord Hungerford, William Porter, Robert Babthorp, and John Leventhorp. Dated at Westm. May 12, 1432. 10 Henry VI. Rot. Parl. IV. p. 393. A writ 3 Henry VI. 1425. in Rymer, X. 346. (transcribed in the Appendix to this volume, p. 407.) specifies vestments left by Henry V. to nine churches in France, which do not appear here.

KATHERINE, QUEEN OF HENRY V.

THIS Princess, youngest daughter of Charles VI. king of France, born Oct. 27, 1400, was married June 3, 1420, to Henry V. by whom she had one son, afterwards king Henry VI. In 1428, she took to her second husband Owen Tudor, a Welsh gentleman of little fortune, though of illustrious birth, by whom she had three sons: 1. Edmund, created earl of Richmond, married to Margaret daughter of John Beaufort duke of Somerset, by whom he had king Henry VII. and dying 1456, was buried at St. David's, where his monument remains in the middle of the choir. 2. Jasper, created by H. VI. earl of Pembroke, which title he was twice deprived of by E. IV. but restored by Henry VII. and also created duke of Bedford. He married Catherine Rivers, and died 11 H. VII. and was buried in Keynsham abbey, Oxfordshire; his natural daughter Helen was mother of bishop Gardener. 3. Owen, a monk at Westminster.

She died at Bermondsea Jan. 2, 1437, and was buried at Westminster by her first husband. Her corps, being taken up when her grandson Henry VII. laid the foundation of his new chapel, remained above ground till it was pulled to pieces by the spectators and Westminster scholars; and what remains, being some masses of flesh dried as if tanned, is kept in a box within her husband's chapel.

It

It being notified to king Henry VI, in parliament, that his mother had made him executor of her will; the king appointed Robert Rolleston clerk, keeper of the great wardrobe, John Merston and Richard Alrede esquires, to execute the said queen's will, under the direction of Henry Beaufort bishop of Winchester, the duke of Gloucester, and the bishop of Lincoln, or any two of them, to whom they should account. The original will is not now to be found; but the commission for executing it is as follows:

R E X, omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem. Sciatis, quod cum recolende memorie domina Katerina nuper regina Anglie, mater nostra precarissima, nos in testamento suo solum executorem suum ejusdem testamenti nominaverit; ac nos considerantes, qualiter propter ardua & urgentia negotia, nos, statum & utilitatem regni nostri intime concernentia, taliter in presenti occupati & prepediti sumus, quod circa ea que pro debita & celeri expeditione executionis testamenti predicti pertinent faciend' & explend' commode & effectualiter intendere non possumus, ut vellemus; Volentes igitur, pro cura & administratione in hac parte fiend', ne executio ejusdem testamenti in defectu nostri ex causis predictis aliququaliter retardetur, ordinare & in quantum possumus, ut tenemur, providere; de assensu dominorum spiritualium & temporalium, ac consensu communitalis regni nostri Anglie, in presenti parlamento nostro existen', auctoritate ejusdem parlamenti, ordinavimus & deputavimus, dilectos & fideles nostros, Robertum

Rolleston clericum custodem magne garderobe nostre, Johannem Merston armigerum, & Ricardum Alred armigerum, ad omnia & singula jocalia, bona, catalla, & denariorum summas, ac debita, compota & arreragia firmarum, ac aliorum debitorum quorumcumque, que fuerunt predictæ matris nostre, vel sibi quomodolibet spectantia sive pertinentia, infra regnum nostrum Anglie & extra, die confectionis testamenti predicti seu postea, de omnibus officiariis & ministris ipsius matris nostre, ac aliis personis quibuscumque, per indenturas inde inter ipsos Robertum, Johannem, & Ricardum, & predictos officarios, ministros, seu personas debite conficiend'; necnon omnium summarum debitorum debita per quascumque personas, & a quibuscumque debita, que fuerunt prefate matris nostre, aut de jure legis nostre Anglicane eidem matri nostre qualitercumque esse aut accidere debuerunt, recipiend' & levand'. Volumus etiam, & auctoritate predicta ordinamus, quod predicti officarii & ministri prefate matris nostre, ac alie persone predictæ, omnia & singula jocalia, bona & catalla predicta, eisdem Roberto, Johanni, & Ricardo, per hujusmodi indenturas omnino reddere & liberare teneantur: quibuscumque acquisitionibus & proprietatis mutationibus, que de prefata matre nostra, post primum diem Januarii ultimo preteritum, ad instantiam fervientum seu familiarium suorum vel alicujus eorum, ipsa in extremis languente, fieri pretenduntur, penitus cassatis & irritatis. Et quod predicti Robertus, Johannes,

nes, & Ricardus, omnes & singulas denariorum summas, per ipsos, vel eorum aliquem recipiend', seu levand', pro victualibus hospitii prefate matris nostre in vita sua, ac pro victualibus eorum qui idem hospitium suo nomine post mortem suam continuarunt, & per tempus quod duxerimus limitand' continuabunt; necnon pro vadiis, feodis, & annuitatibus, pro expensis camere & garderobe predictæ matris nostre, ac moneta pre & aliis quibuscumque debitis suis, & pro expensis circa exequias suas, necnon pro aliis pietatis operibus, juxta piam intentionem & ultimam voluntatem dictæ matris nostre perimplend', per avifamentum, supervisum & contrarotationem venerabilis patris Henrici cardinalis Anglie, & Humfridi ducis Gloucestre, avunculorum nostrorum carissimorum, necnon venerabilis patris Willielmi^a episcopi Lincoln', vel duorum eorum, seu deputatorum suorum in hac parte, expendant, applicent, convertant & fideliter administrant; & cum super hoc debite requisiti fuerint, fidelem compotum inde prefatis cardinali, duci & episcopo, aut duobus eorum, seu eorum deputatis, infra duos annos prox' post dat' presentium ad ultimum juste reddant; rationabilibus expensis & regardis^b eis, pro eorum laboribus, per supervisores predictos, vel duos eorum, seu dictos deputatos suos, debite allocand'; quodque compoto illo finito, deinceps ab ulteriori compoto sive ratiocinio inde reddendo penitus exonerentur, ac adeo liberi sint & illese conditionis tam erga nos, quam erga prefatos cardinalem, ducem & episcopum, & quemlibet eorum, ac

^a William Alnwick, 1435—1450.

^b rewards.

alios quoscumque, sicut ipsi aliquam receptionem, levationem, occupationem, solutionem sive administrationem hujusmodi jocalium, bonorum, & catallorum, summarum denariorum debitorum, ex presenti ordinatione & deputatione nostra, super se nusquam assumpsissent. Volumus insuper, ac de avisamento, assensu, & auctoritate predictis, ordinamus, concedimus, & statuimus, quod predicti Robertus, Johannes, & Ricardus, executores testamenti predicti nuncupari, ac omnimodas actiones personales, per que bona & catalla aut denariorum summe, sive debita, prefate matri nostre qualitercumque spectantia sive pertinentia, de jure recuperari debeant vel deberent, in quibuscumque curiis nostris, & aliorum quorumcumque, pro eisdem bonis & catallis, ac denariorum summis, & debitis recuperand', ut executores testamenti predicti, prosequi & in eisdem actionibus licite valeant & debeant responderi, ac si ipsi per prefatam matrem nostram executores testamenti sui predicti in eodem testamento nominati fuissent; & quod ipsi auctoritate predicta, de omnibus placitis & querelis, actionibus & demandis, per creditores prefate matris nostre, aut alias seu aliam, personas vel personam, versus predictos Robertum, Johannem, & Ricardum, heredes, executores, deputatos, attornatos & servientes, seu eorum aliquem, occasione receptionis, levationis, occupationis, solutionis sive administrationis predictorum jocalium, bonorum, aut catallorum, seu summarum denariorum debitorum capiend', prosequend' aut movend', in futur' quieti & exonerati, ac querentes & implacitantes eos,

eos, vel eorum aliquem, de omni actione preclusibiles & preclusi in hac parte existant imperpetuum: Dantes eisdem Roberto, Johanni, & Ricardo, & eorum cuilibet, plenam auctoritate predicta potestatem conficiendi & liberandi quibuscumque personis literas acquietantie, de & super hujusmodi liberatione & receptione localium, bonorum, catallorum, denariorum summarum, & debitorum, eis aut eorum alicui exnunc faciend'. Et quod cancellarius Anglie, vel custos magni sigilli nostri, vel heredum aut successorum nostrorum pro tempore existens, auctoritate predicta, fieri fac' & liberare teneatur predictis Roberto, Johanni, & Ricardo, & eorum cuilibet, ac heredibus, executoribus, deputatis, attornatis, & servientibus suis, & cuilibet eorum, tot & talia brevia de supersedeas, in quibuscumque placitis & querelis, versus ipsos, seu eorum aliquem, contra formam & effectum presentium movend', quot & qualia eis, aut eorum alicui, in hac parte fuerint necessaria seu quomodolibet oportuna; aliquo statuto seu alia causa quacumque non obstant'. In cujus, &c. Teste &c.

Qua quidem cedula, in parlamento predicto lecta & plenius intellecta, de assensu dominorum predictorum, ac consensu communitatis predictae, respondebatur eidem in forma subsequenti:

Fiant litere regis patentes debite in forma predicta. Salvis venerabili patri Henrico archiepiscopo Cantuar', jure & libertate suis ecclesiasticis, que sibi in hac parte competunt, seu competere poterunt quovis modo.

Rot. Parl. 15 Hen. VI. n. 32. Vol. IV. p. 505.
THOMAS

THOMAS BEAUFORT, DUKE OF EXETER.

IN nomine sancte & individue trinitatis, patris & filii
& spiritus sancti, Amen. Die dominica xxix die
Decembris, A. D. millesimo cccc^{mo} xxvi^{to}. Ego Thomas
Dux Exon, sane mentis & bone memorie existens, condo
testamentum meum ultimam voluntatem meam continens
in hunc modum. In primis lego animam meam Deo
omnipotenti creatori redemptori & salvatori meo, beate
Marie semper virgini matri sue, & omnibus sanctis; cor-
pusque meum sepeliend' cum Margareta uxore mea in
capella sancte Marie annexa ecclesie sancti Edmundi de
Bury, Norwic' dioc'. Item volo quod statim post mortem
meam, hoc est primo die si fieri potuerit, vel secundo, vel
tercio, absque ulteriori dilacione celebrentur' mille misse
pro anima mea, animabus honorandi domini & patris mei,
venerabilisque domine matris mee ac omnium benefacto-
rum meorum & fidelium defunctorum. Quarum mille
missarum volo quod cc sint de trinitate, alie vero cc de
spiritu sancto, alie de sancta Maria, alie cc de omnibus sanctis
c de angelis et cc de officio "requiem eternam;" et
cuilibet celebranti tociens lego quatuor denarios in forma
pure elemosine quot missas istarum celebraverint ut in
singulares

singulares personas non in communitates ista legacio fiat. Item volo quod circa sepulturam meam, sive circa meas exequias principales, non sint nimis sumptuose seu pompose expense, nec aliquae nisi secundum discrecionem supervisorum testamenti mei, executorumque ejusdem, sed tantum quinque ordinentur cerei, stantes super quinque candelabra circa corpus meum, sine ampliori apparatu qui in talibus ordinari seu fieri consuebat. Item volo quod in die sepulture, sive exequiarum mearum principalium, sint tot torchei circa corpus meum continue ardentes ad Placebo et dirige, & in crastino ad missam, & toto tempore sepulture mee quot annos vixi, miserante Deo, in vita presenti, usque ad tempus illud, & remaneant dicti torchei omnes & singuli in eadem ecclesia, post sepulturam meam ubi corpus meum sepelietur ad illuminand' in elevacione corporis domini Ihesu Christi. Et volo quod tot sint pauperes viri quot erunt torchei qui eosdem torcheos toto prescripto tempore teneant, & habeat quilibet eorum unam togam, & unum capicium^a de albo panno, & tot denarios quot annis vixi ut supradictum est. Item volo quod tot eligantur mulieres egene & bone fame & indigentes quot erunt viri pauperes tenentes torcheos predictos, & habeat quilibet earum unam togam & unum capicium de albo panno & tot denarios quot & pauperes prescripti. Et predicti omnes tam viri quam mulieres onerentur caritatis intuitu animam meam, animasque Margarete uxoris mee,

^a *capuche*, hood.

parentum & progenitorum meorum, benefactorum ac omnium aliorum pro quibus teneor exorare vel exorari facere, & omnium fidelium defunctorum precibus suis devotis Deo & sanctor' patrociniis humiliter commendare. Item volo quod in die sepulture mee sive exequiarum mearum principalium generalis fiat distribucio sub hac forma, quod cuilibet venienti & in forma pauperis elemosinam petenti unus distribuatur denarius; & in quolibet anniversario tam mei, quam Margarete uxoris mee, volo quod abbas predicti monasterii si presens fuerit habeat vi s. vii d. prior vero si presens fuerit habeat iij s. iiii d. et quilibet ceterorum monachorum ejusdem monasterii qui in dictis anniversariis presens fuerit habeat xx d. Et pro custagiis, sumptibus, & expensis dictor' anniversarior' nostror' lego & assigno prefato monasterio sancti Edmundi cccc marc' usualis monete Anglie de bonis meis, & hac sub condicione, si videlicet ipse dominus abbas, cum ceteris monachis monasterii ejusdem, manucapere & suscipere super se voluerint, infra tempus certum, de consensu executor' & supervisorum meorum ipsis limitandum, ipsum monasterium in tantum dotare ecclesiarum appropriacione, vel terrarum empcione, earundemque mortificacione, quod ex earum valore poterint onera predict' anniversarior' de cetero imperpetuum infallibiliter supportare, fideliterq' & effectualiter adimplere. Quod si predictus dominus abbas & monachi cum condicione & modificacione oneris predicti modo quo prefertur, recipere prefat' cccc marc' deliberate recusaverint, tunc volo

quod per avifamentum & discrecionem fuperviforum & executorum testamenti mei predicti, predictæ cccc marc' deliberentur & erogentur in ufum operum mifericordie, videlicet in fufcentacionem & relevacionem tam monachorum, canonicorum, monialium, quam alior' pauperum ubi conveniencius ad Dei laudem, & honorem & falutem anime mee, magis predictis fuperviforibus & executoribus videbitur expedire; & quod hoc fiat cum feftinacione qua commodè & rationabiliter poterit adimpleri. Item volo & rogo quod fi predicti dominus abbas & monachi ejufdem monafterii fuper fe fufcipere voluerint onus predictum in forma, quod tunc in capitulis anniverfar' predict' prox' preordinatis fpecialiter recommendentur dicti monafterii monachorum precibus anima mea, Margarete uxoris mee & anime parentum noftorum, ac benefactorum, ac omnium pro quibus tenemur exorare vel exorari facere, ac omnium fidelium defunctorum. Item lego domui Cartufien' de Monte Gracie ^b Eborac' dioc', quolibet anno a tempore mortis mee xl l. et hoc quamdiu dicta domus Cartufien' eft penfionaria vel penfione onerata Domine Johanne Regine Anglie pro prioratu de Hynkley^c Lincolnien' dioc' dictæ domui conceffo anno regni regis Henrici quinti tercio. Et volo quod ceffante penfione ceffet & legatum.

^b The Carthufian priory of Mountgrace, c. York, founded 1396, by Thomas Holland duke of Surry and Kent (mentioned in note ^c, p. 196). Tanner, p. 965.

^c Hinckley was an alien priory of two Benedictine monks, belonging to Lyra abbey in Normandy, and given for a time to the Carthufian priory of Mountgrace, by R. II. wholly annexed to it by H. V. and after the diffolution, granted 34 H. VIII. to the dean and chapter of Weftminfter, who ftill enjoy it. Tanner, p. 241.

Item lego principali altari illius paroch' ecclesie infra
 cujus parochie limites continget me diem claudere extre-
 mum, nomine principalis five mortuarii, secundum quod
 consuetudo illius loci exposcit & a morientibus ibidem
 solvi solebat. Item lego fabrice five ornamentis ejusdem
 ecclesie cs. Item lego cuilibet sacerdoti in eadem paro-
 chia mortis mee tempore existenti vis. vii. Item cle-
 rico parochiali ibidem iiii. Item cuilibet domui
 Cartusien' in Anglia, domo Cartusien' de Monte Gracie
 solum except', v marc'. Item lego domino Johanni Lon-
 don in ecclesie Sancti Petri Westmonasterii recluso xli.
 Item lego mulieri recluse infra Bishopsgate, London, xxs.
 Item lego domine Johanne recluse in ecclesia Sancti Cle-
 mentis extra Temple Barre, xxs. Item lego domine Alicie
 recluse apud sanctum Albanum, xxs. Item lego cuilibet
 infirmo five invalidudinario infirmitatis, debilitatis, seu se-
 nectutis causa, in hiis quinque hospitalibus existentibus,
 videlicet hospitali sancte Marie, hospitali sancti Bartho-
 lomei, hospitali de Elsyng, hospitali sancte Thome, et
 hospitali sancti Egidii prope London, xii. Item lego
 incarceratis hiis quinque carceribus, viz. Ludgate, New-
 gate, Fleete, Kyngesbenche, and Marchalsie, c. li. distri-
 buend' pro eorum liberatione extra prisonam vel carceres,
 juxta discrecionem executorum & supervisorum meorum.
 Item lego ordini fratrum minorum in regno Anglie
 xl. li. secundum discrecionem ministri ejusdem ordinis &
 regni, ac diffinitorum^d provincialis capituli in comunibus

^d *Diffinitor*, or *Definitor*, the visitor of the order in general chapter.
 Du Cange.

ejusdem

eiusdem ordinis utilitatibus disponend'. Item lego ordini fratrum predicatorum eiusdem regni xxli. Item lego ordini fratrum Carmelitarum eiusdem regni xxli. Et volo quod secundum discrecionem provincialium ipsorum ordinum ac diffinitorum capituli suorum provincialium in communibus ordinum utilitatibus expendantur. Item lego ad honorem Dei omnipotentis, beate Marie semper virginis matris sue, sancti Gregorii martiris, & omnium sanctorum ejus, ecclesie collegialis de Wyndesore meam maximam crucem de argento deaurato cum armis meis super eandem. Item lego eidem ecclesie duas pelves de argento deaurato cum nativitate domini & annunciacione beate Marie^e enamillat' in medio. Item lego eidem ecclesie unum par turribulorum de argento deaurato. Item lego eidem ecclesie unum vestimentum^f integrum rubei coloris melius quod habeo de panno velveto aureo, id est, unum casulam cum II dalmaticis, III albis, III amictis, II stolis, III manipulis, II towailis, cum toto ornamento pro altare & unum corporas caas^g uno panno pro pulpeto, VI capis, cum omnibus ceteris capis rubeis de panno aureo. Item lego

^e This may help to solve the difficulty in note ^r p. 115. as it shews the Nativity and Annunciation were common subjects for enamelling.

^f *vestimentum*, a whole suit of church apparel, comprehending the *casula* or cowl; the *dalmatica* or upper robe; the *alba* or albe, a kind of surplice; the *amictus* or amice, answering to the scarf; the *stola*, which, like the amice, went over the neck and hung down before, and was richly embroidered; the *manipulus* or handkerchief, worn over the left arm; the towels or napkins for the altar, which had also an altar cloth of linen, and another to hang down in front of the altar, the fontlet and curtains, the case for the pix, the pulpit cloth, and the *capæ* or copes. Du Cange in vocib.

^g corporax case, or case for the pix.

eidem

eidem ecclesie meliorem calicem cum patena quem habeo de argento deaurato cum angelis thurificantibus supra pedem ejusdem cum II melioribus cruettis pro vino & aqua de argento deaurat'. Item quia christianissimus^b princeps dominus meus Rex convenire intendit, & pro Deo posuitⁱ, cum principali & capitali domo cui prioratus de Hincley supradict' attinebat in Francia, quod de appropriatione quarundam domorum ejusdem religionis^k ad prioratum de Sion^l apud Shene per eundem christianissimum principem noviter fundat' & dotat' una & pro appropriatione ejusdem prioratus de Hincley ad prefatam domum Cartusien' de Monte Gracie, quod eadem domus principalis merito & juste starei content'^m hinc, et pro recompensa domui principali faciend' pro sepe dicto prioratu de Hincley, lego & assigno quingent' marc'. Et si post concordiam factam inter dominum meum regem, & domum capitalem in summam in quam convenient pro toto appropriando precio pertinente dicto prioratui de Hincley, ad plus se extendit quam ad quingent' marc', tunc volo quod suppleatur de residuo bonorum meorum. Item lego ecclesie Cartusien' de Monte Gracie unam crucem de argento deaurato cum lapide vocato berill in pede ad servan-

^b This title has been claimed by the kings of France from the beginning of that monarchy, and confirmed by Pope Pius II. to Lewis XI. who least of all deserved it: It seems to be given here more as a complimentary epithet to our Henry VI. on account of his piety.

ⁱ Quare, bound himself before God.

^k of the same order.

^l This is the priory of *Jesus of Bethlem*, begun by H. V. 1414, for 40 Carthusian monks. Tanner, p. 544.

^m Sic Orig.

dum corpus Christi. Item lego prioratui de Wormyngeyⁿ unum vestimentum integrum blodii^o pouderat' cum stellis aureis, id est, unam casulam, cum II dalmaticis, III albis, III amictis, II stolis, III manipulis, III capis, uno panno ad ponend' ante altare, uno panno ad ponend' super altare, & uno panno pro pulpeto, II towailis pro altari cum frontela, ac uno corporas caas, & II ridell^p, de eodem, nec non II candelabris pro altari de argento, & meo majori Holy-water stoppe^a de argento pro aqua benedicta cum aspersorio de argento. Item lego capelle Beate Marie^r in ecclesia sancti Edmundi de Bury in cujus parte boriali dispono tumulari, unum vestimentum album de panno aureo, id est, unam casulam, unam albam, unam amictam, unam stolam, unum manipulum, cum uno panno ad ponend' ante altare, uno panno ad ponend' supra altare. Item unum calicem cum patena de argento deaurato, & II cruettis de argento deaurato, & eciam II candelabra de argento & unum missale. Item lego monasterio monialium de Berkýng unum vestimentum de nigro & viridi velveto aureo cum

ⁿ Wormegay, a priory of black canons in Norfolk, founded t. R. I. united to Pentney, 1468. Tann. p. 354. The duke had a grant of the honor of Wyrmgay, 9 H. IV. Dugd. II. 125.

^o blue.

^p curtains.

^a vessel for holy-water: this term occurs frequently in Blomefield's Hist. Norfolk.

^r The chapel of the Virgin here mentioned appears to have been, not where such chapels usually were, at the E. end, but on the N. side of the choir. As the duke directs his body to be buried on the *North* side of the chapel, it may raise a doubt whether the body found, 1772, on the *South* side could be his. See Archæol. IV. 312. and plan.

orphareis^s de albo, id est, unum casulam cum ii dalmaticis, iii albis, iii amictis, duabus stolis, iii manipulis, & iii capis. Item lego forori mee Johanne^t comitisse de Westmerland unum librum vocat Tristram^u. Item lego fratri meo Thome Swynford^x, unum ciphum cum coopertorio de argento deaurato secundum discrecionem executorum meorum nominand'. Item lego quasdam summas auri inter armigeros meos, ceterosque meos servientes distribuend' prout patet inferius, videlicet Thome Swynford, l marc'. Matildi Fulshurst, x marc'. Georgio Wighton, xx marc'. Johanni Walpoole, xl marc'. Willielmo Frenyngham, x marc'. Nicholao Porpoint, x li. Ricardo Togood, x li. Thome Swanton, cs. Johanni Smyth, v marc'. Johanni Kirton, x li. Willielmo Frere, x marc'. Roberto Bedelyngton, x li. Petro Walpole, cs. Johanni Northwode, xx li. Johanni Bermyngham, x li. Will. Bolton, xl li. Thome Sandon, xx marc'. Thome Boswyle, x li. Johanni Aubrey, cs. Johanni Felix, cs. Johanni Neve, xl s. Thome Parys, cs. Johanni Lucas, xx marc'. Willielmo Burgh, xx marc'. Ricardo de Chaundrey, cs. Johanni Doucheman, xli. Johanni Maxey, cs. Will. Hert, v marc'. Alano Holme, cs. Johanni Gregory, xl s. Simoni Crokehorn, cs. Johanni Sumpterman, x marc'.

^s Fringes of gold thread. Du Cange in voc. *Aurifrigium*. *Orfrys*. Chaucer's *Romant of the Rose*.

^t Joan Beaufort married to her 2d husband Ralph Neville first earl of Westmorland, and died 1440. See before, p. 176.

^u A romance of that name.

^x His mother's son by her first husband Sir Otes Swynford.

Roberto

Roberto Norman, xl s. Rogero Brice, xl s. Henrico Haunfon, x li. Christoforo Pulford, c s. Ric' Ryxton, v marc' Henrico Porter, xl s. Willielmo de Coquina, xl s. Willielmo Brone, x li. Ignasio Clifton, x li. Radulpho Wadeswyk, xx mark'. Edmundē Thawer, x li. Item lego decano, presbiteris, clericis & pueris qui mee modo capelle deserviunt, c li. sterling, pro qua summa c li. habend' & distribuend', ut prefertur, juxta discrecionem executorum meorum, volo omnes et singulos libros mee dicte capelle vendi meliori modo quo sciverint mei predicti executores, quibus libris sic venditis si quid de predicta summa c li. defuerit, id suppleri volo de residuo bonorum meorum. Item volo & ordino quod a die obitus mei usque in diem sepulture mee, & eodem die, domus & familia mea in tali modo infra prout esse cognoscitur, pro presenti, ad cultus & expensas meas per visum & discrecionem executorum meorum predict' custodiatur. Item volo quod executores mei attendant diligenter quod omnes qui tempore mortis mee erunt michi servientes in familia domus mee, quibus in speciale nichil legavi, nec assignavi, rationabiliter remunerentur de robis & equis meis secundum status & gradus personarum, per discrecionem dictorum executorum meorum. Item quia mutuum prestare pro Deo & nichil temporale inde sperare dinoscitur acceptum, complacitum pariter, & ab eo preceptum, idcirco presentibus lego & assigno c li. ad deponend' in secura cista infra collegium Regine in universitate Oxon', ut scolares indi-

gentes per modum mutacionis inde releventur. Et volo quod de predicta pecunia in cista reposita, ut premittitur, statuta & consuetudines aliarum cistarum in eadem universitate inviolabiter observentur: & rogo quod mutantes, intuitu caritatis & divini amoris pro quibus ista facio, velint pro anima mea, & Margarete uxoris mee, ac pro animabus parentum & progenitorum meorum, benefactorum, & omnium fidelium defunctorum preces offerre devotas Deo. Item sub eisdem forma, modificacione, & modo, ac tenore verborum, lego & assigno cli. in secura cista ac secura custodia in aula sancte Trinitatis in universitate Cantebriegg' deponend'. Item volo quod omnium premissorum legatorum execucio differatur usque dum omnia mea propria debita, & ea que mihi incumbunt solvere pro aliquibus necessariis ad opus proprium pertinent' soluta fuerint, except' solucione elemosine prius legate celebrantibus mille missas pro anima mea ut prefertur in principio; non desiderando, neque volendo, quod predicta legacio in parte vel in toto differatur propter solucionem stipendiorum domini mei regis, que nondum recepi, ymo cum huiusmodi stipendia domini mei regis fuerint recept', volo quod cum omni expedicione qua fieri poterit solvantur & distribuuntur unicuique prout per compotum secum rationabiliter fact' de jure debentur. Item lego & do omnia mea mobilia, ubicumque fuerint inventa, ad solucionem debitorum meorum, ac ultime hujus voluntatis mee perfectionem & legal' solucionem. Item rogo & requiro

quiro ex parte Dei omnipotentis feoffatos dominiorum, maneriorum, terrarum, & tenementorum meorum, jam in possessione, quod ipsi perimpleant & impleri faciant sine dissimulatione aliqua ultimam meam voluntatem de dominiis, terris, & tenementis meis supradictis, prout in quadam cedula inde facta & in presenti testamento inclusa plenius continetur. Et in forma supradicta debitis meis solutis, ultimaeque voluntate mea hoc presenti testamento meo inscripta perimpleta & executi, si quid de bonis meis superfit, illud totum ordino & dispono secundum discrecionem executorum meorum, per inspectionem supervisorum meorum hujus testamenti mei esse distribuend' modo quo sequitur, ut viz. quingente marce istorum bonorum meorum que sic supersunt in quinque partes equales dividantur & distribuantur hoc modo, videlicet, prioratui de Wirmingey^x, abbathie de Westdereham^y, monasterio monialium de Crabhow^z, monasterio monialium de Thetford^a in com' Northfolch' & prioratui de sancto Dionisio juxta Southampton^b, monasterio monialium de Marham^c, & monasterio monialium de Blakeberwe^d in com' Northff' c marc' eisdem distribuend' equis porcionibus, alie vero c marc' pro missis

^x See before, noteⁿ.

^y West Dereham, an abbey of Premonstratensian canons, founded 1186. Tan. 352.

^z or Wigenhale. An Austin nunnery founded 1181. Ib. 350.

^a Thetford nunnery was founded by Hugh Norwold, and the convent of St. Edmund's Bury. Ib. 349. Martin's Hist. of Thetford, p. 98—110.

^b A priory of Black Canons, founded by H. I. about 1124. Tan. 160.

^c A Cistercian nunnery, founded 1256. Ib. 361.

^d Blackborough was made a Benedictine nunnery about 1200. Ib. 351.

pro anima mea & animabus supradictis celebrand'. Item, c marce pro liberatione prifonariorum ubi magis neceffe fuerit, & precipue apud London'. Item c marc' pro lepra percuffis, & decubantibus in lectis, & c marc' pro factura & emendacione viarum ubi magis neceffe fuerit in com' Suff' & Effex. Et quamvis superius quibusdam meis fervientibus nominatim quasdam fummas legaverim ut fcriptum est, nichilominus aliis fervientibus meis lego quasdam fummas, quibus fervientibus superius non legavi ut patet inferius. Nich'o Cheriton xli. Will'mo Harewode xLs. Waltero Sarjaunt x marc'. Thome Bouchier x marc'. Johanni Pyke v marc'. Ricardo Foteman v marc'. Ricardo Pondeman v marc'. Ricardo Barbour xLs. Thome de Halle xLs. Thome Chamber al' Lynk xLs. Henrico de Spicery al' Newerk c s. Thome Lewyn ii marc'. Johanni Hawflepe x marc'. Johanni Payn xLs. Roberto Hoode ii marc'. Thomas Bullok xLs. Johanni Elmer ii marc'. Ric'o Brewer xLs. Et de residuo bonorum meorum lego domibus pauperum religioforum, nec non mendicantium, & pauperibus honeftis puellis maritand' que non habent amicos ad easdem maritand' ubi videbitur predictis executoribus meis ac fuperviforibus magis proficere pro falute anime mee animarumque fupradictarum. Et iftius ultime voluntatis mee ordino, facio, & constituo, executores meos dilectos michi in Christo dominum Willielmum Philip militem, dominum Thomam Walbere rectorem de Hadley, Willielmum Morley thefaurarium meum, Ricardum Aghton armigerum, & Johannem Bertram; & lego cuilibet executorum

torum meorum predictorum xi. li. sterling, eisdemque onerando, quod ad honorem Dei, ac anime mee salutem, pro hac mea ultima voluntate hoc presenti testamento meo inscript' adimplend' ordinent, procurent, disponant & administrant, prout omnipotenti Deo placere, ac anime mee salutis magis proficere eisdem videatur, sicut in extremo iudicii examine se poterint excusare. Item volo quod una tumba fabricetur supra sepulturam, tam mei quam uxoris mee predicto loco, pro cuius fabrica lego c li. sterling si necesse fuerit meliori modo quo poterit in hoc opere disponend'. Hujus insuper testamenti mei administracionis supervisores ordino, facio, & constituo, dilectos michi in Christo magistrum Willielmum Alnewyk^e episcopum Norwicen', magistr' Philippum Morgan^f episc' Elien', dominum Ludovicum Robessart^g militem, & dominum Walterum Hungerford^h militem; & lego cuilibet eorundem super-

^e 1426, translated to Lincoln, 1436.

^f translated by bull from Worcester to Ely, 1426, died 1435.

^g Lewis Robessart, a native of Hainault, standard-bearer to H. V. knight of the Bath and Garter, and created lord Bourchier 3 H. VI. in right of his wife Elizabeth, daughter and heir to Bartholomew lord Bourchier, died 1431, buried in St. Paul's chapel, Westminster-abbey. On his monument, among many other coats, are the arms of *Roet*, A. 3 wheels O. and also Roet's crest, which shews he was related to the testator's family, Catherine Swynford being daughter of Sir Payne Roet. See Dart's Westminster I. 181. Dugd. II. 202.

^h Sir Walter de Hungerford succeeded his father Thomas 1412, was one of Henry the Fifth's executors (see before, p. .) 6 H. VI. is styled lord of Heytsbury and Hemet, died Aug. 9, 1449, buried in Salisbury cathedral to which he had been once a great benefactor. Dugd. II. 204. His chapel on the N. side of the nave served as a pew for the mayor and archbishop to hear the sermon, till it was lately removed.

viforum mei testamenti unum ciphum cum copertorio de argento deaurato; eodẽque rogando humiliter & fpecialiter ut hunc laborem, annuente Deo, meritorum in fe fufcipere non recufent. Volo eciam quod omnium in hoc prefenti testamento premissorum & prefcriptorum difpoficio, ordinacio, & adminiftracio, fiat per executores meos, qui bis in anno prenominatis fuperviforibus meis fidelem compotum facere teneantur. **Ac** eciam volo quod executores mei inveniant per duos annos immediate fequentes diem obitus mei v capellanos feculares ad celebrand' pro anima mea, & anima uxoris mee, & pro quibus deprecari teneor, in monasterio Sancti Edmundi de Bury, ubi corpus meum fepelietur, videlicet, quod unus capellanorum predictorum celebrabit miffam de Trinitate, fecundus de Sancto Spiritu, tercius de sancta Maria, quartus de die, & quintus de requiem eternam. Et finaliter ipfam sanctam & individuum Trinitatem deprecor pro meis executoribus & eorum fuperviforibus, ut pro me ac mea ultima voluntate in prefenti testamento meo content' perimplend' difponant, & adminiftrant, & adminiftracionem fupervideant, ut potiffime omnipotenti Deo adminiftracio placeat, & anime mee ad requiem & vitam eternam proficiat. Quodque Altiffimus concedat, qui fine fine vivit & regnat, Amen. Dat' apud manerium meum de Grenewych die & anno fupradictis; et anno regni metuendiffimi domini mei regis Henrici fexti post conquestum quinto.

Hec

Hec est ultima voluntas mei Thome ducis Exonie, videlicet, quod feoffati qui ad mei usum feoffati sunt in maneriis de Westthorpalle Marshalle in Westthorp, Wyverston Keveles in Wyverston, Over Rekyngdale, Watlesfelde, Walsham, & Mutford; & advocacionibus ecclesiarum de Westthorp, Wyverston, Rekinhall, & Watelesfelde, cum omnibus & singulis pertinenciis suis in com' Suff' ac in manerio de Crokefetonⁱ, cum suis pertinen' in comitat' Southampton, cum advocacionibus ecclesiarum ibidem, ac in reversion' omnium mesuagiorum, terrarum, tenementorum, reddit' & servic' in civitate Norwic', ac etiam in manerio de Grenewych, & in omnibus & singulis terris, tenement', reddit', & servic', cum suis pertinenciis, que nuper adquisimus in com' Kancie de Ricardo Tyrell & aliis feoffatis, permittant executores meos immediate post diem obitus mei percipere & recipere omnia exitus & proficua dictorum maneriorum, advocacionum ecclesiarum, reddit', reversionum, servic', cum omnibus suis pertinenciis superius specificatorum & declaratorum, & quod eadem maneria, cum ceteris predict' cicius quo fieri poterit vendantur ad solvend' debita mea, & ad ultimam meam voluntatem in testamento meo specificatam perimplend' prout meliori modo sciverint executores mei, per discrecionem & avisamentum supervisorum in testamento meo predicto specificatorum & nominatorum. In cujus rei testimonium presentibus signetum meum apponi feci. Dat' apud Grenewych xxix^{no} die

ⁱ Crux Easton.

mensis

mensis Decembris, anno regni metuendissimi domini regis Henrici sexti post conquestum quinto. Hiis Testibus; magistro Thoma Morstede, magistro Johanne Somersfete, Thoma Hoo, Gilberto Debenham, magistro Roberto Wyot, magistro Willielmo Wode, Willielmo Bolton, Ignasio Clifton, Willielmo Bourg, Johanne Lucas, Johanne Aubrey, Christofo Pulford, Johanne Neve, Johanne Smyth, Thoma Swanton, & Edmundo Tyler.

ITEM ultra testamentum & voluntatem meam predictam, lego Johanni de Veer^k comiti Oxonie de vasis meis argenteis ad valorem xli. secundum discrecionem executorum meorum limitand'. Item lego Ignasio Clifton ultra decem libras sibi in testamento meo legat' unum harnesium armorum^l, cum duobus equis, secundum discrecionem executorum meorum predictorum nominand. Item lego Thome Hoo armigero camere mee hostiario unum de cursariis^m meis vocat' Dunne. Item volo quod Willielmus Morley thesaurarius meus habeat, durante tota vita sua, omnia tenementa mea infra civitatem Norwicen' absque impedimento vasti. Et volo ulterius quod si predictus Willielmus Morley voluerit emere vel adquirere reversionem eorundem tenementorum, quod tunc ipse habeat eadem tenementa cum pertinenciis minori precio per cen-

^k The second earl of Oxford of the name of *John*, beheaded with his eldest son Aubrey on Tower-hill, 1461. 1 E. IV. and buried in the Austin friars church, London. Vincent on Brook, 406.

^l compleat suit of armour.

^m coursers.

rum marc' quam aliquis alius qui eadem emere vel adquire-
 rere voluerit. Item lego Ricardo Carbonell militi unum
 meum diploidem^f longum de velveto defenfinum^g. Item
 volo quod Gilbertus Debenham armiger meus ab omni jure
 & clameo que ego seu executores mei in ipso exigere pote-
 rimus, liber existat & quietus. Item volo quod supervisores
 mei testamenti, ultra legacionem eis in dicto testamento
 meo assignat', prout aquariis, vel hujusmodi jocalibus
 secundum discrecionem executorum meorum predictorum
 remunerentur. Item lego Willielmo Philip militi unum
 ciphum, cum cooportorio de argento deaurato, secundum
 discrecionem dictorum executorum meorum nominand'.
 Item volo quod valetti, garciones, & pagetti, quibus in pre-
 dicto testamento meo non est aliquid in certo legatum, secun-
 dum gradus ipsorum, & merita, per discrecionem dictorum
 executorum meorum remunerentur. Item volo quod in
 civitatibus regni Anglie notabilioribus publice proclametur
 quod si quisque infra dictum regnum moram trahens
 die mortis mee possit rationabiliter & de jure ostendere
 me ratione empctionis victualium, marcandisarum, vel alia-
 rum rerum quarumcumque, ad usum meum vel hospicii
 mei receptarum, & habitarum, sibi quicquam debuisse vel
 debere, dicti quibus quicquam debuero, ex causis predictis,
 ad certa loca mea parte limitand', diebus etiam ad hoc per
 avisamentum executorum meorum assignand', veniant de-
 bita hujusmodi prout de eisdem rationabiliter & de jure

^f doublet.^g Q. faced with velvet?

M m

ostendere

ostendere poterint recepturi, & quod eisdem solvantur debita hujusmodi fideliter per executores meos prout juris fuerit & rationis.

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Willielmo Lyndewode curie Cantuar' officiali, 28 Januarii, Anno Domini 1426.

Register Chichele pars prima, fol. 397. a. b. 398. a. b. 399. a. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

Thomas Beaufort, third son of John of Gaunt and Catherine Swinford, was created earl of Perch in Normandy, and made captain of Calais, and admiral of England, Aquitaine, and Ireland, 10 H. IV. chancellor of England 11 H. IV. earl of Dorset 13 H. IV. lieutenant of Aquitain 1 H. V. one of the ambassadors to treat of the marriage of that prince with Catherine of France, 2 H. V. governor of Harfleur, duke of Exeter for life, and knight of the garter, 4 H. V. He was taken prisoner in the battle wherein the duke of Clarence lost his life, 9 H. V. but next year defeated the earl of Armagnac before Melun. Besides several other gallant exploits, he had the leading of the rearward at the battle of Agincourt, and was appointed guardian of Henry VI. during his minority. He married Margaret daughter of Sir Thomas Neville of Hornby, knt. by whom he had no children; and died at his manor of Greenwich in Kent, Dec. 29, 1426, leaving his nephew John earl of Somerset his heir. Vincent on Brooke, 104. Dugd. II. 125.

He

He was buried, agreeably to his directions, in the abbey church of St. Edmundsbury; in the ruins of which, some labourers digging for stone in the winter of the year 1772, discovered a body enclosed in lead, and preserved in pickle. After it was opened, Mr. Cullum, an eminent surgeon in that town, examined it as minutely as circumstances would permit, and his account of it was transmitted to the Royal Society (Phil. Trans. LXII. art. 33). He is possessed of the right hand and the mask of cere-cloth taken from the face, whose features were remarkably fair. This body, being presumed to be that of the duke of Exeter, was interred in a wooden shell seven feet deep, at the foot of the north pillar of the centre tower, where an epitaph was intended to be affixed over it by Dr. Symonds, Professor of Modern History at Cambridge.

After the probabilities that have been urged by the learned in support of their assignment of this body to the noble testator, it may seem presumption to differ from them. But the duke's own direction in his will (which they had not before them) appears to be decisive evidence that his body could not have been found on the *South* side, as represented in Mr. King's plan, Archæol. III. pl. 15. p. 313. All conclusions from likeness of features supposed to be retained in the mask must fall to the ground on a view of the mask, which by its thickness exhibits the eyes and nose only *en creux*. Much of the dark hair of the forehead was torn off with it, and the haste of the workmen destroyed the lower part. No other body was found with this as might have been expected.

JOHN MOWBRAY, DUKE OF
NORFOLK.

HEC est ultima voluntas domini Johannis ducis Norffolcie, comitis Mareschall' & de Notyngham, Anglie mareschalli, &c. facta apud Eppeworth, decimo nono die mensis Octobris, anno regni regis Henrici sexti undecimo, viz. In primis quod corpus suum sepelietur in ecclesia Carthuf' ^a infra insulam de Axeholme in com' Lincoln', & quod omnia debita sua de bonis & catallis suis integris solvantur. Item, quod domina Katerina uxor dicti domini ducis habeat omnia vasa sua aurea, argentea, sive deaurata, ac omnia alia ornamenta, aurea, argentea, sive deaurata, ac omnia alia bona mobilia sua & catalla, debitis suis predictis plene persolutis, preter quod illud argentum sive aurum cunatum ^b existens infra manerium de Eppeworth tempore mortis predicti domini ducis, quod inter servientes ejusdem domini ducis secundum discretionem dicte domine Katerine, post mortem dicti domini ducis participabitur, & preter quod omnes toge dicti domini ducis tempore mortis sue infra manerium predictum

^a This house, called Epworth, was founded 19 R. II. by this earl's father Thomas Mowbray, earl of Nottingham, earl Marshal, and duke of Norfolk. Tann. 286.

^b coined.

existent'

existent' distribuuntur inter servientes predictos, secundum discrecionem dicte domine Katerine; & quod predicta domina Katerina habeat ad terminum vite sue manerium de Eppeworth in com' predicto cum suis pertinentiis, ac omnia alia terras, & tenementa, redditus, reversiones, & servicia, pascua, pasturas, aquas, vivaria sive piscaria, chaceas, warennas, cum suis pertinentiis, ac omnes alias commoditates predicto domino duci, sive alio cuicumque nomine dicti domini ducis, sive ad opus suum infra insulam predictam pertinen' sive spectant'. Item, quod dicta domina Katerina habeat ad terminum vite sue omnia maneria dicti domini ducis, ac omnia alia terras & tenementa, redditus, reversiones, & servicia, pascua, pasturas, aquas, vivaria sive piscaria, chaceas, warennas, cum suis pertinen' ac omnes alias commoditates predicto domino duci sive alio cuicumque nomine dicti domini ducis, sive ad opus suum infra comitat' Eborac' pertinent' sive spectant'. Item, quod dicta domina Katerina habeat ad terminum vite sue castellum, honoris, sive dominium de Brembre cum suis pertinentiis ac omnibus commoditatibus suis infra comitatem Suffex'. Item, quod dicta domina Katerina habeat ad terminum vite sue omnia castella sive maneria infra terram de Gower, in Wallia, cum suis pertinentiis, ac dominium de Gower, cum suis pertinentiis, ac cum omnibus aliis commoditatibus & proficuis suis. Item, quod Thomas Newmarche habeat ad terminum vite sue officium seneschalli manerii de Eppeworth cum vadiis antiquis. Et quod Johannes Dantre armiger habeat ad terminum vite sue decem libras
argenti

argenti annuatim percipiend' de manerio de Fornesette^c in com' Norff' ad duos anni terminos. Item, quod Johannes Pecke habeat ad terminum vite sue custodiam parci de Lopham^d in com' Norff' cum feodis antiquis. Item, quod Johannes Basslet armiger habeat ad terminum vite sue quatuor denarios per diem percipiendum *

& quod Thomas Hide habeat ad terminum vite sue tres denarios per diem percipiendum *

Item, quod omnes fervientes predicti domini ducis habentes literas suas patentes de aliquibus officiis sive feodis illis concessis habendis ad voluntatem dicti domini ducis habeant, & quilibet eorum habeat eadem officia, sive feoda, ad terminum vite eorundem. Item, quod dicta domina Katerina existat capitalis executrix testamenti dicti domini ducis cum omnibus aliis personis executoribus in ultimo testamento dicti domini ducis nominatis; excepto quod Edmundus Wynter non se intromittat de ratione executionis dicti ultimi testamenti. In cujus rei testimonium predictus dominus Johannes dux huic presenti ultime voluntati sue sigillum armorum suorum apposuit.

Probatio dicti testamenti apud Lambeth coram Henrico Chichele Cant' archiepiscopo, 14^o Februarii, anno Domini 1432.

* Blanks left in the original.

^c Forncet in Depwade hundred, Norfolk, still belongs to the duke of Norfolk. Blomef. III. 147.

^d Lopham in Giltcross hundred, Norfolk, is still the property of the duke of Norfolk. Ib. I. 51.

Register Chichele pars prima, fol. 435. a. b. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

John Mowbray, born 1389, was restored 3 H. VI. to the title of duke of Norfolk, which had been forfeited by his brother Thomas's rebellion against Henry IV. He succeeded his brother 1406, 8 H. IV. being then 17 years of age; and though prevented from sharing in the victory at Agincourt by illness, yet continuing at the siege of Harfleur, he performed several important services in France. He married Catherine daughter of Ralph Nevil earl of Westmorland (remarried to Thomas Strangeways esq. John viscount Beaumont, and Sir John Widvile knt. brother to Anthony earl Rivers) and died October 19, 11 H. VI. 1432, leaving issue John, afterwards Duke of Norfolk. Dugdale^e dates his will May 20, 7 H. VI. which is four years prior to this.

^e Bar. I. 130. He adds that he ordained that the bones of his father should be brought from Venice to Epworth.

JOHN DUKE OF BEDFORD,
REGENT OF FRANCE.

IN nomine Domini, Amen. Noverint universi hoc
presens publicum instrumentum inspecturi, quod hoc
est verum transcriptum sive transcriptum quarundam lite-
rarum sigillo venerabilis & circumspecti viri magistri
Alani Kyrketon decretorum doctoris, ecclesiarum Bath'
sancti Petri Ebor' & sancti Pauli London' canonici, pre-
bendatus rectorisque seu curati ecclesie parochialis sancti
Petri de Oundell Lincoln' dioc' & capellani illustrissimi
principis domini Johannis gubernant' & regent' regni
Francie, ducis Bedford' nuper decani, in cera rubea &
tandem duplici ac ipsius signo manuali, signoque & sub-
scriptione venerabilis viri magistri Egidii de Ferreres cle-
rici Ebron' dioc' oriundus publica auctoritate apostolica
notarii, ut prima facie approbat' sigillatar' signatar' & robo-
ratur' sanar' & integrar' non viciatar' non cancellatar' nec
in aliqua sui parte suspectar' sed omni prorsus vicio &
suspeccione carencium, nuncque notario publico subscripto
traditar' ad transcribend' anno ejusdem domini millesimo
cccc° tricesimo quarto, indiccione decima quarta, mensis
Novembris die nona, pontificatus sanctissimi in Christo

patris & domini nostri domini Eugenii divina providentia
 pape quarti anno quinto, quarum quidem literarum tenor
 de verbo ad verbum sequitur & est talis: “Universis pre-
 sentes literas seu presens instrumentum publicum inspecturis
 Alanus Kyrketon decretorum doctor ecclesiarum Bath’
 sancti Petri Ebor’ & sancti Pauli London’ canonicus pre-
 bendatus, rectorque seu curatus ecclesie parochialis sancti
 Petri de Oundell Lincoln’ dioc’, ac capellanus illustrissimi
 principis domini Johannis gubernant’ & regentis regni
 Francie ducis Bedfordie decanus, salutem in domino.
 Notum facimus quod in nostra notariiue publica &
 testium infra scriptorum presencia personaliter constitutus
 prefatus illustrissimus princeps dominus regens & guber-
 nans, licet eger corpore sanus tamen mente & in bona
 per Dei gratiam existens memoria, considerans & attendens
 quod breves dies hominis sunt, & quod nil est cercius
 morte, nec incercius ejus hora, nolens ab hoc seculo intes-
 tatus decedere, ymo tamquam verus catholicus, de bonis
 a Deo sibi collatis cupiens, tam pro salute anime sue quam
 alias uti melius posset, disponere, fecit & ordinavit testa-
 mentum suum, seu ejus ultimam voluntatem in modum
 & formam qui sequitur. Primo animam suam dum ipsa
 de corpore suo exierit devote & humiliter Deo creatori
 nostro, & beatissime virgini Marie ejus matri, totique cetui
 curie celestis commendavit. Item sepulturam suam eligit
 viz. in casu quo ipsum decedere contingeret in partibus
 Normannie in ecclesia beate Marie Rothomagen’. Et si in

N n

Picardia

Picardia in ecclesia beate Mariæ de Morivele, & in casu quod decederet in regno Anglie in abbathia seu monasterio de Waltham, London dioc'. Et voluit & ordinavit servitium, luminare, & alias ordinationes inhumacionis, exequiarum, & sepulture suarum, fieri sicut decet pro principe sui status, juxta bonum avisiamentum, ordinationem, & discrecionem suorum executorum inferius nominatorum, viz. illorum qui tempore decessus sui presentes in Francia erunt, si ibidem decedat; & si in Anglia decedat, ad voluntatem & ordinationem illorum qui tunc ibidem erunt presentes. Item voluit & ordinavit quod debita sua solvantur, & forisfacta emendentur primitus, & ante omnia. Item dedit & legavit illi predictarum ecclesiarum in qua habitur omnia integraliter ornamenta, & indumenta capelle, tam in tapis quam alias quae habet, brondata^a, & de radicibus auri^b super velvetum rubeum, & unum calicem auri minutum lapidibus quem fecit fieri in hospicio suo de Turnell^c Parisius per Stephen Allovus ejus aurifabrum. Item dedit & legavit prefate ecclesie unum par majorum turribulorum argenteorum & deauratorum que noviter fabricari fecit Parisius, & unam crucem argenteam deauratam

^a embroidered.

^b aurifrise as before, p. 254. n.

^c The Palais des Tournelles at Paris, originally the house of a chancellor in 1390, was in 1422 the residence of the duke of Bedford, who enlarged and beautified it so much, that Charles VII. and succeeding kings of France preferred it to their palace opposite to it. After the unfortunate death of Henry II. at the tilting match, the list for which reacht from this palace to the Bastile along the Rue des Tournelles, Catherine of Medici disliked it so much, that she persuaded Charles to pull it down. It was completely demolished by Henry IV. who built the place Royal on its scite. St. Foix Essais Hist. sur Paris, I. 41.

cum

cum buretis^d, quas habuit de redemptione Johannis Alcu-
rons. Item dedit & legavit illustrissime principisse domine
Jacobe ejus consorti omnes terras & tenementa, census, pro-
ventus, redditus, & dominia, cum omnibus suis juribus &
pertinentiis universis, quas & que idem dominus testator habe-
ret, possidet, sive ex conquestu, sive ex proprio, tam in Francia
quam in Anglia, eis gavisus vita sua durante, solum excep-
tis castro, terra, & dominio de Hajaputa^e, que dedit & lega-
vit Ricardo bastardo de Bedford, ejus filio naturali, cum
omnibus juribus suis & pertinent' tenend' & habend' per
ipsum Ricardum quoad vixerit dumtaxat. Item voluit & or-
dinavit quod post decessum dicte domine consortis sue ac dic-
ti Ricardi, omnes terre, tenementa, census, redditus, & pro-
ventus, ac dominia predicta, cum suis juribus & pertinen'
universis, pertineant & remaneant domino nostro Henrico,
Francie & Anglie regi, quem fecit, nominavit, & ordinavit
heredem suum. Item voluit & ordinavit quod executores sui
habeant servitores suos specialiter in omnibus recommitto^f,
eos in singulis favorabiliter & honeste tractando, ac eis fa-
vores exhibendo, & quod omni modo stipendia eis debita fi-
deliter & integraliter cum omni diligencia eis persolvantur,
quodque dictis servitoribus suis secundum discrecionem exe-
cutorum suorum, meritis & qualitatibus personarum confi-
deratis, fiat retribucio & recognicio servitiorum special' ad
partem; de residuis autem bonorum non datorum nec lega-
torum, post debita soluta, forisfact' & legat' solut' & emen-
dat', voluit idem dominus testator quod dicti executores sui

^d Du Cange refers from *buretum* to *bruneta*, which he explains a species of money used in Italy during part of the 12th century. Sed q. if it has that sense here.

^e Harapute. Dugd. Bar. II. 202.

^f *commendatos*, recommended. Du Cange in voc.

disponant, & provideant, ad salutem anime sue, juribus autem quorumcumque in omnibus hujusmodi residen' concernentibus in omnibus semper salvis; pro quibus omnibus exequend' & adimplend' ordinavit & elegit idem illustrissimus princeps testator executores suos reverendos & reverendum in Christo patres dominos Henricum Cardinalem^s Anglie, vulgariter nuncupatum, Lodowicum episcopum Terouen'^h cancellar' Francie ejus avunculum, Johannemⁱ archiepiscopum Ebor'; Dominum Randulphum Cromwell dominum de Crombwell^k thesaurarium Anglie; Dominum Johannem Falstolf^l magistrum hospicii sui, Dominum Andream Ogard^m ipsius camerarium, milites; Ricardum Boukeland the-

^s Henry Beaufort bishop of Winchester, brother of H. IV. appointed cardinal of St. Eusebius by Pope Martin V. 1426, died 1447. Godwin ed. Rich. p. 795. He has the style of *Cardinal of England* in the public records and his own will.

^h Lewis bishop of Terouenne (*Turvyne*, Dugd. *Turwin*, Sandford) 1417, chancellor of France, 1414; archbishop of Rouen, 1436; created by pope Eugenius IV. 1439, cardinal of the four crowns, and administrator of the see of Ely, where he was buried, 1448, having died at his palace at Hatfield. He was uncle to the duke's second wife, who was sister to Lewis de Luxemburg earl of St. Pol. Dugd. Bar. II. 202. The History of Charles VI. of France calls him a very cruel man, who was driven out of Paris with the partisans of H. VI. when it was reduced by Charles VII. His will may be seen in Du Chesne's Hist. des Chanceliers de France, p. 446.

ⁱ John Kemp, archbishop of York, 1425; cardinal of St. Balbina 1439, translated to Canterbury 1452, where he died 1453, and has a magnificent monument.

^k Ralph Cromwell, lord Cromwell, was constituted treasurer of the king's exchequer, 11 H. VI. master of the king's mews and falconer in the room of the duke of Bedford 14 H. VI. He founded Tateshall college, c. Northampton, 17 H. VI. began a fair house at Colyweston in the same county, which as well as his castle at Tateshall, he ornamented with figures of purses alluding to his office, and dying 1455, 34 H. VI. was buried in the choir of his collegiate church, where his brass still remains in the beautiful chancel strip of its fine painted windows, and laid open to the weather. Dugd. Bar. II. 45.

^l The famous knight and hero, who died 1459. See Biog. Brit. in his article.

^m H. VI. granted licence to Andrew Ogard and others, to impark the manor of Rye, called also the island of Rye, in the parish of Stansted Abbots,

thesaurarium de Calesio, & Robertum Whittyngham ejus receptorem generalem in Anglia, armigeros; quorum quatuor vel tres onus & executionem presentis testamenti, dum modo dictus dominus Cardinalis, vel prefatus dominus cancellarius Francie, five memoratus dominus archiepiscopus Ebor' de illis quatuor vel tribus existat semper unus, possint perficere & adimplere adeo integre ac si omnes pre-nominati executores simul adessent; quos executores immediate aut tam cito post ejus decessum sicut commode fieri poterit, voluit seisciri de omnibus bonis suis, tam mobilibus quam immobilibus, & ipsa bona eis realiter tradi & liberari ad usum & complementum premissorum; & presentis testamenti voluit & ordinavit prefatum dominum regem esse & fore principium provisorum & principalem manutentorem; voluitque ac ordinavit quod hujusmodi testamentum teneat & valeat sic per modum testamenti vel codicelli aut ultime voluntatis melioribus modo & forma quibus fieri poterit; revocando & adnullando omnia alia testamenta seu ordinationes ultime voluntatis per ipsum facta temporibus retroactis. Declaravit insuper prefatus princeps testator non esse voluntatis aut intencionis sui quod predicti executores sui, seu aliquis eorum, teneantur aut teneatur respondere de majori summa seu quantitate bonorum quam hujusmodi bona sua valeant, seu se pote-

c. Herts; to erect a castle with battlements and loop-holes; and to have free warren there, and in the villis of Stansted, Amwell, Hodesdon, Ware, and Wideford. [Cart. anno 34 H. VI. m. 6. Chauncey 195. Salmon's Hertf. p. 250.] The brick-gate of this mansion still subsists, known by the name of the Rye-house, and in the spandrils of the gate are the arms of Ogard, a mullet, with supporters and crest.

rint extendere. In quorum premissorum testimonium & fidem presentibus literis seu presenti publico instrumento figillum nostrum & signum manuale una cum signo & subscriptione dicti notarii apposuimus. Dat' & act' in castro Rothomagen' Anno Domini M^o cccc. xxxv^o die x^{ma} mensis Septembris, Indiccione decima tertia, pont' sanctissimi, &c Eugenii anno v^o; presentibus nobilibus, ac circumspectis viris Dominis Gerardo de Monfrant dicti domini testatoris camerario, Nicholao Burdet militibus, M. Petro Yrforde sacre theologie professore, confessore, Roberto Warde elemosinario, magistro Johanne de Rawmeris, & magistro Philiberto Furnein, medicis predicti domini: Henr' Clyfford, Ricardo Leland thesaurar' domus, Johanne de Dupater, Reginald de Birsingham hostiariis camere, Briano Stapilton, Johanne de Mortimer, chev. de Burnieby, Thome Dampore armigeris, Johanne Scruby, Roberto Martyn & aliis.

Notarius Willielmus Manchon, &c."

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Henrico Chichele Cant. archiep'o apud Lambeth vii die mensis Octobr' Anno Domini M^o cccc. xl. primo.

Registr. Chichele pars prima, fol. 475. a. b. 476. a. in the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

John of Lancaster, third son of H. IV. was, by his father, constituted constable of England, a. r. 4. by his brother H. V. a. r. 2. created earl of Kendal and duke of Bedford

Bedford for life, which honours were confirmed to him by his nephew H. VI. a. r. 11. for ever. Henry V. appointed him protector and lieutenant of the kingdom of England, during his absence in France 1415; and Henry VI. made him Regent of France 1425. After winning the battle of Verneuil he crowned his nephew king of France at Paris, Sept. 7, 1432, and not long after died there Sept. 14, 1435. He was buried in the cathedral at Rouen, where his monument was defaced by the Hugonots in 1462; but a brass plate with his epitaph under his arms (torn away) between two ostrich feathers still remains affixed to a pillar. Lewis XI. when solicited to deface the monument of this illustrious hero, magnanimously refused.

He married, 1. 1423, Anne, daughter of John duke of Burgundy, who died in child-bed and her child with her 1432, and was buried in the Celestines' church at Paris, where her epitaph remains, and a noble tomb of black marble. 2. Jacquette daughter of the earl of Luxemburgh, by whom he had no issue, and who remarried Sir Richard Woodvile, afterwards earl Rivers, by whom she had Anthony his successor, Elizabeth afterwards wife of Edward IV. and other children. She died 1472. Dugd. Bar. II. 200. Sandf. 312.

ANNE

ANNE COUNTESS OF STAFFORD.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. I Anne countesse of Stafford, Bocking^a Herford^a and Northampton^a, and lady of Breknoc, of hool and avised mynde, ordeyne and make my testament in English tonge, for my most profit, redyng, and understanding in yis wise. First, I bequethe my soule to Almighty God, and my body to be buried in ye churche of L'Anthony byside Gloucestre, in ye place wher I have befor ordeyned, and do mad my tombe. Also, I bequethe to the same churche a c marcs of money, or ye value thereof, of fuche of my movable goodys as wole best seem to ye discreciouns of myn executours: and also amongst all my detts, I wol that al my mesnial servants be paid furst of all her fees and wages, or of any other trewe proved dettes to hem dewe; and than all othir vitailleurs, merchants, or artificers, that I owe any good, to be payed first, whereas most nede ys aftir ye good disposicion and demesnyng of my feyd executors: Also, I woll that any wronges or extorcions dewly proved byfor my executours, by me and my lyve don, that ye same myn executours fatisfie hem agreablely as yer good discrecion wol seme best to discharge, and for the helth of my soule; and aftir ye acquietaill of my feyd detts, wrongs, and extorcions, I

^a She had these titles from her mother's family, and that of Buckingham from her first husband's.

wole yat my feyde executors, havynge tendir confideracion of fouche of my fervants, as well of women as men, as have longist don most trewe and diligent servise to me and litil veleuid^a by me, or nought, yat yey aftir their wel avised discrecions rewarde eche of hem aftir yeire degre and desertes competently for their help and relyf, as ferforth as ye power of my seid executors wole stretche in that partie. And also, my feyde detts, wrongis, and extorcions, and rewards of my fervants, paid and satisfied; I bequethe xxli. yerly, to be paied by the hand of my seid executours for terme of xx yere, to the priftis of certen landis and tenements, beyng in ye handys of my feoffes, to do dyvyne servise dayly for me during ye seide terme in ye college of Plecy^b, after the forme of my will^c, which I have before maad and writyn, seeled undir my seal: And for ye performyng of yis my last will, bequests, and ordinances, before reherfid, I make and ordeine my wel beloved sones Thomas byfshop of Worcestre^d, Henry erle of Eue, Will' Bourghchiers^e, Joh' Bourghchiers^f, Sir Nicol Wymbush clerk, Sir Roger Aston knyght, John Fray,

^a i. e. little rewarded, or not at all.

^b founded by her father Thomas of Woodstock.

^c The former will, herein referred to, is not known to be extant.

^d Thomas Bouchier bishop of Worcester 1435, Ely 1443, archbishop of Canterbury 1454, which primacy he held 32 years; cardinal of St. Cyriac 1464, died 1486, buried on the north side of the choir of his cathedral. See his tomb, Dart p. 163.

^e her third son, lord Fitz Warin in right of his first wife. He died after 12 E. IV. Dugd. Bar. II. 131.

^f her fourth son lord Berners, in right of his wife, died 14 E. IV. Ib. 132.

Robard Frampton, barons of ye Estchecur, and Will' Palmer, myn executors, to execute and put in effect, as well ye primeffes, and to distribue and dispose in almesse dede wher yey shull seme most niedeful and meritory for ye helte of my soule, besechyng and requiryng ye ryght reverent fadir in God Will' bysop of Lincoln, and my wel beloved sone Humfrey erle of Stafford, to have tendre survieue of ye effect of ys my present testament, duly and trewly to be performed. In witnesse whereof to yis my present testament I fet my seal; wretyn the xvi day of Octobr' ye yeare of ye reigne of kyng Henry the VIth, after the Conquest ye xviithe.

A blank left for the probate.

Register Chichele pars prima, fol. 479. a. in the archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

Anne, eldest daughter of Thomas of Woodstock duke of Gloucester, 20 years old, 1 H. IV. (Dugd. I. 172). married first to Thomas Stafford earl of Stafford, but he dying before consummation, she was married to his brother Edmund Stafford fifth earl Stafford, slain at the battle of Shrewsbury 4 H. IV. (see before, p. 185.) by whom she had issue Humfrey his successor, slain at the battle of Northampton 38 H. VI; Philippa, who died young; and Anne, married first to Edmund Mortimer earl of March; 2dly to

² William Alnwick bishop of Lincoln 1436, translated from Norwich, died 1449.

John Holland earl of Huntingdon and duke of Exeter, buried with him at St. Catharine's by the Tower. (Vincent on Brooke, p. 491. Dugd. Bar. I. 164. And see p. 290.) She was married secondly to William Bouchier earl of Ewe in Normandy, who died in France 8 H. V. and was buried at Lantoni by Gloucester, (Dugd. II. 129.) by whom she had Henry earl of Ewe and Essex, killed by a fall from his horse, 31 H. VIII.; Thomas bishop of Worcester, archbishop of Canterbury, and cardinal of St. Cyriac; William lord Fitz Warin, John lord Berners, and Anne (Eleanor, Dugd. I. 131.) wife of John Mowbray duke of Norfolk, whose father's will see before.

She died 17 H. VI. (Dugd. Bar. I. 164.) but where she was buried does not appear.

JOHN HOLLAND DUKE OF EXETER.

IN the name of God, Amen. I John duke of Excestre, being in good heele and in good memory, ordeyne, dispose, and make my testament in maner and ordre yat folweth. First, y bequeth my soule to ye Fader, Son, and Holy Gost, iii persons in Trinite, and oon everlasting God, he to do yerwith his best blessed wille; and my body, whan my soule is passed out of yis world to God, to be buryed in a chappell witin the chirch of Seynt Katryne besyde the Toure of London, atte northende of the high auter, in a tombe yat is ordeyned for me, wit Anne my first wyff, and wit my sister Custaunce^a, and wit my wyff Anne yat now is, after the ordynance and disposicion of myn executors, as it semeth hem most worship for myn estate. Also y bequeth to the high auter of ye said chirch a cuppe of byroll garnished wit gold, perles, and precious stones, to put in the sacrament; also a chalyce of gold wit al the hoole appareill of my chappell, and of the same stuffe and appareill y wol yat a chalyce, ii basyns, ii candel-stykkes of sylver, wit ii peyre vestementes, a masse book, a paxbred^b, wit a peire

^a married first to Thomas Mowbray duke of Norfolk and earl of Nottingham, by whom she had no issue; and secondly to John lord Grey of Ruthyn, by whom she had two sons, Edmund created earl of Kent, and Thomas Grey lord of Rugemont. Vincent on Brooke, p. 264.

^b q. the same as the corporax case before mentioned.

cruettes of fylver, be delyvered to the littell chappell where y shal lye and my wyff, wit my suster, for the preeftes yat shall synge there, and pray for oure soules. Also y bequeth to the preeftes and clerks, and other of the hous of Seynt Katryne, for the grete labour and observaunce, the day of myne obyte, and the day of myne burryyng quadraginta marc. Also y wol yat iiij honest and cunnyng preefts be ordeyned yerly, perpetually to pray for my soule in the forsaide chappell; and for the soule of Anne my first wyffe, the soule of my suster Custaunce, and for the soule of Anne my wyffe yat now is, whan she passeth oute of yis worlde, and for al the soules of my progenitours. Also y bequeth to the queer in the said chirch certeyn peces of arras, sufficient and competent to honge the said queer on both sydes, and there to abyde styll, and to be honged every principall fest in the worshyp of God and Seynt Katryne in remembraunce of my soule. Also y bequeth iii vestements, to be delyvered after my deth, that is to say, on to the chirch of Stevynton^c, another to the chirch of Gaddestden^d, and another to the chirch of Dertyngton^e. Item, y bequeth iii mill marks, which is dew to me of my cosyn the duk of York^f, as it appereth by certeyn obligations made betwene us of the same, to pay my detts well and truly, and in as goodly haste as myn executours may: and yat my creditours be so entreted yat my soule be in

^c Q. c. Bedford.

^d Great Gaddestden, Hertfordshire.

^e Q. Dartington, c. Devon.

no perill, as it is conteyned in my last wille to this my testament annexed. Also y bequeth to Anne my wyff yat now is a bed of arras wit the scriptur of honnor^s, wit all the costers^h longyng to the same; and also yat she have all her hoole stufte lyke as y had wit her, and half the remanent not bequethen: Also y bequeth to my doughter Anne the white bed wit popynjaysⁱ, wit all the costers longyng to the same: and to my said doughter y bequeth the white bed wit egles embrawdred, wit all the costers longyng to the same; and as wel my litell white bed of damask wit costers: Also y bequeth to my doughter halff my dyamounds, saffyres, rubyes, and precious stones, and halff my peerles: Also y bequeth to my son Sir Harry, all the remanent of my stufte of my warderobe, and of myne arras not bequethed, and al myn armery and attr^k hoole: Also y bequeth to my wyff Anne yt now is, a cupp of gold wit a facon, and an ewer of gold wit a facon taking a pertryche wit a rubye in his brest: Also y bequeth to my doughter Anne xii white bolles of sylver of a fute, a cuppe of gold wit a George enameled with a boten^l; and another cuppe of gold wit myne armes and first wyffs armes thereupon; ii basyns, ii ewers, ii salt-sellers gilt, with armes of Montgomery enameled in the topp: Also y bequeth to my wyff Anne yat now is, xii bolles of gold of a fute, and an almefdis the shipp^m; and the grete basyn of

^s i. e. entitled or called: see hereafter.

^h Q. the same as *costes*, p. 70. note ^r.

ⁱ parrots.

^k artry, p. 288. q. artillery.

^l a button.

^m Q. the basyn for alms enameled with a ship.

syilver

fylyver y bequeth to my doughter Anne: Also y bequeth
 XL marks, to be doon in almes the day of my burryyng,
 and of my moneth mynde to them yat be semeth most
 pore and nedfull: Also y bequeth to my brother duk of
 Bukyngham^a the playne cuppe of gold late made wit
 myn armes in the topp; and he to be my supervisor:
 Than my detts paied, and my wille performed, and
 myne obite worshipfully doon, as it longeth to myn
 estate, y wol yat the residew of all my goodes in this
 my testament not bequeth be delyvered to my son Sir
 Harry. Moreover y wol and charge my feoffeez of my
 manoirs of Stevynton, Berford Seynt Martyn^b, and
 Mannerbier^c, all thyngs in my testament and wille per-
 formed, to make an estate to my said sonn Sir Harry of
 the said manoirs. Provided alway, yat an annuyte of
 XL li. be reserved for my ii bastards sones William and
 Thomas. Thise y ordeyne and make myn executours,
 the reverent fader in God the archbisshopp and card-
 nal of York^d, my wyff Anne, the bisshopp of Chichester,
 Adam^e, Richard Caudray clerk, Robert Whitingham knight,
 Wauter Moyle, and Thomas Mannyng clerk, to execute,
 performe, and fulfyllle all thise articles and bequestes
 above reherfed in this my testement conteyned, and all
 othir pointes and articles of my last wille, as it is con-

^a Humfrey Stafford his wife's brother.

^b Berford St. Martin, c. Wilts. Dugd. Bar. II. 81.

^c c. Pembroke.

^d John Kemp.

^e Adam Molins.

teyned

teyned in a cedula to this my testament annexed, as they wol answere afore God. In witnesse of this my testament and wille y have sett to my seall of myn armes and my syne manuell. Thise witnesses, John Warde clerke, Thomas Yarom clerk, Thomas Wychard, Thomas Lovell, John Gaynesford, and other. Yeuen the xvi daye of Julye, the xxvi yere of kyng Herry the Sixte, the yere of our Lord M cccc XLVII.

Ultima voluntas domini Johannis ducis Exon.

This is the last wille of me John duk of Excestre, being in good heele and hoole mynde blessed be God. Fyrst, y wol and charge my feoffeez of my manour and lordshipp of Moche Gaddefden, in the countye of Hertford, yat they make an estate of the same by licence of the kyng, after such forme as myn executours and my lerned counsell can best devyse, to be most suer for a chauntry to sustene iiii honest and cunnyng preestes in the chappell, witin the chirch of Seynt Katryne besyde the Tour of London, where my body shal rest, so yat every preeft have yerely for his fallary and mansion xii marks, there to pray for my soule dayly; for the soule of my first wyff Anne; for the soule of my suster Custaunce; and for the soule of my wyff Anne yat now is, whan she is passed out of this world; and for all my progenitours. And y wol yat the residew of the said manoir and lordshipp yat remayneth over the fallary of the saide preefts be ordeyned

deyned and kept to make myn obite yerly therwith, and to distribute the same tyme amongs pore men and women of the hous of Seynte Katryne, in the remembrance of my soule: Also y wol yat my son Sir Harry and his heires be patrons of the said chauntry, to presente the saide preestes whan any of them lakkyth by deth or by avauncement: provided alway, yat the saide preestes synge there in the saide chappell dayly as they be disposed, and in non other place; and yat they be bounde to the queer in all dowble fests of the yere. Also y wol the manoirs of Stevynton, Berford Seynt Martyn, Manerbier, and Pennally^s, abyde still in my feoffeez hands to the tyme yat my detts be paied, and my wille and my testament be performed; for y wol yat all the yffues and profytes comyng of the seide manoirs be receyved, and my detts therwith paied; and that don, and my wille performed, than y wol and charge my feoffeez to make an estate to my son Sir Harry and to his heires for evermore, wit condicion yat he graunt out an estate of xl li. to my two bastard sones^t for terme of thaire lyves; yat is to say, to eche of hem xxli. yerly out of saide manoirs: Also y wol yat my wyff Anne yat now is have a bed of arras called Honnour, wit all the costers longyng to the same: Also y wol yat my doughter Anne have the white bed wit popynjays, wit all the costers longyng to the same: Also y wol yat my said doughter

^s Penaly, c. Pembroke.

^t See their names before.

Anne have the white bed wit egylles embrawd, wit the cofters longing to the fame: Also y wol yat my faid doughter have the littell white bed of damask, wit yat that longeth thereto: Also as touching my precious ftones, perles, dyamonds, rubyes, faffyes, and other, y wol yat my wyff have the on halff, and my doughter the other halff: Also y wol yat there be delyvered the day of my burryng to the queer of the chirch of Seynt Katryne certayn peces of arras nedfull and competent to hange the queer a both fydes, and to be hanged there at every dowble or pryncipall feft, in remembraunce of my foule; and there to abyde ftill for ever to the worfchipp of God and Seynt Katryne: Also y wol yat my fon Sir Harry have all the refidew of my warderobe and of myn arras nat bequethen, and all myn armery, and all my artry: Also y wol yat my wyff Anne have all her hoole ftuffe like as y had wit her: and halff the remanent of myn othr ftuffe, except yat is bequeth: Also y wol yat if my fon Sir Harry, or any of his heires, breke, lette or diftroble, any of the poyntes or articles conteyned in this my wille, that than he loofe and forgoo fro hym and fro his heires the faid manoirs of Steventon, Berford Seynt Martyn, Mannerbier, and Pennally; and than yat it be lawfull to my feoffeez, by th' avyfe of my executours, to fille the feide manoirs, and the money thereof to be difpofed for my foule by myn executours: Also y wol yat my fervauntz yat have don to me continual service

vice haive their feeze for thaire lyves according to thaire patentez, yf they abyde upon thayre servyce: Also y wol yat the M^l M^l M^l mark, yat is dew to me of my cosyn the duk of York, as it appereth by certayne obligaciouns made betwene us of the same, be ordeyned to pay my detts wel and truly, and to my fervaunts to rewarde the which yat hath no feeze: Also y bequeth and wol yat my wyff have the xii bolles of gold of a fute, and an almesdishe the shipp'. Dat. the yere of our Lord MCCCCXLVII, the xxvi yere of kyng Henry the Sixte, the xvi day of Juyl.

Probatio dicti testamenti coram Johanne (Stafford) Cant. archiep. apud Lambeth, 16 die Feb. A. D. 1447.

Regist. Stafford and Kemp. fol. 160. a. In the archiepiscopal registry at Lambeth.

John (second son of John Holland earl of Huntingdon and duke of Exeter, beheaded and buried at Pleshey, 1 H. IV.) was restored to his estate 4 H. V. and was in several expeditions in France both in that and the succeeding reign, having been taken prisoner when the duke of Clarence was slain. He was constituted lord high admiral of England, Ireland, and Aquitain, October 21, 14 H. VI. and next year constable of the Tower. He was created duke of Exeter 21 H. VI. with this special privilege, that he and his heirs male should have the seat in all parliaments and

councils next to the duke of York and his heirs male. He died August 5, 26 H. VI. and was buried on the North side of the chancel of St. Catherine's church by the Tower, where his monument with the figures of himself and his first wife remain much defaced.

He married first, Anne daughter of Edmund earl of Stafford, by whom he had one son Henry, who came to a violent end at sea 13 E. IV. and a daughter Anne married first, to John lord Nevile, son and heir to Ralph 2d earl of Westmorland, by whom having no issue, she married his uncle Sir John Nevile knight, and by him she had Ralph third earl of Westmorland. His second wife was Anne daughter of John Mountague earl of Salisbury, who survived him, and died 1457.

Dugdale has given an abstract of the duke's will and that of his second wife, Bar. II. 81.

HENRY

H E N R Y T H E S I X T H.

Copia ultime voluntatis Regis Henrici Sexti, pro Collegiis suis Regalibus, viz. pro Collegio B. Marie de Etona, & pro Collegio B. Marie & S'ti Nicholai de Cantabr' perficiendis.

[See a copy of part of this will in vitâ Gul. Waynfleti scriptâ à Budderio.]

IN the name of the blessed Trinity, the Father, the Sonne, and the Holy Ghost, Oure Lady St. Marie mother of Christ, and all the holy companie of heaven : I Henry by the grace of God king of England, and of France, and Lorde of Ireland, after the conquest of England the Sixt, for diverse great and notable causes moveing me at the makeing of theise presents, have do^a my will and mine intent to be written in manner that followeth :

Forasmuch as I have enfeffed before this time John^b Cardinall and archbishop of Yorke, John^c archbishop of Canterbury, Robert^d bishop of London, William^e bishop of Lincoln, William^f bishop of Saresbury, and Thomas^g bishop of Bathe and Welles, John Carpenter clarke of the church of Worcester, now bishop of the same, Adam Molyns clerck now bishop of Chichester, Walter Lyert clerck now

Names of the
scoffees.

^a a common phrase for *have done*, or caused.

^b John Kemp, 1425—1454.

^c John Stafford, 1443—1452.

^d Robert Gilbert, 1431—1436, or his predecessor Robert Fitzhugh master of King's-hall, and chancellor of Cambridge.

^e Will. Alnwick, 1435—1450.

^f Will. Aiscough, 1438—1450.

^g Tho. Bekynton, 1443—1465.

bishop of Norwich, John Langton clerck late bishop of St. David, and now to God passed, John Dulaber clerk now bishop of St. David, William earle of Suff', now marques of Suff', Henry earle of Northumberland, John viscount Beaumont, Walter lorde of Hungerford, Rauf lorde Cromwell, Raufe lorde of Seudely, John Beauchampe knight, now lorde Beauchampe of Powicke, and James Fenes esq. now lord of Say, John Somersett, Henry Sever, Richard Andrew, Walter Sherington, clerks; Edward Hungerford and Edward Hull knights; John Saintlo now to God passed, John Hampton, John Norres, William Tresham, John Vampage, and Richard Aldred, now to God passed, esqs. in divers castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, parcell of the duchy of Lancaster within England and Wales, as it is more specially and at large conteyned and written, in diverse my letters patents hereof made, of which letters the first beareth date the last day save one of Novembre, the year of my reign 22; the second beareth date the 7th day of Julie the same yeere; the third beareth date the 23d of Februari, the yeere of my reign 23; the fourth beareth date the 29th of June in the same yeere; which castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, be of the yeerlie value of 3395l. 11s. 7d. when they be discharged of the fees and annuities with which they be now charged, which letters patents and all things conteyned in them by the authority of my parlement

last

The lands all
parcell of the
duchye of
Lancaster.

Date of the
letters patents.

last holden at Westminster, as by an acte of the same parlement plainly it appeareth, were authorized, approved, ratified, and confirmed, for to performe and fulfill my will, of and upon the disposition of said castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, by me to be made and ordeyned, and to my said feoffees, in my behalf to be declared and notified. I by these my present letters declare and notifie unto my said feffees, according to the said acte, that in these my letters is conteyned my said will, which I desire to be done and performed by my said feffees of the castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions above sayd.

The feoffment confirmed by act of parliament.

First, forasmuch as it hath pleased our Lorde God for to suffer and grunte me grace for the primer^b notable workes purposed by me after that I by his blessed sufferaunce tooke unto my self the rule of my said realmes, for to erect, found, and stablish unto the honour and worship of his name specially, and of the blessed Virgin our ladie St. Marie, encrease of virtues and dilatation of conningⁱ and stablishment of Christian faith, my two colleges Roiall, one called the College Roiall of our Ladie of Eton beside Windesore, and the other called the College Roiall of our Ladie and St. Nicholas of Cambridge, the edifications of which colleges, now by me begoun, advised, and appointed, in manner and forme as hereafter followeth, may not be perfectly accomplished

Causes that moved these two foundations.

^b Q. aforementioned.

ⁱ knowledge.

without

The building to
pass all other
colleges in
England.

A yearly somme
of 2000 lib.
assigned, &c.

Order for the
continuance of
the edifications,
&c.

without great and notable workes assigned and purveied thereunto; I will, pray, and charge mine own feoffees, that unto the time that the said edifications and other workes of bridges, conduits, cloysters, and others thinges begoun and advised by me in either of the said colleges, be fully performed and accomplished in notable wise then any of my said realme of England; they see that my said colleges, according to the forme of generall graunts by me unto them made in that behalfe, have and perceive^k yeerlie of yffues, profits, and revenues, coming of the aforefaid castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, by the hands of the tenants, farmers, occupiers, and receivers of the same 2000 lib. for the edifications and workes abovesayd; that is to say, to the provost of my said college of Eton, for the workes there yearlie 1000 lib. and to the provost of my said college of Cambridge, for the edifications and workes there yeerely 1000 lib. from the feast of St. Michael last past unto the ende of the terme of twenty yeeres then next following, and fully and compleat; and if it be so that the edifications of my said colleges, or either of them, according unto my said devise and appointment herein conteyned, shall not be fully accomplished and finished within the said tearme of 20 years, I will then pray my said feoffees that they do grant unto either of my said colleges 1000 lib. to be taken yearlie from the ende of the said tearme of twenty years, finished unto

^k i. e. receive.

the

the time of the edifications of the one of my said colleges be fully accomplished and performed, of the yssues, profits, and revenues abovesayd; and that after the finishment of the edifications of one of the said colleges, the said yearly 2000 lib. [1000] in sembable wise to be granted to the other of the same colleges whose edifications shall not be then finished, to have and perceive of the yssues, profits, and revenues abovesayd, unto the time of the edification of the same college, to be fully finished and performed; which edifications of my said college I have fully devised and appointed to be accomplished in this wise: that is to witt,

The College of ETON.

I will that the quier of my said college of Eton shall conteyne in length 103 feet of assize¹, whereof behinde the high altare shall be 8 feete, and from the said altare to the quier dore 95 fete. Item, the same quier shall conteyn in breadth from side to side within the respondes^m 22 fete. Item, the ground of wall shall be enhanced higher then they be now on the utter side, ere it come to the layinge of the first stone of the clere wall 10 feet of assize. Item, the wall of the said quier shall conteyn in height fro the ground workes unto the battlement 80 feet of assize. Item, in the East ende of the said quier shall be sat a great gable windowe of 7 bays and two butteraces, and either side of the said quier 7 windowes,

Length and
wideneſs of the
quier.

Height of the
ſaid chappell.

¹ ſtatuteable feet.

^m q. parallel correspondent walls or ſides.

Q q

every

Vestry.

No superfluity
of curious
building.

every windowe of foure bays and 8 butteraces, conteyning in height from the ground workes unto the overparts of the pinnacles 100 fete of assize. Item, that the said grounds be so taken, that the first stone lye in the middle of the high altare, which altare shall conteyne in length 12 fete of assize, and in breadth 5 fete; and that the first stone be not removed, touched, nor stirred, in any wise. Item, the vestry to be set on the North side of the same quier, which shall conteyne in length 50 fete of assize departed into two houses, and in breadth 24 fete, and the wall in height 20 fete, with gable windowes, and side windowes convenient thereto, and the grounde workes to be sette in the height of the grounde of the cloyster. And I will that the edification of my said college of Eton proceed in large forme, cleane and substantially, well replenished with goodly windowes and vaults, laying apart superfluities of too great curious workes of entaile and busy mouldinge. Item, in the said quier on every side 32 stalles and the roode losse there, I will that they be made in manner and forme like the stalles and roode lost in the chappell of St. Stephen at Westminstr, and of the length of 32 feete, and in breadthe clear 12 feet of assize; and as touching the dimensions of the church of my said college of Eton, I have devised and appointed that the body of the same church between the yles shall conteyn in breadth within the responders 32 fete, and in length from the quier dore to the West dore of the said church 104 feete of assize; and so the said body of the church

church shall be longer then is the quier, from the reredosse^a at the high altare unto the quier by 9 feete, which dimensions is thought to be a right, good, convenient, and due proportion. Item, I have devised and appointed that the yle on the other side of the body of the church, shall conteyn in breadth fro respond to respond 15 feete, and in length 104 feete, according to the said body of the church. Item, in the South side of the body of the church a fair large dore with a porch, and the same for christeninge of children and weddinges. Item, I have devised and appointed six greces^o to be before the high altare, with the grece called Gradus Chori, every of them conteyning in height 6 ynches, and of convenient breadth, every of them as due forme shall require. Item, in the breadth of the church-yarde, from the church dore unto the wall of the church-yarde within the wall of the West ende, which must be take of the streete beside the high waye, six foote of affize. Item, the grounde of the cloyster to be enhaunfed higher then the olde grounde 8 feete ere it come to the pavement, so that it be sett but two foote lower than the paving of the church, which cloyster shall conteyn in length Est and West 200 feete, and in breadth North and South 160 feete of affize. Item, the said cloister shall close unto the church on the North side at the West end, and at the North side at the East end of the church it shall be close unto the college, with a dore into the said college. Item, the said cloistre shall conteyne

The south yle
which is meant
for the parish
church.

The church
porch for wed-
dings.

Length and
breadth of the
cloister.

^a screen at the back of the high altar.

^o steps, *gressus*.

A spare ground
for trees and
flowers.

The church-
yard.

Height and
wideneſs of
ſteeple.

The water at
Baldwyn bridge
to be turned.

in breadth within the walls 15 fete, and in height 20 fete, with clere ſtones round about inward, and vawted and embattled on both ſides. Item, the ſpace between the wall of the church and the wall of the cloyſter ſhall conteyne 38 feete, which is left for to ſett in certaine trees and flowers, behovable and convenient for the ſervice of the ſame church. Item, the cemetery of the ſame church ſhall be lower than the paving of the cloiſter 4 feete of aſſize, with as many greces up into the church dore as ſhall be convenient thereto. Item, in the middle of the Weſt of the ſaid cloiſter a great ſquare tower, with a faire dore into the cloyſter, which tower ſhall containe cleare within the wall 20 feete, and in height with the battlement and the pinnacles 140 feete. Item, from the highway on the South ſide unto the wall of the college a good high wall with towers convenient thereto; and in likewiſe from thence by the water ſide, and about the gardens, and all the precincte of the place round about by the highway, until it come to the cloyſter end on the Weſt ſide again. Item, that the water at Baldwyne bridge be turned over the warf into the river at Thamis, with a ditch of 40 foote of breadth, and the ground between the ſame ditch and the college ariſed of a great height, ſo that it may at all floods be plain and dry ground, where then will be in diſtance from the hall to the water at all times of day ground 80 feete; and as touching the dimensions of the houſing of my ſaid college of Eton, I have deviſed and appointed that the South wall of the precincte of the ſaid college,

college, which shall extend from the tenement that Heugh Dyer now holdeth and occupieth, unto the East ende of the gardens after long^p the waters side, shall containe in length 1440 feete of assize, with a large doore in the same wall to the water side. Item, the East wall of the same precinct, which shall extend fro the waters side to the highway at the newe bridge at the East end of the gardens, shall containe in length 1200 feete of assize. Item, the North wall of the said precinct, which shall extend fro the East end of the gardens after along the highway unto the North West corner of the same precinct, shall containe in length 1040 feete of assize, in which wall shall be a faier gate out of the utter court into the highway. Item, the west wall of the same precinct, which shall extend fro the said west corner of the same precinct unto the said tenement, which the said Hew Dyer now occupieth, shall containe in length 1010 feete; and so the utter walles of the said precinct shall containe in length about the same precinct 4690 feete of assize. Item, betwixt the said north wall of the said precinct, and the walls of the college in the utter court of the East part of the gate and the way into the college, shall be edified diverse houses necessare for the bake-howse, brew-howse, garners, stables, hey-howse, with chambers for the steward, auditor, and other learned counsell and ministers of the same college, and other lodgings necessarie for such persons of the same college as shall happ to be dis-

South wall
1440 feet.

East wall
1200 feet.

North wall
1040 feet.

West wall
1010 feet.

The whole
precinct of
Eton college
4690 feet.

Houses of
offices.

^p along.

eased

eased with infirmities. Item, in the west part of the same gate and the way into the college, on the north pane⁹, 8 chambers for the poore men, and in the west pane 6 chambers, and behind the same a kitchin, buttry, pantry, and a ground for the said poor men. Item, the north pane of the college shall containe 155 feete within the walls, in the middle of the which shall be a faier tower and a gate howse, with two chambers on either side, and two chambers above, vaulted, containing in length 40 feete, and in breadth 24 feete; and in the East side of the same gate 4 chambers, 2 beneth and 2 above, every of them in length 35 feete, and in breadth 24 feete; and in the west side of the same gate a school-house beneath of 70 feete in length, and in breadth 24 feete. Item, the East pane in length within the walls 230 feete, in the middle whereof; directly against the entering at the cloister, a library containing in length 52 feete, and in breadth 24 feete, with three chambers above on the one side, and fower on the other side, and beneath nine chambers, every of them in length 26 feete, and in breadth 18 feete, with five outer towers and five inner towers. Item, the west pane of the said college 230 feete in length, in the which shall be directly against the library a doore into the cloister, and above eight chambers, and beneth other eight chambers, with three outer towers beyond the north side of the cloistre, and five inner towers, with a way into the quier for the ministers of the church between the vestry

The library.

⁹ side.

and

and the same quier. Item the south pane in length 155 feete, in which shall stand the hall, with a vaute underneath for the buttry, a cellour, containing in length 82 feete, and in breadth 32 feete, with two bay windows, one inward and the other outward, with a tower over the hall-doore, and at the East end of the hall a pantry, with a chamber beneath, and at the West end of the hall the provosts' lodgings above and beneath, containing in length 70 feete, with a corner tower inward, and another without; and on the South side of the hall a goodly kitchen, and in the middle of the quadrant a goodly conduit within goodly devised, for the use and profit of the said college. Item, the height fro the streete to the enhanfing of the ground of the cemetry seven feete diameter, and the same wall in height above that five feete diameter, with greeces out of the way into the same pane, as many as shall be convenient. Item, that the quadrant within the college, and the utter court be but a foote lower than the cloister. Item, all the walles of the said college of the utter court, and of the walles of the precinct about the gardens, and as far as the precinct shall goe, to be made of the hard stone of Kent; and the said gardens to be enhansed with earth to the heighth of a foote lower then the cemetory of the church.

The hall, buttry, and cellour.

The provost's lodging, &c.

quadrangle.

The

The College of CAMBRIDGE.

Length and
width of the
chappell.

Stalles.

Height of the
walls of the
chappell.

The side chap-
pels.

And as touching the dimensions of the church of my said college of our Lady and St. Nicholas, at Cambridge, I have devised and appointed that the same church shall containe 288 feete of assise in length, without any yles, and all of the wideness of 40 feete, and the length of the same church from the West end to the altare at the quier doore, shall containe 120 feete, and from the provost's stall unto the greece called Gradus Chori 90 feete, for 36 stalles on either side of the same quier, answering to 70 fellowes and ten priests, conducts, which must be de primâ formâ; and from the said stalles unto the east end of the said church 72 feete of assise: also a reredos^r bearing the roodelofte departing the quier and the body of the church, containing in length 40 feete, and in breadth 14 feete; the walls of the same church to be in height 90 feete, imbattled, vawted^s, and chare roffed^t, sufficiently butteraced, and every butterace fined with finials^u: and in the east end of the said church shall be a windowe of nine bayes^x, and betwixt every butterace a windowe of five bays, and betwixt every of the same butterace in the body of the church, on both sides of the same church, a closet with an altare therein, containing in length 20 feete, and in breadth 10 feete, vaulted and finished under the foyle of the yle windowes: and the pavement of the

^r *Reredos* has here a different application from what it had before, p. 296. But it both places signifies a *screen*. ^s vaulted.

^u finisht. *Finials* are the little spires ornamented with flower works that terminate the Gothic buttresses and turrets.

^x *Q. daies*, as in the copy of this will printed in Blomefield's Collect. Cantab. p. 125.

church to be enhanced^y four feete above the ground with-
out, and height of the pavement of the quier one foote
diameter above the pavement of the church, and the
pavement of the altare three feete above that. Item, on
the north side of the quier a vestry, containing in length
50 feete, and in breadth 22 feete, departed into two houses
beneath and two houses above, which shall contain in
height 22 feete in all, with an entrie for the quier vawted.
Item, at the west end of the church a cloistre square,
the east pane containing in length 175 feete, and the west
pane as much; and the north pane 200 feete, and the
south pane as much; of the which the deambulatory
13 feete wide, and in height 20 feete to the corbill table,
with cleare stories and buttrance, with finialls vawted and
embattled, and the ground thereof four feet lower than
the church ground; and in the middle of the west pane of
the cloistre a strong tower square, containing 24 feete
within the walles, and in height 120 feete to the corbyl,
table, and fower, small turrets over that, fined with pin-
nacles, and a dore into the said cloistre inward, and out-
ward none; and as touching the dimensions of the howsing
of the said college, I have devised and appointed in the
south side of the said church, a quadrant closing to both
ends of the same church, the last pane whereof shall con-
taine 230 feete in length, and in breadth within the walls
22 feete: in the same panes middle a tower for a gate-
howse, containing in length 30 feete, and in breadth 22

The vestry.

The cloistre.

The steeple.

The quadrant
court.

Gate-house.

^y raised.

R r

feete

feete within the walls, and in height 60 feete, and three chambers over the gate, every over other; and on either side of the same gate four chambers, every containing in length 25 feete, and in breadth 22 feete; and over every of these chambers two chambers above, of the same measure or more, with two towers outward and two towers inward. The south pane shall contain in length 238 feete, and in breadth 22 feete within, in which shall be seven chambers, every containing in length 29 feete, and in breadth 22, with a chamber, parcell of the provost's lodging, containing in length 35 feete, and with a chamber in the east corner of the same pane, containing in length 25 feete, and in breadth 22 feete; and over every of all the same chambers two chambers, and with five towers outward, and three towers inward: the west pane shall contain in length 230 feete, and in breadth within 24 feete; in which at the end toward the church shall be a library, containing in length 110 feete, and in breadth 24 feete, and under it a large howse for reading and disputations, containing in length 40 feete, and two chambers under the same library, every containing in length 29 feete, and in breadth 24; and over the said library an house of the same largeness for diverse stufte of the college: in the other end of the same pane an hall containing in length an 100 feete, upon a vault 12 feete high, ordained for the celler and buttry, and the breadth of the hall 34 feete, on every side thereof a bay window, and in the
nether

The library.

Hall, celler,
and buttry.

nether end of the same hall, toward the middle of the pane a pantry and buttry, every of them in length 20 feete, and in breadth 17, and over that two chambers for officers, and at the nether end of the hall towards the west a goodly kitchen: and the same pane shall have inward two towers ordained for the wayes into the hall and library, and in every corner of the quadrant shall be two corner towers, one inward and one outward, more then the towers above rehearsed; and at the upper end of the hall the provost's lodging; that is to wit, more then the chambers for him above specified, a parler on the ground, containing 34 feete in length, and 22 in breadth, two chambers above of the same quantitie, and westward closing thereto a kitchen for him, a larder, house, stable, and other necessary houses and grounds; and westward beyond theise howses, and the said kitchen ordained for the hall, a bake-houfe and brew-houfe, and other howses of office, between which there is left a ground square of 80 feete in every pane for woode and such stuff; and in the middle of the said large quadrant shall be a conduit goodly devised for the ease of the said college: And I will that the edification proceed in large forme of my said college cleane and substantiall, seting apart superfluity of too great curious workes of entaile and busy moulding. And I have devised and appointed that the precincte of my said college of our Lady and St. Nicholas, as well on both sides of the garden from the said college unto the

The pantry.

The kitchen.

The provost's lodging.

Bakehouse and brewhouse.

Water conduit.

No superfluity of curious works.

The college to
be enclosed with
a wall 14
feet high.

The Street gate

The parish
church of St.
John to be re-
edified.

water, as in all other places of the same precinct, be enclosed with a substantiall wall of the height of 14 feete, with a large tower at the principal entre against the middle of the east pane out of the High streete; and in the same tower a large gate, and in the middle of the west end of the New bridge; and the said wall to be crested, and embattled, and fortified with towers, as many as shall be thought convenient thereto. And I will that both my said colleges be edified of the most substantiall and best abiding stufte of stone, lead, glasse, and yron, that may be had and provided thereto: and that the church of St. John, which must be taken to the enlarging of my said college, be well and sufficiently made againe in the grounde in which the provost and schollars abovesayd now be lodged or nigh by where it may be thought most convenient, to the intent that Divine service shall now be done therein worshipfully to the honour of God, our Blessed Lady Christ's mother, St. John Baptist, and all Saints: And also for the expedition of the workes abovesayd, I will that my said college of Cambridge have and receive yearly of the yssues, profits, and revenues, coming of the said castells, lordships, manors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions abovesaid, 117 lib. 6s. 10d. during all the time of the edification of the said college, for the yearly wages and rewards of officers and ministers longing to the workes there; that is to wit, for the master of
the

the workes, 50 lib. for the clerk of the workes, 13 lib. 6 s. 8 d. for the chiefe mason, 16 lib. 13 s. 4 d. for the chief carpenter 12 lib. 8 d. for the chief smith 6 lib. 13 s. 4 d.; and for the purveyors, either of them at 6 d. the day, 18 lib. 6 s. 8 d.; and in semblable wise, I will that my said college of Eton have and receive yearly, during the edification thereof, of the same yssues, profit, and revenues, 124 lib. for the yeerly wages and rewards of the officers and ministers belonging to the workes there; that is to wit, for the master of the workes there 50 lib, for the clerk of the workes 13 lib. 6 s. 8 d. for the chief mason 13 lib. 6 s. 8 d. for the chief carpenter 10 lib. for the chief smith 6 lib. 13 s. 4 d.; and for two purveyors either of them 6 d. by the day, 18 lib. 5 s. 6 d.: Moreover, for as much as I entirely desire that all the numbers of the persons ordeined, devised, and appointed by me, for to be in both my said colleges, be fulfilled in as hasty time as they goodly may, and so the numbers for the accomplishment of my devotion to be kept always perfect, and that certain of the liveloods with which I have endowed my said colleges be yet in reversion, so that the said numbers with other charges may not sufficiently be found and supported, unless that the same college be succored, otherwise I will, pray, and charge, my said fessees, that my said college have and receive yearly of the yssues, profits, and revenus, coming of the castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions above sayd,

Fees granted to
certain officers
of the works.

abovesayd, over the said yearly 2000 lib. to the same colleges, in the forme and for the cause abovesayd assigned, the summe of a thousand markes granted unto my said colleges during the lives of certain persons specified in my letters patents seweth^z, under the seale of my said duchy thereupon made, as it is in the said letters more clerely conteyned. Furthermore, I will, pray, and charge my said feffees for to be delivered to my said colleges 2000 lib. over the said yearly 2000 lib. and yearly 1000 markes unto them, in the formes abovesayd, assigned to be taken as soon as it goodly may be arreised and had by the same feasts, of the yssues, profits, and revenues, of the said castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions; that is to say unto my provost and college roiall of Eton 1000 lib. and unto my provost and college royall of Cambridge 1000 lib. of sufficient and good gold, and of sufficient weight of my lawfull coine, which I have given for a treasure for them, to be kepte within them for diverse great causes, which be more plainly exprest in the statutes and ordinances of my said college, by me made in that behalf. And I will that my said college of Eton have of the said yssues, profits, and revenues, of the said castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and possessions, 200 lib. in money, for to purvey them books to the pleasure of God and weale of my same college. And in semblable wise to my other college of Cambridge

Gift of a
1000 lib. in
money to each
college, for a
treasure to re-
main.

^z Q. following.

200 lib.

200lib. for to stuff them with jewells for the service of God, in the same college. And if it like unto God to call me out of this mortal life, before that my said colleges be accomplished, and before they have such as is to them here appointed, then I will and desire that my will above rehearsed touching the same colleges and either of them, be specially and principally accomplished, and in all points perfectly performed before all other things: And secundarilie, that my said feoffees, informed by them that I shall ordain to be mine executors of my testament, so farr as my goods moveable may suffer for the payment of my debts, and fulfilling of my testament and last will, doe such summes of mony sufficient and necessarie in that behalf of the yssues, profits, and revenus, coming of the lordships, castles, manors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions abovesayd, over that which is assigned to my said college, to be payd from time to time to my foresaid executors, they thereof for to doe and satisfie mine exequies, memorialls, and all things behoveable about my sepulture in honorable wise, and to pay my debts of my howse of my great wardrobe, and of my chambre, and to do plain and entire execution of my last will and testament, in the which I will that the debts of my howsehold be specially preferred; and if it fortune me to decease, after that the edifications, ordinances, and appointments of my said colleges here before by me made, limited, devised, and assigned, be accomplished and performed,

These colleges
to be performed
before all other
things.

After the colleges performed,
order taken for
the payment of
household debts,
and then the
overplus to revert to the
crown.

formed, I will then that my said feoffees do, in satisfaction of my debts with all the yssues, profits, and revenues of the said castles, lordships, manors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, as is aforesayd. Moreover, I will that all the foresaid castles, lordships, manors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, remain still in my feoffees hands untill the time that all this my will afore written, and every pointe of it, be entirely executed and perfectly accomplished; and that fully done and executed, then I will and pray my said feoffees, that the said castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, wholie remain to mine heirs and succeffours, kings of England, for ever more, and to be annexed to the crown of England for ever, in the best forme that the said feoffees, by advise of counsell of law, can order and devise; alway foreseen, that it be lawfull to me, dureing my life onely, by writing, to change this my will, and to the same for to adde, and therein for to muse in all thinges conteyned therein, except such ordinances and apointments as belong and concerne unto my said colleges which be above rehearsed, after my discretion; which changings, additions, and museings, if it fortune any to be, I will, charge, and pray my said feoffees duly to execute after my will; and if it fortune, that before my debts be fully payd, and my last will plainly executed, my said feoffees die all save three, or two, or one, then
I will

I will pray and charge them three, two, or one, that they in all the foresaid castles, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, in my foresaid letters patents expressed, do enfeoffe 14 persons, whose names be hereafter written, that is to wit, the reverend father in God William^a bishop of Winchester, Reignald^b bishop of St. Asaph, Thomas^c earl of Devon, Richard^d earl of Sarum, Henry^e earl of Northumberland, John^f earl of Shrewesbury, Thomas lord Clifford^g, Lion^h lord of Weles, Mr. John Chadworthⁱ provost of my said college of Cambridge, William Westbury, provost of my said college of Eton, Mr. William Say, Mr. Andrew Holts, Sir Robert Roose^k knight, and Sir Thomas Stanley^l knight: And if it fortune that the said fourteen persons, which the said three feoffees, two, or one of them, should so enfeoffee, as in the premisses before is rehearsed at

A provision for new feoffees, in case the old die before the performance of the will.

^a William Wainfleet, 1447—1486.

^b Reginald Peacock, 1444—1449.

^c Thomas Courtney died 1 E. IV.

^d Richard Nevil, who was also the famous earl of Warwick; slain at the battle of Barnet 1471.

^e Henry Percie, third earl of Northumberland of that family, slain at Towton 1 E. IV.

^f John Talbot slain in France 1453.

^g Slain at the battle of St. Albans 33 H. VI. 1455, and buried in the abbey there.

^h Third husband of Margaret Beaufort duchess of Somerset, grandmother to H. VII. He was slain at Towton 1 E. IV. Dugd. Bar. II. 12.

ⁱ Archdeacon of Wilts, prebendary of St. Paul's, bishop of Lincoln 1452, where he died, and was buried 1471. He was the second provost of King's College, elected 1446. Godwin.

^k Great uncle to Thomas lord Roos of Hamlake. He died before 27 H. VI. Dugd. Bar. I. 553.

^l Lieutenant of Ireland 9 H. VI. chamberlain to that king, and father of Thomas first lord Stanley. Ib. II. 248.

S s

that

Officers con-
stituted for the
government of
lands.

that time as such feoffment should be made, be not one alive but passed to God all fourteen, then I will that the said three, two, or one of my said feoffees, shall enfeoffe other fourteen persons spirituall and temporall, of good fame, faith, and credence, in all the said castles, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, and rents, services, and other possessions: Forseen alway, that if any of the first fourteen persons be alive, when the said feoffments should be by the three feoffees, two, or one of them be made, I will that as many of the foresaid fourteen persons as then shall be alive, be put into the said feoffment before any other persons of the same state and degree they be of: And forasmuch as for the good rule and profitable governance of the said castles, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, continually hereafter to be had, and for the effectuell and expedient levè of the yssues, profits, and revenues of the same, I have ordained, and made by my letters patents severall my well-beloved William Tresham esquire, chancellor, and Nich'us Willoughbie general receiver, and attorney of and for all the castells, lordships, manors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions abovesaid: And to the said office of chancellor have ordained, devised, and apointed, a seale to be used in that behalf, as in my said letters it plainly appeareth; I will, pray, and charge my said feffees, that they, by theere deeds sufficient in law, doe confirme and make sure the said William and Nich'as of and in the said offices to have
and

and occupie severally for terme of their lives. And furthermore, at my nomination made under the said seale, during my life and after my deceese, the nomination of the provosts of my said college for the time being made under their seales; I will that my said feoffees do order and make at all times hereafter needfull, as well such chancellor, generall receiver, and attorney, as stewards, particular receivers, auditors, bailiffs, feoders, and all other particular officers and ministers of the said castles, lordships, lands, mannors, rents, tenements, services, and other possessions: alway foreseene that none of the officers or ministers of my said duchy of Lancaster, during the time that he shall stand in the said office, be hereafter ordained or made in any wise any officer or minister of the said castells, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions, which shall come again into the hands of me, or mine heirs kinges of England: And that in every graunt which my said feoffees hereafter by their letters and seale hereupon doe make, ther be put and contened a clause specially according unto this my will in this behalf. Furthermore, for the finall performing of my said will to be put effectually in execution, I, considering the great discretion of the said worshipful father in God William now bishop of Winchester, his high truth and fervent zeale, which at all times he had and hath unto my weale, and which I have found and proved in him, and for the great and whole confidence which I have unto him, for these causes will that he not only as surveieur

The bishop of Winchester is ordeined surveyor and executor of the will upon singular trust reposed in him.

If any quar-
rel rise between
the feoffees and
executors, the
bishop of Win-
chester shall de-
cide the doubt.

but also as executour and director of my said will be privy unto all and every execution of performing of my same will, and that his consent be had in any wise thereto; and if any execution of the performing of my said will, or if any part thereof, be done in any wise contrary to the tenor and effect thereof, I will that it stand void and for ever to be had for none; and if it befall that there be any diverse opinions, variance, or discord, betwixt my said feoffees and mine executours, in or for any execution of the performing of my said will or any part thereof, I give then and graunt to the said bishop of Winchester, by these presents, plain^m power and auctorite; and finally, I will that he, as umpire in that behalfe, have at all times power and auctoritie for to call and take unto him such discreet persons of my said feoffees as unto him for the accomplishment of my will seeme most disposed; and that after their advise heard, do make the finall conclusion in that part: And I will that the power, state, title, and interest of that person, and the persons of my said feoffees, in whom the cause of such variance and discord, by the said bishop of Winchester, and two other of my said feoffees, shall be founde, cease and be void, as well in all things touching my said feofment, as in all things touching my said will; and if it be soe that the said bishop of Winchester passe unto God out of this mortall life, I being alive, then I will that this auctoritie and power by me unto him in the forme abovesaid, given and graunted, re-

^m full, *plein*.

turn

turn again wholly unto me, and abide in mine own disposition: And in case I be called out of this mortall life, the said bishop of Winchester me overliving, I will then that at such time as God shall give him knowledge by likelihoode o' this brief passage out of this world, my said will at that time not fully accomplished, he remembre him of the most discreet, faithfull, and true person, a lord spirituall and temporall, which the said bishop of Winchester, by experience had the mean time, shall finde and prove for to be best and most godly disposed, and most fervent in zeale, to the performing of my said will: and as well unto the same lord, without inordinate affection or acception of person, as he shall in breef time streightly answere herein before the tribunall seate of Christ oure alderⁿ faviour and terrible judge, as unto the provosts of both my said colleges for the time being, committee wholly under his letters and seale the said power and auctoritie, which he hath in the same forme abovesayd, of my guift and graunt made unto him in this behalfe. And if it soe be that the said lorde unto whome the said power and auctoritie shall in the forme abovesaid by the said bishop of Winchester be committed, be not profitable unto the performing of my said will; I will that the provosts of my said colleges for the time being, have full power and auctoritie for to discharge the said lord of all power and auctoritie unto him committed in this behalfe; and thereupon the same provosts being remembred in the manner and

A provision of a surveior, in case the bishop of Winton die before the king; another provision in case the bishop die after the king.

If the surveior upon trust be not profitable for the college, he may be removed by the provosts, and a new one placed by them.

ⁿ al^der, Sax. elder, i. e. the first. Bailey.—Q. *al der*, most dear. Dr. Johnson explains *alderlievest* (Shakspeare, 2 H. VI.) by *most beloved*.

If the executors
be interrupted
by any of the
king's heirs, &c.
the feoffees may
sell the lands to
certain uses.

forme, as it is above rehearsed, have full power and auctoritie for to commit under lettres and seales such power and auctoritie in this partie unto another lord, and from time to time, as by me is here in the forme abovesaid committed unto the said bishop of Winchester, in every pointe according unto the same: And semblaby°, if the said lord decease, my said will not accomplished, the said provosts in likewise remembred and advised, shall commit the said power and auctoritie unto another lorde, and fro time to time, as often as any of those cases shall fall unto the time that my said will and every part thereof be plainly and entirely accomplished and performed; and in case that any of my heirs and successours, kings of England, disturb, let, or in any wise interrupt my said executours, feoffees, surveieur or surveieurs, it shall be lawfull for my said feoffees to sell and alienate all the said castles, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions for [fro] my said heirs and successours, so letting the execution of my said will, to such as shall be thought to my said executours, surveieur, or surveieurs, expedient. The mony thereof arising to be employed by the same executours, surveieur, or surveieurs, upon the fullfilling of my said will, and surplus (if any be) to be employed upon the holie workes of pietie. And that this my said will in every pointe before rehearsed may the more effectually be executed, I not onlye praye and desire, but also in Christ require and charge all and every of my said feoffees, mine execu-

• In like manner.

tours, and surveiour and surveieurs, in the vertue of the asperſion of Chriſt's blood and of his painefull paſſion, that they having God and mine entente only before their eyne, not leteing^p for dread or favour, of any perſon living of what eſtate, degree, or condition, that he bee truly, faithfully, and diligently execute my ſaid will, and every part thereof, as they will answer before the bleſſed and dreadfull viſage of oure Lorde Jheſu, in his moſt fearfull and laſt day, when every man ſhall be moſt ſtraightly examined and dealt with after his merits. And furthermore, for the more ſure accompliſhment of this my ſaid will, I in the moſt entire and moſt fervent wiſe pray my ſaid heirs and executours, and ſucceſſours and every of them, that they ſhew themſelves well willing, faithful, and tender lovers of my deſire in this behalf; and in the bowells of Chriſt our alder, juſt, and ſtraite^q judge, I exhorte them to remember the terrible comminations and full fearfull imprecations of holy ſcripture againſt the breakers of the law of God, and the letters of good and holy workes. *Quod ſi audire nolueris, venient ſuper te omnes maledictiones iſtæ, et apprehendent te. Maledictus eris in civitate, maledictus in agro: maledictus fructus ventris tui, & fructus terræ tuæ. Maledictus eris egrediens, & maledictus ingrediens. Mittet tibi dominus famem & eſuriem, & increpationem in omnia opera tua quæ tu facies, donec conterat te & perdat velociter, propter inventiones tuas peſſimas. Adjungat tibi peſtilentiam: percutiat te dominus*

A dreadful charge given to the executors, &c.

The like charge given to his heirs and Succeſſors.

Deut. xxviii.

^p letting, hindering.

^q ſtrict.

egeſtate,

egestate, febris & frigore, ardore & aestu, & aere corrupto ac rubigine & persequatur donec pereas. Tradat te dominus corruentem ante hostes, &c.

I also, in amiable wise, exhort my said heires and successors in Christ Jesu, the liberall rewarder of good deeds, to remember the desireable blessings and most bounteous grace, promitted to all such as observe the lawes of Christ, being helpers and promoters of good and vertuous desire; Scripture in the same saying to such: *Venient super te universæ benedictiones istæ. Et apprehendent te. Benedictus tu in civitate, & benedictus in agro: benedictus fructus ventris tui, & benedictus fructus terræ tuæ; benedictus eris egrediens & benedictus ingrediens. Dabit dominus inimicos tuos qui consurgent adversum te corruentes in conspectu tuo. Per unam viam venient contra te, & per septem fugient a facia tuâ. Mittet dominus benedictionem super cellaria tua & super omnia opera manuum tuarum; suscitabit te dominus sibi in populum sanctum, videbuntque omnes terrarum populi, quod nomen domini invocatum sit super te, & timebunt te gentes terrarum: abundare te faciet dominus omnibus bonis, &c.*

And in witness that this is my full will and intent, I have sett hereto my great seale, and the seale of my said duchy, and my seale apointed and assigned by me for the said castles, lordships, mannors, lands, tenements, rents, services, and other possessions put into the said feoffment: and also as well the signet I use in mine owne governance for the same duchie, as the signet of mine armes. And I have signed with mine owne handes
these

these present letters indented and tripartite, and doe them to be inclosed under my privy seale at my said college of Eton, the 12th of March, Anno Domini 1447, and of my reign the 26th.

Harleian MS. 7032. N^o 11. p. 289. to 304. both inclusive, being one of Mr. Baker's MSS. ex manuscripto Cajo-Gonvill cui titulus, Miscellaneæ Collectiones Magistri Roberti Hare, vol. II.

Henry VI. was only child to Henry V. whose prophetic expressions at his birth he literally fulfilled; being more a monk than a monarch. He succeeded his father at nine months old, 1422, was crowned at Westminster 1429, and in Paris 1431; and before he had reigned 25 years, was dispossessed of all his territories in France. In the year 1452 the rebellion which had been fomenting in England broke out; and Henry, after having been twice deposed and imprisoned in the Tower, was, in 1472, there assassinated in the 51st year of his age, by Richard duke of Gloucester, afterwards king Richard III. He was first buried at Chertsey abbey, and then removed by order of Edward IV. to Windsor, and there interred under a fair monument in St. George's chapel, of which there are at present no remains, whilst that of his competitor and his successor Edward IV. still exists.

He married 1445 Margaret daughter of Renè duke of Anjou, a lady of a spirit as opposite to that o

T t

her

her father, as her husband's was to his father's. By her he had an only child Edward, born 1453, married to Anne daughter of Edward Neville earl of Salisbury and Warwick, and murdered after the battle of Tewksbury, by Richard duke of Gloucester, who married his widow.

CARDINAL

[321]

C A R D I N A L B E A U F O R T,
B I S H O P O F W I N T O N.

IN nomine sancte & individue Trinitatis, patris & filii & spiritus sancti, ac gloriosissime virginis Marie, & totius curie celestis, Amen. Ego Henricus miseratione divina titulo sancti Eusebii, sacrosancte Romane ecclesie presbiter, cardinalis de Anglia vulgariter nuncupatus^a episcopus Winton. indignus, gratias Deo, compos mentis, & sane memorie, ac in sinceritate catholice fidei integer & indubius existens, considerans interiori acie mentis mee quam fallax, quam transitoria, mutabilis, & immutabiliter caduca sit hec vita, quam potius umbram que cito evanescit seu spectaculum fore conspicio quam perhennitatem dierum, idcirco volens, cum Dei paciencia, bona mea terrestria in celestia commutare, & eadem bona mea que michi divina dispositione collata fore cognosco pro anime mee salute disponere in pios usus, condo testamentum meum & hanc meam voluntatem in hunc modum.

In primis, lego animam meam omnipotenti Deo plasmatori^b meo, & sue misericordie, ipsiusque matri virgini gloriose, & corpus meum humand^c in ecclesia mea Winton^d in eo videl^et loco quem pro sepultura mea elegi & assignavi. Et volo quod omni die imperpetuum celebrantur tres missae pro anima mea per tres monachos ejusdem ecclesie, in

^a He has this style in the public records. Rymer. Rapin, V. 268.

^b maker.

capella dicte sepulture mee, una videl't de requiem, alia de die, tercia de annunciacione virginis gloriose, videl't cum officio "rorate celi desuper" & aliis singulis eidem officio pertinen'. Et in qualibet missa volo quod cum secreto & post communi dicatur ista oracio "Deus qui "inter apostolicos sacerdotes," &c. exprimendo nomen Henricum Cardinalem, et quod quilibet sic celebrans habeat in speciali memoria in missa sua animas Johannis ducis Lancastrie & Katherine conjugis sue genitorum meorum, animas Henrici quarti, & Henrici quinti regum Anglie, Johannis comitis Somerset, Thome ducis Exon, fratrum meorum, Johanne comitis Westmerlandie sororis mee, & Johannis ducis Bedford; & volo quod fiat asscuracio, secundum discrecionem executorum meorum & jurisperitorum, pro continuacione istarum missarum, & pro obitu meo solempniter in predicta ecclesia singulis annis imperpetuum tenendo meliori & securiori modo quo fieri poterit. Item volo quod quilibet sic celebrans habeat & percipiat singulis septimanis iid. per diem per manus prioris seu sui deputati. Et volo quod septimanatim mutantur isti sic celebraturi, & intitulentur in tabula conventuali sub isto titulo, fre celebraturi proxima septimana pro anima Henrici cardinalis Anglie; pro quibus quidem missis & obitu sic imperpetuum celebrand' volo quod executores mei concordent cum priore & capitulo predict' & pro onere vid. solvend' tribus monachis dict' missas singulis diebus celebraturis. Item volo quod exequie mee

Q. fratres.

celebrentur

celebrentur non nimis sumptuoso modo, sed secundum statum in quo Deus voluerit me decedere, & hoc secundum discrecionem executorum meorum. Item volo quod distribuuntur in die sepulture mee ccli. pauperibus ibidem congregand' secundum maius vel minus juxta discrecionem executorum meorum. Et si contigerit me obire in aliquo loco distante ab ecclesia mea Wynton predict' volo quod ultra sumptus necessarios pro conductu corporis mei ad locum sepulture, distribuuntur dietim xli. pauperibus elemosinam petentibus secundum maius vel minus juxta discrecionem executorum meorum. Et si contigerit corpus meum pernoctare in aliquo loco, volo quod pro anima mea fiant exequie mortuorum de nocte, & missa de requiem de mane, in ecclesia ubi sic continget corpus meum pro illa nocte commorari, et quilibet presbiter ibidem celebrans habeat vii. d. et quod offerantur in singulis ecclesiis tres panni aurei de meis propriis majoris precii vel minoris, juxta discrecionem executorum meorum & secundum exigenciam locorum. Item volo quod quanta celeritate fieri poterit post decessum meum decem millia missarum, scilicet tria milia de requiem, iiii milia de "rorate celi de super," iiii milia de sancto spiritu, & mille de trinitate: et post oracionem officii in qualibet missa dicatur oracio, "Deus qui inter apostolicos sacerdotes," &c. exprimendo nomen ut supra, & volo quod quilibet celebrans missam habeat vi. d. Item volo quod sufficienter provideatur per executores meos in omnibus ornamentis honestis & necessariis pro capella & altari in loco sepulture mee ut videl't ordinent pro eodem altari ii vestimenta communia pro diebus

diebus feriatis & ii vestimenta meliora pro festis majoribus cum una cruce deaurata secundum discretionem executorum meorum & cum ymaginibus meis de salutacione, viz. una ymagine beate Marie virginis, & alia archangeli Gabrielis cum olla & lilio^d. Item, unum calicem aureum cum uno pari urceolorum^e, uno pari candelabrorum cum tintinabulo, & deosculatorio pacis^f de auro. Item lego eidem altari unum par candelabrorum argenteorum & deauratorum, cum una calice argenteo & deaurato cum urceolis, campana, & deosculatorio pacis deauratis. Item ii paria pelvium deauratorum, viz. unum par melius & aliud minoris valoris. Item unum vas aque benedict^g argenteum ad minus valoris x marc^h. Item lego eidem altari unum par candelabrorum argenteorum quod est in oratorio meo, in diebus feriatis ad ferviendⁱ eidem altari singulis diebus, ii missalia mea, secundum discretionem executorum meorum, & unum breviarium meum majus, non notatum quod quondam erat episcopi Bathonⁱ; que omnia volo remanere eidem altari imperpetuum, & in nullo alio loco deservire. Et quod prior & conventus dicte ecclesie obligentur quod dictis vestimentis consumptis, seu alias in tantum usitatis quod cum honestate non possint ulterius deservire, ipsi providebunt dicti altari de aliis vestimentis competentibus eorum sumptibus & expensis, & prout po-

^d All the representations of the salutation, introduce a *lily* in the angel's hand, and a *flower-pot* on the floor between him and the Virgin; the latter may be only a piece of furniture, the former answer to a caduceus or palm-branch.

^e poti.

^f a pax.

terit concordari inter executores meos & ipsos. Item volo quod prior dicte ecclesie mee Winton' & conventus ejusdem habeant de me ccli. & calicem meum meliorem cum patena, & vestimentum meum integrum totaliter inbrondatum quod emi ab Hugone Dyke; ita tamen quod nullus isto vestimento utatur si non episcopus Winton' pro tempore existens in ecclesia tum quando voluerit, vel aliquis qui debet officiari in presencia regis, regine, vel regis primogeniti. Item lego priori ejusdem ecclesie unum ciphum deauratum ad minus valoris xli. cum ii ollis argent' & deaurat' galoniers^g, & iiii ollis argent' non deaurat' galoners, ad finem quod rex, regina, quandocumque vel episcopus Winton' pro tempore existens fuerit in civitate seu suburbiis ejusdem, ubi eis debet deserviri de prebenda^h panis & vini in presentacione cujus servitor prioris tenetur dicere "Saint Pier & Saint Pol vous envoient," eo tunc predict' unum portetur in eisdem cum quatuor ollis galoners non deaurat'. Et ultra hoc volo quod prior habeat quatuor ollas argenteas potellersⁱ cum uno pari pelvium coopertarum & ii pelvibus simplicibus cum duobus aquareis^k. Item duas duodenas discorum, duas duodenas salvariorum, vi chargeours, ii saleria^l deaurata; que omnia volo imperpetuum deservire prioribus ejusdem ecclesie temporibus congruis

^g of gallon measure.

^h a portion: a feed when applied to horses.

ⁱ Q. of pint measure. Du Cange explains *olla potteller* a porringer.

^k ewers.

^l salt-sellers. This English word is a redundancy. *Salerium*, *Saliere*, implying the same, as *seller*, in one word.

& debitis. Et quod prior obligetur, sub pena privacionis, ista non alienare, neque impignorare, nec extra monasterium ducere. Et quod pondus omnium istorum vasorum per me legatorum remaneant penes conventum. Et quod semel in anno supprior & octo seniores tocius conventus videant quod ista bona remaneant in manibus dicti prioris. Et volo quod ista remaneant priori & conventui ecclesie mee predicte; sic tamen quod ipsi obligentur & quod fiat assuec-ratio ut predictum est per advisamentum & discrecionem executorum meorum de observando solempniter obitum meum singulis annis imperpetuum. Et quod quilibet monachus celebraturus diebus obitus & anniversarii mei, dicat in missa post officium cum secreto & postcommunione, "Deus qui inter apostolicos sacerdotes," &c. nomen Henricum Cardinalem ut supra. Item do eidem priori viginti marcas, et cuilibet confratrum meorum ibidem XL s. ut ipsi pro anima mea orent; & ministris ecclesie c. s. distribuend' secundum discrecionem dictorum prioris & conventus. Item lego priori, suppriori, & conventui ejusdem ecclesie mee, vi duodenas discorum de argento, quilibet discus ad valoris XL s. v duodenas taffiarum^m de argento, unaquaque taffia ponderis ii marc' de pondere Troianoⁿ cum

^m taffes, cups.

ⁿ Troy weight. None of the glossaries give a satisfactory etymology of this word. Spelman and Du Cange after him content themselves with saying that *Trojæ pondus apud Anglos dicitur quod 12 uncias in libra numerat*. Somner supposes it the same with *Trona* or *Trone* in Scotland, but the authorities alledged prove the latter to be only the weighing engine and not the weight.

majori cippo meo cooperto, & vi ollis argenteis, videl't
 ii galoneys, & iiij^{or} pottellers, que omnia volo deservire
 in refectorio, & nullo modo alibi. Et quod prior pro tem-
 pore existens, cum octo senioribus capituli, in festo sancti
 Michaelis videant omnia ista cum ponder'° remanere in re-
 fectorio: et quod de istis vasis deserviat conventui in re-
 fectorio existen' diebus nativitatis domini, pasche, penthacof-
 tes, assumptionis, & annunciationis beate virginis, omnium
 sanctorum, apostolorum Petri & Pauli, sancti Swithini, & in
 die anniversarii mei; quo die volo quod confratres mei habe-
 ant pitanciam ad valorem xl s. Item, remitto abbati & con-
 ventui sancti Augustini extra Cantuariam ccclxviii. xiiis.
 iiii d. in quibus ipsi michi obligantur, ita quod pro ista sum-
 ma ipsi obligentur secundum discrecionem executorum meo-
 rum quod dietim imperpetuum in tribus missis, viz. in una de
 virgine gloriosa & in missa celebranda ante feretrum beati
 Augustini, necnon in missa capitulari immediate post
 primam collectam dicetur in singulis dictarum missarum
 suo per d'nm^p collecta "Deus qui inter apostolicos sacer-
 dotes, &c." exprimendo nomen Henricum Cardinalem ut su-
 pra dictum est: et una cum hoc quod singulis annis im-
 perpetuum diem obitus mei solempniter observabunt cum
 exequiis ix. li.^a de nocte & missa solempni in die. Item, do
 et lego abbati predict' unum cippum deauratum valoris x. li.
 cum sex simplicibus peciis deaurat' ii ollas deauratas, ii ollas
 argenteas potellers, xii discos, xii falsaria^r & iiij char-

° Quere according to their full weight.

^p These words being unintelligible in the original, quere if *supradicta*.

^a Sic Orig.

^r Saltfellers, as before *Salaria*, note^l.

geours, II pelves argenteas cum II aquariis, que volo imperpetuum remanere eisdem abbati et conventui in forma qua alia per me data & legata remanent priori & conventui dicte ecclesie mee Winton. Item, lego eidem abbati x marc' & cuilibet monacho ejusdem monasterii xx s. ut ipsi pro anima mea orent. Item, volo quod distribuantur cccc li. incarceratis, sive pro transgressionem, sive pro debito, in utroque computatorio London' in Newgate, Ludgate, Flete, Marefcalcia, Banco Regis, & in carceribus infra manerium meum in Suthwerk, pro liberatione eorundem per manus aliquorum virorum bone consencie quos executores mei voluerint eligere & nominare; ita quod quatuor eorundem executorum meorum in nominatione hujusmodi personarum quibus istam distributionem debuerunt facere sint concordēs. Item, volo quod distribuantur duo milia marcarum inter pauperes tenentes meos in comitatibus Hampshire, Wilts, Surr', Somers', Oxon', Barks, & Bucks. Et fiat ista distributio vel in pecuniis, vel in aliis rebus que magis videbuntur tendere ad utilitatem eorundem secundum formam in articulo proxime precedenti expressat' viz. per manus aliquorum virorum bone consencie juxta discretionem executorum meorum sic ut premittitur nominand'. Et quod ipsi habeant pro labore eorum illud quod dict' executoribus videbitur rationabile et conveniens. Item, lego fratribus predicatoribus London' xl. li. ut ipsi pro anima mea orent. Item, tribus aliis domibus & ordinibus mendicantium in

Compter.

eadem

eadem civitate, viz. cuilibet domui x. li. Item, lego cuilibet conventui fratrum mendicantium infra dioc' meam x. marc'. Item, lego domino meo regi Henrico tabulettum cum reliquiis qui vocatur Tablet de Bourbon, & unum ciphum de auro cum aquario qui erat illustrissimi principis recolendeque memorie patris sui, fact' de auro, per eundem principem in die Parasceves oblato, de quo ciphopho ipse solebat usualiter potare & ultimo potavit, supplicando & humillime intercedendo apud ejus serenitatem quatinus velit succurrere & subvenire executoribus meis in hiis que possunt tendere ad salutis anime mee prout sibi, ut Deus novit, semper fui fidelis, & affectans prosperitatem status sui, optansque & desiderans ea que possent tangere ad salutem sui in anima & in corpore. Item, lego Johanne uxori Edwardi Stradlyng milit. ii duodenas discorum, iii chargeours, xii falsaria, ii pelves cum ii aquariis, ii ollas potellers, & xii pecias de argento. Item, unum ciphum deauratum valoris x. li. Item, unum lectum de albo serico enbrondat' cum rosis, cum tapitis & cussinis eidem pertinent' & centum libras in auro. Item, lego Hans Nulles xl. li. Item, volo quod clerici capelle mee existentes in servicio meo tempore mortis mee, & ad locum sepulture mee corpus meum ducentes, habeant de regardo^u c. marcas inter eos dividendas, secundum discrecionem executorum meorum, attendendo promociones eorum & tempora quibus michi servierunt. Item, volo quod si pro aliqua solucione denario-

[†] The bishop's natural daughter. See hereafter.

[▪] Reward.

rum fact' ante dat' presencium, pro quibus eram obligatus, aliqua erat defalcacio facta veri debiti, quod fiat restitucio persone seu ejus executoribus cui talis defalcacio facta fuerit de tali summa sic defalcata; que quidem summa defalcacionis hujusmodi apparere poterit per libros compotorum thesauri de Wolvesey. Item, si aliquas denariorum summas recepi ab aliqua venacione facta infra chafeas, parcos, vel garennas meas, volo quod fiat restitutio de summa sic recepta in quantum legitime constare poterit de aliqua summa sic recepta. Item, volo quod debita mea si que fuerint ante omnia persolvantur. Item, quod si qui sint qui velint & possint juste conqueri de aliqua oppressione, seu aliquo malo per me eis injuste illato quod fiant eis restitucio & emenda, petendo veniam & misericordiam prout ipsi unan consequi volunt. Item, remitto dictis tenentibus meis quascumque denariorum summas quas ipsi, aut eorum aliquis, debeat michi in die obitus mei. Item, volo quod per discrecionem dict' executorum meorum distribuuntur duo milia librarum inter servitores meos domesticos ac familiares, habito respectu ad quantitatem temporis quo steterint in servicio meo, ad qualitatem suorum graduum & personarum, & ad eorum in me merita in casu quod eisdem executoribus meis ante obitum meum non declaravero, vel scriptis dimisero modum & formam distributionis hujusmodi faciende; volo tamen quod Hans Nulles sit contentus de eo quod sibi legatum est, & quod non comprehendatur quoad istum articulum inter alios servitores meos. Item, volo quod residuum bonorum meorum

meorum non legatorum juxta discreciones & consciencias dict' executorum meorum disponatur & convertatur in opera caritatis & in pios usus, utpote in relevandis pauperibus domibus religiosorum sive religiosarum ere alieno oppressis, in maritandis puellis pauperibus, in succurrendo pauperibus egestatem & necessitatem evidentem patientibus, & in alia similia opera pietatis, prout ipsi crediderint saluti anime mee magis posse expedire. Hujus autem testamenti mei ac ultime voluntatis ordino & constituo reverendum in Christo Patrem Dominum Cardinalem & Archiepiscopum Eboracen.^x nepotem meum^y Marchionem Dorset, Fratrem Ricardum Vyell priorem ecclesie de Witham^z ordinis Cartusien. Magistrum Stephanum Wilton archidiaconum Winton cancellarium meum, Ricardum Waller, armigerum, magistrum hospitii mei, Willielmum Whaplode fenescallum terrarum episcopatus mei Willielm' Mareys thesaurarium meum de Wolveseye, Will'm Toly, & Will'm Port; rogans eos cum omni sinceritate cordi atq' exhortans in visceribus caritatis, quatinus in exequendo & adimplendo istum testamentum meum & hanc ultimam voluntatem meam fidelitatem, & diligenciam adhibeant quam sibi in casu simili adhiberi & prestari vellent, & prout velint.

^x John Kemp, 1425—1452.

^y Edmund third son of John Beaufort, son of John of Gaunt, created marquis of Dorset, 21 Hen. VI. slain at St. Albans, 1455, see before, p. 211. He married Eleanor second daughter of Beauchamp earl of Warwick, by whom he had four sons and seven daughters. She died 1467. Sandford, p. 331, 332.

^z In Selwood, c. Somerset; see before, p. 218. note^c.

ante tribunal tremendi judicis in extremo examine respondere. Et lego cuilibet dictorum executorum meorum onus executionis hujus testamenti mei, & administracionis bonorum meorum in se assumenti pro labore suo, videlicet, dicto Reverendissimo Patri ducentas libras, et unum ciphum aureum valoris quadraginta librarum, & dicto nepoti meo marchioni ducentas libras & unum ciphum aureum valoris XL librarum, & unicuique aliorum executorum meorum predictum centum libras. In cujus rei testimonium hoc testamentum meum sub sigillo armorum meorum clausi atque signavi. Dat. in palacio meo de Wolvefeye, vicesimo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini millesimo cccc^{mo} XLVI^o.

CODICILLUS PRIMUS.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. Ego Henricus miseratione divina Cardinalis de Anglia, ac Episcopus Winton, post testamentum meum scriptum et sigillo meo xx die Januarii, anno Domini Mill. cccc^o. XLVI^o. signatum, altissimi gracia mediante, sciens me compotem mentis, Volendo ultra ea que continentur in eodem testamento aliqua ad salutem anime mee de residuo bonorum meorum in testamento meo non legatorum certo modo disponere, que non occurrebant menti dum testamentum meum hujusmodi conficeretur, facio hunc presentem Codicillum hujusmodi voluntatis mee dispositionem in se distincte continentem. Et volo quod ea que continentur in isto eodem codicillo meo ejusdem sint momenti,

momenti, vigoris, et efficacie, ac si in dicto testamento meo conscripta & comprehensa essent, & nichilominus quod ibidem testamentum meum quoad omnia & singula que in eo continentur suum roborem retinere & fortiri intelligatur, preterquam in hiis que per me signantur, et in speciale et per terminos expressos in hoc codicillo forsan mutari continget; in quo casu intencionis mee est, & volo quod stet terminis & verbis hujus codicille & non testamenti mei supradicti, et quod voluntas mea quantum ad hoc observetur secundum formam hic insertam et expressatam. Itaque in primis lego priori et conventui ecclesie Christi Cant' mille libras, de qua summa volo quod v^c marc. convertantur et applicentur ad solutionem faciend' pro manerio & dominio de Bekebourne prope Cantuar' et reliqua pars dicte summe mille li. ad fabricam ejusdem ecclesie. Ita tamen quod quidem prior et conventus ordinent & faciant securitatem executoribus meis in dicto testamento meo nominatis quod singulis diebus imperpetuum facient tres missas celebrari pro anima mea per tres monachos ejusdem ecclesie secundum formam illarum trium missarum que continuis diebus imperpetuum celebrabunt pro anima mea in ecclesia mea Winton in dicto testamento meo expressatam, et obitum meum singulis annis imperpetuum solempniter observabunt. Item, lego ad opus et fabricam ecclesie Lincoln' cc li. ita tamen quod decanus & canonici ejusdem ecclesie diem obitus mei singulis annis imperpetuum observari promittant, et pro anima mea eodem die missam de requiem celebrent solempnem,

lemptem, et nocte precedente vigilias mortuorum exequantur solempniter & sicut consueverunt facere pro fundatoribus ejusdem ecclesie, dando securitatem executoribus meis supradictis pro se & successoribus suis de hoc debite faciendo. Item, lego domino meo Regi discum sive plattam meam auream pro spicebus, & ciphum meum aureum enamellatum per totum cum ymaginibus, cum uno aquario ejusdem operis eidem cipho pertinente.

Item, cum alia certa jocalia et vasa aurea & argentea per dominum meum regem et officiales suos autoritate sua ac parlamenti sui in ea parte utentes anno regni sui secundo michi impignorata fuerunt pro certis pecuniarum summis^a extendentibus se ad estimacionem & valorem eorundum pignorum, sibi ad suam, & dominorum de suo concilio instantiam mutuo per me concessis, sub ea viz. condicione quod si de eisdem summis non fieret michi plenaria solucio in termino seu terminis hinc inde concordat' quod extunc

^a The Bishop lent the King at one time *pour l'exploit de v're present voyage vers les parties de France & Normandie a v're tres grande besoigne et necessite & pur l'aise de v're pouvre communalte de Engleterre*, £. 14,000; and £. 8306. 18s. 8d. was then due *a sa auncien creance a vous fait, come piert par vos honurables letters patentz a luy ent faitz, et a vos ditz Communes ministres*, say the Commons in their petition, 9 Hen. V. 1414. desiring to have it confirmed, and the letters patents inrolled in parliament. For the £. 14,000. the King made over, in the fifth year of his reign, the duties and customs on certain imports at Southampton; and when the bishop had reimbursd himself to the amount of £. 8306. 18s. 8d. he lent the King another £. 14000. making in all £. 22306. 18s. 8d. for which the said customs were again mortgaged to him, and the cocket of the said port and its dependencies; which grant was confirmed in the above parliament. Rot. Parl. vol. IV. p. 132—135. But a good deal of the loan remained unpaid at the time of the bishops death, as appears by this codicil. The King redeemed, 1432, the *sword of Spain*, and other jewels, which had been pledged to the Cardinal for £. 493. 6s. 8d. Rymer, X. 502.

bene

bene liceret michi eisdem jocalibus & vasis uti & gaudere tamquam propriis ita ut eadem bona de natura pignorum transfirent in meram naturam proprietatis mee & mea essent & remanerent, prout in literis regiis et indenturis inde confectis plenius liquere poterit; Nichilominus quamquam hec ita sint, & quod ipsa jocalia et vasa pro non observacione dicte condicionis ex parte Domini Regis, et non solucione dictarum summarum jure optimo mea sint, volo tamen quod de illis eisdem jocalibus & vasis omnia illa que in manibus meis tempore obitus mei remanserint Dominus Rex si serenitati sue placuerit habeat, dum tamen solvat dict' executoribus meis omnes illas summas pecuniarum pro quibus prius impignorata fuerant; except' tabuletto de Burbon & illo cippo & aquario aureo fact' per Dominum Regem pie memorie de auro in die Parasceves oblato, de quibus est facta mencio in dicto testamento meo, que volo clare remanere Domino meo Regi tanquam sibi legata per vim dicti testamenti mei sine aliqua solucione pecuniarum pro eisdem fienda. Et volo quod pro solucione facienda pro dictis olim pignoribus concedatur Domino Regi per eosdem executores meos spacium unius anni, & si infra idem tempus vel in fine ejusdem non fiat ista solucio, quod tunc vere liceat executoribus meis de eisdem rebus ad salutem anime mee disponere sicut de ceteris bonis meis. Item, quamvis satis esset expediens in omni actu predicti testamenti mei, necnon hujus codicilli executionem concernente omnes executores meos simul presentes fieri, cum tamen posset contingere quod non omnes

X x

semper

semper in hujusmodi actu perficiendo propter alias eorum occupationes & impedimenta simul convenire possent; volo quod ex eisdem executoribus meis saltem quinque in omni actu executionis hujusmodi sint concordēs sine quibus ad omne minus in unum consentientibus nichil fiat quod de jure effectum aut vim executionis consequi possit. Item, volo quod disponatur per executores meos ut a die obitus mei usque ad finem unius anni integri, omnes servitores familiares mei teneant se simul, commorentur, & cohabitent in aliquo loco et hospicio honesto & congruo per executores meos ordinando; Et quod per executores ipsos provideatur omnibus eisdem servitoribus familiaribus meis in hospicio hujusmodi stare & simul expectare volentibus, unicuique viz. secundum statum suum competenter et honeste tam in esculentis & poculentis quam in vadiis^b et ceteris rebus, secundum formam & regulam ordinariam in domo mea consuetam & per me hactenus observatam. Item, lego rectori & confratribus domus de Ashrigge ad fabricam novi operis dicte domus c li.; dum tamen securitatem executoribus meis faciant ad observand' ea pro anima mea que alias a me erant ordinata et eis declarata, necnon per eosdem michi concessa. Item, lego abbati & conventui de Hyda juxta Winton ad reparacionem ecclesie ejusdem cc li. dummodo singulis annis imperpetuum ipsi teneant & observent diem obitus mei, & de hoc solempniter faciendo securitatem executoribus meis faciant pro se et successoribus suis. Item, lego servitori meo antiquo Ricardo Petteworth c li. ut ipse pro ani-

^b Wages.

ma mea oret. In quorum premifforum testimonium hunc presentem codicillum meum signeto meo signavi. Dat' in palacio meo de Wolveseye vii^{mo} die mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo cccc^{mo} XLVII^{mo}.

CODICILLUS SECUNDUS.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. Ego Henricus miseratione divina Cardinalis de Anglia ac Episcopus Winton, post testamentum meum scriptum & sigillo meo xx^o die Januarii, anno Domini millesimo cccc^{mo} XLVI^{to}. signatum, & quendam codicillum de post per me vii^o die mensis Aprilis, anno Domini millesimo cccc^{mo} XLVII^o editum, sciens etiam nunc sicut tunc me, gratie Altissimo, compotem mentis mee, volensque ultra ea que continentur in eisdem testamento meo & codicillo aliqua disponere de residuo bonorum meorum in dict' testamento & codicillo non legatorum specialiter nec dispositorum, facio jam nunc & condo hunc presentem codicillum meum ultimam voluntatem meam quoad que in eodem distribuuntur distincte continentem, decernens quod ea que in isto eodem codicillo meo distribuuntur ejusdem sint roboris et efficacie ac si in dicto testamento meo conscripta seu comprehensa fuissent. Et quod quatenus presens dispositio mea in hoc codicillo contenta obviat siue discordat aliquibus in dict' testamento meo & codicillo meis descriptis, illa que in presenti codicillo meo continentur forciantur & habeant effectum et vigorem, & quod nichilomi-

nus dict' testament' & codicillus quoad omnia alia & singula que in eisdem continentur sint & maneant rata atque firma. In primis igitur in illo priori codicillo meo disposuero quantum ad certa jocalia & vasa aurea & argentea per Dominum meum Regem & officiales suos autoritate sua ac parlamenti sui in ea parte utentes, anno secundo regni sui impignorata pro certis pecuniarum summis per me tunc mutuatis ad estimationem & valorem eorundem pignorum se extendentibus, que quidem jocalia atque vasa postea ratione non solucionis dict' pecuniarum in termino hinc inde concordat' ex speciali concessione & concordia dicti Domini mei Regis per literas suas patentes expressis in proprietatem meam transierunt, quod hujusmodi non solucione non obstant, et eo quod dicta jocalia & vasa sic in proprietatem meam transierunt, & jure optimo mea facta sint, prefatus Dominus meus Rex omnia illa que de eisdem tempore obitus mei in manibus meis remanserunt si sibi placeret haberet; dum tamen prius solveret executoribus meis omnes illas pecuniarum summas pro quibus impignorata fuerunt. Jam tamen reminiscens illorum notabilium & insignium collegiorum; viz. Beate Marie de Eton juxta Windesfor, & Sancti Nicolai Cantabrigg', per dictum Dominum meum Regem ex singulari & precipua sua devocione ad divini cultus augmentum catholiceque fidei exaltacionem sancte ac salubriter fundatorum, desiderans que prosalute anime mee de gracia ipsius Domini mei Regis ejusque benevolencia & assensu concurrentibus particeps fieri oracionum & aliorum omnium suffragiorum

fragiorum ac pietatis operum in dictis suis collegiis Deo offerendis, & specialiter quod singulis diebus ab eo qui officium alte & principisse in quolibet dict' collegiorum celebraturus est, exceptis majoribus duplicibus festis ac parasceves, ab Sabbato Sancte Pasche dicatur pro me & pro salute anime mee una specialis collecta, & quod in utroque dictorum collegiorum singulis annis imperpetuum commemoretur & observetur solempniter dies anniversarius obitus mei, cum missa de requiem, & cum exequiis mortuorum, die immediate precedente. Et cum premissis confidens & humillime supplicans eidem Domino meo regi quatinus dignetur & velit exhibere se favorabilem & graciosum executoribus dicti testamenti mei, & eosdem in executione ultime mee voluntatis supportare atque defendere, lego atque dispono utrique dictorum collegiorum summam mille librarum recipiend' & deducend' de illa majori summa per dictum dominum meum Regem persolvend' prefatis executoribus meis pro jocalibus & vasis supradict' serenitate sue rehabend' secundum modum & formam in dicto priore codicillo meo contento expressat' : Quas quidem summas, sic ut prefertur prefatis collegiis dispositas, converti volo in utilitates eorundem collegiorum, tales videlicet que servicium eximiam circumspectionem dicti domini mei regis videbuntur magis opportune. Item, lego Domine mee Regine lectum blodium de panno aureo de Damasco que pendeat in camera illa in manerio meo de Waltham^e, in qua eadem Domina mea Regina cu-

^e A stately palace of the bishops of Winchester, S. of Winchester, demolished during the civil wars. Wykeham died here 1404. All its remains consist of the West side of the hall, and a South West tower.

babat illo tempore quo fuit in dicto manerio, una cum tribus tapetis d'arras in eadem camera tunc pendentibus.

Item, lego atque remitto domino de Tiptoft^a illas cccxxxiii li. vi s. viii d. in quibus idem dominus de Tiptoft per suum scriptum obligatorium michi tenetur et obligatur. Item, simili modo lego et remitto Willielmo Stafford totum illud in quo ipse per literas suas obligatorias que sunt de summa cc li. michi tenetur et obligatur: ita tamen et non aliter, quod idem Willielmus per literas suas sufficientes & legitimas in ea parte conficiend^o acquietet tam executores meos quam etiam magistrum Thomam Forest, magistrum sive custodem hospitalis Sancte Crucis juxta Winton, & confratres ejusdem de summa xl li. in quibus sibi teneor ratione cujusdam annuitatis xx li. sibi pro feodo suo concess^e, una cum facultate distringendo pro eisdem in manerio de Heynstrigge^e dict^o hospitali nunc appropriat. Item, lego Johanni bastardo^f de Somers^et cccc li. cum certa quantitate vasorum argenteorum secundum discrecionem dictorum executorum meorum eidem assignand. Item, lego simili modo Willielmo^g Swynford nepoti meo cccc li. cum certa quantitate vasorum sibi assignand.

^a John Tiptoft, second Lord Tiptoft, succeeded his father beforementioned, p. 205. note ^e, and was beheaded on Towerhill, and buried in Blackfriars, London, 1470. He was the patron of Caxton, and one of the revivers of learning in England, Dugd. Bar. II. 41.

^e Henstridge, c. Somers^et.

^f Perhaps John of Gaunt's eldest son by Catherine Swinford, who was born a bastard, though legitimated by act of parliament, 20 Ric. II.

^g Q. Some grandson of Catharine, the bishop's mother, by her first husband.

nand' secundum discrecionem eorundem executorum meorum. Item, lego Thome Burneby scutifero familiari Domine mee Regine xx li. & unum ciphum de argento deaurato secundum eorundem executorum meorum discrecionem sibi liberand. Item, lego Edwardo Stradling^h militi certum porcionem vasorum argenteorum juxta disposicionem dict' executorum meorum sibi liberand' & tradend'. Item, lego Johanni Yend seniori, xii discos argenteos per discrecionem executorum meorum limitand. In quorum omnium premissorum fidem & testimonium huic presenti codicillo meo signetum meum est appensum. Dat. in palacio meo de Wolveseyeⁱ, nono die mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo cccc^{mo} XLVII^o.

Commissio ad proband' dictum testamentum & codicillos
11 die mensis Septembris, 1447.

Registr. Stafford & Kemp, fol. iii. a. b. 112. a. b. 113. a. b.
in the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

^h Who had married the Bishop's natural daughter; see before, p. 329, note ^q, and p. 343.

ⁱ Wolvesey-house (or castle, as Bp. Pontifara styles it, 1300.) built by Bp. Blois about 1138, was in Camden's time very spacious, and surrounded with many towers; but being demolisht in the civil wars, Bp. Morley built a handsome house near it, in which he included its chapel. Its ruins are extensive and magnificent. Warton's Description of Winchester, p. 82.

Henry Beaufort, second son of John of Gaunt, studied first at Peterhouse, Cambridge; afterwards at Oxford, of which latter university he was chancellor, 1399; but he compleated his studies at Aix le Chapelle. He was prebend of Thame and Bokingham in Lincolnshire diocese, consecrated bishop of Lincoln, 1397, when very young, and seven years after, on the death of Wykeham, translated to Winchester 1404. 4 Hen. VI. He assisted at the council of Constance, 1417, and June 23, 1426, was created Cardinal of St. Eusebius^k, by Pope Martin V. who appointed him his legate, or rather general of his forces against Bohemia^l, which he invaded 1429, with 4000 men, raised by the contributions of the English clergy, and who under him served in France before, on the loss of the battle of Patay. In the decline of life he applied himself sedulously to the care of his diocese, and, among other acts of munificence, founded near St. Cross's hospital, another, for a master, two chaplains, thirty-five poor men, and three nurses; by the name of "the almshouse of noble poverty," whose annual revenue amounted to £. 188. He was four times Chancellor of England, 1404, 1414, 1417, 1424; and in 1417 undertook a voyage to the Holy Land. He died April 11, 1447, Rapin says^m, in despair, that his riches could not

^k Godwin de præf. ed. Rich. p. 231. n. See an attempt to deprive him of his bishopric of Winchester on this promotion, 1431. Rymer, X. 1497.

^l See the Cardinal's petition to the King, for leave to levy and carry over these troops, and the King's answer, the Cardinal's Commission, &c. 1429. 1431. Rymer, X. 419—427. 491.

^m V. 357.

exempt

exempt him from death. Shakspeare has beautifully improved the thought^m. He lies buried under a noble monument in the presbytery, behind the high altar of his cathedral. His figure in his Cardinal's habit lies on an altartomb, on the verge of which remained of his epitaph, in bishop Godwin's time only these words: *Tribularer si nescirem misericordias tuas*. He was a prelate of excessive frugality, whereby he amassed so much wealth, that when Henry V. a little before his death, proposed to convert the revenues of the clergy into supplies for his foreign wars, the bishop his uncle lent him £. 20,000. out of his own coffers, on the security of the crown jewels. The influence which his wealth gave him, and a good share of political prudence, soon gave him an ascendancy over his nephew the Duke of Gloucester, Protector in the absence of the Duke of Bedford. The Duke of Gloucester came at last to an open rupture with him, and brought him to a trial, in which he was acquitted, but the Great Seal taken from him. As Henry VI grew up he gained great authority over him, and obtained several pardons, 1437, and 1442. He had just turned the tables on his rival the Duke of Gloucester, who was found dead in his bed at Bury a month before the bishop died. In his youth-

^m "If thou beest Death, I'll give thee England's treasure,

"Enough to purchase such another Island,

"So thou wilt let me live, and feel no pain."

Second Part of Hen. VI. Act iii. Sc. ult.

ful days, before he took orders, he had by Alice daughter of Richard Earl of Arundel, sister of the Abp. of Canterbury, a daughter Jane, whom he married to Sir Edward Stradling, Knt. of Glamorganshire. It is remarkable of this bishop that he, as well as his immediate predecessor and successor in this see, held the episcopal dignity longer than any other of our prelatesⁿ, except Thomas Bouchier Abp. of Canterbury.

Godwin, ed. Rich. p. 231. 296. Sandford, p. 260. See also Rymer, X. 419, 420, &c. 497. 516.

ⁿ His immediate predecessor Wyckham enjoyed the see of Winchester, from 1365 to 1405; the Cardinal, from 1405 to 1447; and his successor Wainfleet, from 1447 to 1486; making 121 years; and each of them about 40. If we add the time that Beaufort held Lincoln, he will have been a bishop 50 years.

KING

KING EDWARD IV.

BY the following extracts, communicated by Dr. Ducarel from the Registers at Lambeth, it clearly appears this king had made a will; but where it is now deposited is unknown. Probably it was intentionally destroyed during the usurpation of his brother Richard III.

Sequestracio bonor' Regis Edwardi IIII^{ti}.

Anno Dñi millesimo cccc^{mo} octuagesimo tercio, indiccoe prima, pontificatus S. in Xpo patris et Dñi Dñi Sixti divina providencia Pape quarti anno xii^{mo} mensis Maii die vii^{mo}, infra domum^a solite habitacois magnifice preclareque Dñe Domine Cecilie Ducisse Ebor' infra poch' Sçi Petri juxta Powliswharf civitatis London' situat'; Presentibus ibidem Reverendissimo in Xpo Patre & Dño Thoma^b Dei grā Ebor' Archiepo, Reverendisq; Patribus Thoma^c London', Willmo^d Winton', Roberto^e Bathonien' & Wellen', Joñe^f Wigorn', Edwardo^g Cicestren', Joñe^h Lincoln', Joñeⁱ Elien', & Edmundo^k Roffen' eadem grā Epis, ac magnificis p̄potentibusq; dñis Riço

^a No mention of this house in Stowe.

^b Thomas Rotheram, 1480—1501.

^c Thomas Kemp, 1448—1489.

^d William Wainfleet, 1447—1486.

^e Robert Stillington, 1465—1491. He was chancellor of England from 1465 to 1473.

^f John Alcock, 1476—1486. He was chancellor 1473 and 1486.

^g Edward Story, 1477—1504.

^h John Ruffel, 1480—1495.

ⁱ John Morton, 1478—1486.

^k Edmund Audley, 1480—1492.

Duce Gloucest'r, Henrico¹ Duce Buk', Willmo^m Comite Arundell, Will^o Hastyngs^a dno de Hastyngs, Tho' Stanley^o dno de Stanley, & aliis pceribus regni qmplurib'; Reverendissimus in Xpo Pater & Dñs Dñs Thomas Dei gracia tit' sc'i Curaci^p in Thermis sacrosce Romane eccleie p'sbit' Cardinalis^q, Cant' Archiep's, tocius Anglie Primas & Apostolice sedis Legatus, post obitu felicitis memorie Edwardi quarti nup Regis Anglie & Francie, ac dñi Hibnie, pro eo, & ex eo, qd executores in suo testamento nōiati onus execuōis ejusdē seu administra- cionē bonor' dicti defuncti in se assumere distulerunt; et ne a quoqm illicite distrahant' aut consumant', & ex aliis legitimis causis ipm ad tunc movent', virtute prerogative sue, & eccleie sue Cant', omnia & singula bona & jocalia ejusdem dñi nuper Regis legitime se- questravit, ac custodia hmoi sequestr' in omnib' & singulis jocalib' predict' int' posit', dilect' filiis Willmo Dawbeney, Riço Laurence, & Roberto Forster, in forma juris commiss'. Et deinde tunc ibm idem Reverendissimus in Xpo pater Cardinalis & Archiep's Cant', ad quem, virtute prerogative sue & eccleie sue Cant' p'dict', mortuo p'fat' Rege, custodia sigillor' quorumcumq' ejusdem nuper Regis notor' p'tinere dinoscit', Sigillum magnū, Sigillū privatū, & Signetū ad p'fat' Regē dum vivebat p'tinent', ad manus suas recepit, & penes se custodivit.

Commissio

¹ Henry Stafford duke of Buckingham, beheaded at Salisbury by Richard III. whom he had set up.

^a William Fitz-Alan, eighth earl of Arundel, died 3 Hen. VII.

^b William Lord Hastings, beheaded by Richard III. prior to his usurpa- tion, and buried at Windsor, near Edward IV.

^c Created earl of Derby, 1 Hen. VII.

^d Cyriaci.

^e Thomas Bouchier, 1454—1486.

^f It is very remarkable that the next instrument to this sequestration, in the Lambeth Register, and immediately preceding the following commission for paying the expences of the king's funeral, contains the following summons of

Commissio p Funeralib' Regis solvend'.

Thomas miseraçõe divina, &c. Reverendissimo consrri nro Thome Dei grã Ebor' Archiep'o, et venerabilibus fratribus nris Johi Lync', Edwardo Cycestren', et Johi Elien', eadẽ grã Episcopis; necnon dilect' filiis Dñis Will' Hastynges Dño de Hastynges, Thome Stanley Dño de Stanley, ac Thome Montgomery militi, executoribus in testamento et ultima voluntate felicitis memorie Ed-

of Edward V. for calling a parliament on the 25th day of June then next following; which summons, though foreign to the purpose, it is apprehended will be acceptable, as it is not known to have ever yet appeared in print.

Breve pro Parlamento.

Edwardus, Dei gratia, Rex Anglie & Francie, & Dn's Hib'nie, venerabili in Christo Patri Thome eadem gratia Archiep'o Cantuar' totius Anglie Primati, Salutem. Quia, de avilamento & assensu consilii nostri pro quibusdam arduis & urgentibus negociis, nos, statum & defensionem Regni nostri Anglie ac ecclesie Anglicane concernentibus, quoddam Parliamentum nostrum apud Westm' vicesimo quinto die Junii prox' futur' teneri ordinavimus, & ibidem, vobiscum, ac cum ceteris prelatiis, magnatibus, & proceribus dicti Regni nostri colloquium habere & tractatum; vobis, in fide & dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter injungendo mandamus, quod, consideratis dictorum negotiorum arduitate, et periculis imminentibus, cessante excusatione quacunque, dict' die & loco personaliter interfiris, nobiscum, ac cum prelatiis, magnatibus, & proceribus predictis, super dict' negociis tractatur' vestrumque consilium impensur'. Et hoc, sicut nos & honorem nostram ac salvationem & defensionem Regni & Ecclesie predictor' expeditionemque dictorum negotior' diligit', nullatenus omittatis. Premunientes Priorem & Capitulum Eccl'ie vestre Cantuar', ac Archidiaconos totumque Clerum vestre Dioc', quod iidem Prior & Archidiaconi in propriis personis, ac dictum Capitulum per unum, idemque Clerus per duos procuratores idoneos plenam & sufficientem potestatem ab ipsis Capitulo & Clero divisim habentes, p'dict' die & loco personaliter interfint, ad consenciend' hiis que tunc ibidem de communi consilio d'ci Regni nostri, divina favente clemencia, contigerit ordinari. T. meipso apud Westm' XIII die Maii, Anno Regni nostri primo.

Registr' Morton, Dene, Bouchier & Courtney, fol. 175. b.

wardi quarti nuper Regis Anglie et Francie, ut asseritur, nominat',
 Saltm in omi Salvator'. Cum nos omnia & singla bona prefati
 nuper Regis ubicunq' infra provinciã nram Cantuar' ac in quorum-
 cunq' manibus existent', pro eo, & ex eo, qd vos onus execucionis
 testamenti ejusde in vos assumere distulistis, prout differt' in p'sent', &
 ne a quoqm illicite distraherentur aut consumantur, exq' aliis legitimis
 causis nos in ea pte moventibus, legitime sequestraverimus. Ex
 pte tamen v'ra nobis extunc intimatũ, qd expense funerales con-
 suete & omnino de jure in hoc casu requisit', que ad estimacõem
 mccccclxxxvi lib' xvii sol' ii den' se extendunt, super cujus
 estimacionis veritate a vobis plene instructi sumus, nondum sunt
 solute, nec de illis haftenus sint aut est que primo & principa-
 lit' solvi deberent aliqualit' satisfact'. Ne persone quib' debetur
 satisfaccõĩ hmõĩ debitam expectarent soluõem aut quicquam circa
 soluõem hmõĩ di . . . am foret absq' auctoritate nostra quomodolibet
 attemptatũ, nobis supplicari fecist', ut bona ipsius defuncti in esti-
 macõe predict' constantia & p' appreciatores nros juratos primitus
 juste appreciatos propterea vendicõĩ trader', & cũ pecunia ex vendi-
 cõe hmõĩ proveniente soluõem facere expensarũ funeralium pre-
 dict' libere possit, sequestracõe nra p'dict' non obstan'; vobis plenã,
 tenore presenciũ, committimus potestatem. Dat' sub sigillo Archie-
 patus nri in manio nro de Knoll, xxiiii die mensis Maii, A. D.
 mccccclxxxiii, & nre transl' anno xxix.

Registr. Morton, Dene, Bouchier, and Courtney, fol. 175.
 a. b. in the Archiepiscopal Registry at Lambeth.

Edward

Edward IV. died of a quartane ague, at his palace of Westminster, on the 9th of April, A. D. 1483, in the forty-second year of his age, and twenty-second of his reign, just on the eve of a war with France; and lies buried at Windsor, in the new chapel he had there founded, where his magnificent monument of brass, gilt, (engraven in Sandford, p. 413.) remains entire to this day.

An imperfect account of his funeral is printed in the *Archæologia*, vol. I. p. 348.

ELIZABETH

ELIZABETH WIFE OF EDWARD IV.

IN Dei nomine, Amen. The xth daie of Aprill, the
yere of our Lord Gode MCCCCLXXXII. I Elifabeth
by the grace of God Quene of England, late wif to
the most victorouse Prince of blessed memorie Edward
the Fourth, being of hole mynde, seying the worlde
so traunfitorie, and no creature certayne whanne they
shall departe frome hence, havynge Almyghty Gode
freshe in mynde, in whome is all mercy and grace, be-
queith my soule into his handes, beseechyng him, of
the same mercy, to accept it graciously, and oure blessed
Lady Quene of comforte, and all the holy company of
hevyn, to be good meanes for me. It'm, I bequeith my
body to be buried with the bodie of my Lord at Windeffore,
according to the will of my faide Lorde and myne, with-
out pompes entreing or costlie expensis donne thereabout.
It'm, where I have no wordely goodes to do the Quene's
Grace, my dereft doughter, a pleaser with, nether to re-
ward any of my children, according to my hart and mynde,
I besech Almyghty Gode to blisse here Grace, with all her
noble issue, and with as good hart and mynde as is to me
possible, I geve her Grace my blessing, and all the forsaide
my children. It'm, I will that suche smale stufe and
goodes that I have be disposed truly in the contentac'on of
my

my dettes and for the helth of my fowle, as farre as they will extende. It'm, yf any of my bloode wille any of my saide stufe or goodes to me perteyning, I will that they have the prefermente before any other. And of this my present testament I make and ordeyne myne Executores, that is to sey, John Ingilby, Priour of the Chartour-house of Shene, William Sutton and Thomas Brente, Doctors. And I besech my said dereft doughter, the Quene's grace, and my sone Thomas, Marques Dorsett, to putte there good willes and help for the performans of this my testamente. In witnesse wherof, to this my present testament I have sett my seale, these witneses, John Abbot of the monastry of Sainte Saviour of Bermondesley, and Benedictus Cun, Doctor of Fysyk. Yeven the day and yere abovesaid.

Extracted from the Registry of the Prerogative Court of
Canterbury.

Doggett. 9. fol. 74. a.

Henry Stevens,
George Gostling, jun^r. } Deputy Registers.
John Grene,

Z z

EDWARD

EDWARD IV. soon after his coronation, proposed a marriage with a daughter of Lewis duke of Savoy, sister to the Queen of France, for which purpose the earl of Warwick was sent to France. In the mean time, the King hunting in Wickfield forest, and coming to the manor of Grafton, in Northamptonshire, fell passionately in love with Elizabeth, widow of Sir John Grey of Groby, and daughter of Sir Richard Woodvile, Knt. afterwards created Earl Rivers, by Jaquetta, relict of John Duke of Bedford, and daughter of Peter of Luxemburg, Earl of St. Paul. He was married to her at the above manor, May 1, 1464; and on the 26th of May, in the year following, she was solemnly crowned at Westminster. She was his wife near 19 years; during which her father and fourth brother were beheaded in his cause, by the Northamptonshire men, 1468, and herself forced to take sanctuary at Westminster, 1470, where her eldest son Edward was born. After her husband's death, her elder brother, Anthony^a, and her son by her first husband,

^a The following abstract of his will is from Dugd. Bar. II. p. 233. made 23 June, 1483. in Sherif Hutton castle, Yorkshire, not long before his execution: "He bequeathed his heart to be carried to our Lady of Pue, adjoining to St. Stephen's College, Westminster, there to be buried, by the advice of the dean and his brethren; and in case he should die south of Trent to be also buried before our Lady of Pue aforesaid: appointing that all the lands which were his father's should remain to his right heirs, with his cup of gold of Columbine; and that such lands as were the Lady Scales, his first wife, should come to his brother, Sir Edward Wydvill, and to his heirs male, and for lack of such heirs male unto the right heirs of his father; but he to whom it should so come, before he took possession thereof,

being beheaded at Pontefract by Richard, she took refuge a second time at Westminster, which she quitted not till after Richard III's death. Henry VII. having seized on all her possessions, she retired to Bermondsey abbey, where she soon after died, and was buried near her husband Edward. She obtained his licence, in the 6th year of his reign, to complete the foundation of Queen's College, Cambridge, begun by Henry VI's Queen. Sandford, p. 407.

By her first husband, who was slain in the battle of St. Alban's, 39 Hen. VI. she had issue, 1. Sir Thomas Grey, created by Edward IV. in the eleventh year of his reign, earl of Huntingdon, and four years after marquis of Dorset. He fled from Richard III's tyranny to the Duke of Richmond, and died 17 Hen. VII. 2. Richard, beheaded as above^b.

By the King she was mother of, 1. Edward, born 1470, proclaimed King, and murdered with his brother. 2. Richard duke of York, born 1474, married to Anne only daughter of John Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk. 3. George, Duke of Bedford, died an infant. 4. Elizabeth, born 1466, married to Henry VII. 5. Cecily, married 1st, to John Lord Viscount Welles, son of Margaret Beauchamp,

to deduct 500 marks, to be employed for the souls of the said Lady Scales, and Thomas her brother, and the souls of all the Scale's blood, in helping and refreshing hospitals, and other deeds charitable. Also to find a priest one year at our Lady of Pue, to pray for the souls of those brothers and all Christian souls. Likewise to find another priest to sing at the chapel of of the Rodes in Greenwich, to pray for his own soul, and all Christian souls. Farther directing, that all his apparell for his body and horse-harness should be sold, and with the money thereof shirts and smocks for poor folk to be bought."

^b Dugd. Bar. II. 719, 720.

dutcheſs of Somerſet, (mother of Margaret Beaufort, counteſs of Richmond, mother of Henry VII.) by her ſecond huſband Lionel Lord Welles; and he dying 1498, leaving by her one daughter, Anne ^c, ſhe was married, 2dly, to Kyme of Lincolnſhire, and buried at Quarrera, in the Iſle of Wight. 6. Anne, married to Thomas Howard third Duke of Norfolk, and buried at Framlingham, having had one ſon, who died young, and was buried, at Lambeth ^d. 7. Bridget, born at Eltham, 1480, became a nun at Dartford, where ſhe died about 1517 ^e. 8. Mary, died at Greenwich, 1482, buried at Windſor. 9. Margaret, born 1472, died the ſame year, buried at Weſtminſter, on the north ſide of the Confeſſor, where a ſmall altar tomb remains, with part of the epitaph given by Sandford. 10. Catherine, married to William Courtney earl of Devon, died and was buried at Tiverton, where ſhe has a monument, with her effigies, on the ſide of the altar ^f. Sandford, p. 415—420.

^c Dugd. Bar. II. 13.

^d Ibid. II. 274.

^e Ibid. I. 642.

^f See mention of her in the wardrobe-account, in Mr. Walpole's *Historic Doubts*, p. 67.

THE unfortunate EDWARD V. was barely proclaimed King when he was murdered by his usurping uncle RICHARD III *. who, after a turbulent reign of two years and two months, came to a deserved end in Bosworth field.

The will of HENRY VII. having been printed at length, with a judicious preface and appendix, by Thomas Astle, Esq. F. R. and A. S. S. 1775, 4to. it would be unnecessary to reprint it here. We shall therefore close the present series with the will of Margaret Countess of Richmond, mother of Henry VII.

* It is not generally known that, in July 1483, King Richard III. with his Queen and their attendants, were received and entertained at Oxford by Wainfleet, the founder of Magdalen College, as appears from the register books of that college. See Wood's *Historia & Antiquitates Oxon.* L. P. 233.

MARGARATE COUNTESS OF RICHMOND.

IN the name of ALMIGHTY GOD, Amen. We Margarete Countes of Richmond and Derby, Moder to the most excellent Prince King Henry the VIIth, by the g'ce of GOD King of Englonde and of Fraunce, and Lorde of Irland, our most dere Son, have called to our remembrance the unstabilnesse of this transitory worlde, and that ev'ry creatur here lyving is mortall, and the tyme and place of deth to ev'y creatur uncerteyn. And also calling to o'r remembrance the great rewards of eternall lif that ev'y Cristen creatur' in stedfast faith of holy church shal have for their goode deeds doon by theym in their present lif, We therefore beyng of hole and goode mynde, &c. the vi day of Juyn, the yere of our LORD GOD a thousand five hundreth and eight, and in the xxiii yere of the reigne of our faide most dere son the King, make, ordeyn, and declare, our testament and last will, in man' and forme folowing, that is to saye, First, we gif and bequeth our soule to Almighty GOD, to o'r blissed Lady Seynt Mary the Virgyn, and to all the holy company in heven. And our body to be buried in the monastery of Seynt Peter of Westm',

Westm', in suche convenable place as we in o'r lif, or our executors aftir our deceffe, shall provide for the same within the Chapell of o'r Lady, which is nowe begon by the said o'r most deer son. It'm, we woll, that placebo and dirige w't lauds and w't all divine s'vices, prayers, and observants belongyng thereunto be solemply and devoutly songen and said in the daye of o'r deceffe, by all the preefts, mynisters, and children, of o'r chapell, and masse of requiem, w't note, in the mornyng nexte ensuyng, with all divine s'vice, prayers, and observants belonging thereunto, in as solempe and devoute wise as they can doo or devise: and so to contynue to syng and say daily ev'y day fro daye, as long as o'r body shall reste there unremoeved toward the said place of our interment; and that ev'y preeft and leymen of o'r said chapell have for his labor in that behalf for ev'y daye for ev'y suche placebo, dirige, and lauds, w't masse of requiem, xii d. and ev'y child of the chapell iiii d. It'm, we will that like placebo and dirige, with lawdes, and masse of requiem, be solemply and devoutly said and songen daiely ev'y day during all the saide tyme in the parishes church of the place where it shall please Almighty God to call us owte of this transitory lif to his infynite m'cy and grace by all the preefts and clerks of the same church; and by other preefts to the nowmber of LX or under, and clerks to the nowmbre of xxx, or under, resortyng to the said church. And that ev'y of the same preefts beyng p'sent, and helping to suche placebo and
dirige

dirige w't lawdes and masse of requiem, and saying also ther' masse for our soule have for his labor and reward in that behalf for ev'y suche time xii d. And ev'y of the said clerks beyng present and helping at suche s'vice of ev'y such placebo and lawdes with high masse of requiem have for his reward iiii d. and soo to contynue daiely till o'r body be remoeved, and to have like reward for ev'y daye. It'm, we will, that o'r executors assone as they conveniently may aftir our deceffe, cause solemply and devoutly to be songen or said for our soule in ev'y of xv parishe churches next adjoyning to the place of our deceffe, by all the preefts, clerks, and mynisters, of ev'y such church, placebo, dirige, with lawdes and masse of requiem with all divine prayers and observ'nces belonging thereunto. And our excutors cause to be geven and deliv'ed therefore to the church-wardeyns of ev'y suche church x s. to be distributed, that is to saye, to ev'y prest beyng p'sent, and helping all divine s'vice of the same, and also ther saying masse of requiem, xii d. and to ev'y clerk iiii d. and the residew of the same, if any remayn, to be disposed to the reparacions or ornaments of the said church. It', we will, that ev'y preeft, to the nowmbre of Lx, beyng present in the parishe church where our body shall reste eny nyght betwene the place of o'r deceffe and the place of our interment that shal be helping at all divine s'vices of placebo and dirige with lawdes and masse of requiem, with note, and there saye placebo, dirige with lawdes, and masse of requiem, shall

shall have for his labor viiij d. And ev' y clerk, to the nowmbr' of xxx clerks, beyng p'sent, and helping to sing and say placebo and dirige, with lawdes and masse of requiem, or seying there placebo and dirige, with lawdes, iiii d. It', we bequeth to the curate of ev' y church where our body shall reste at nyght iiii s. iiii d. And to the wardeyns and parishesoners of ev' y fuche church to th' use of the same church xs. in money, and ii torches. And to the ryngars of the bells of ev' y fuche church iiii s. iiii d. And we will that ev' y preeft, laymen and childern of our chapell have for their reward for the same daie like somez as is appoynted to be gefen to theym in our chapell, as is bifore said. And we will that all the said masses and other masses that shalbe said for our soule aft' our deceffe unto the tyme of o'r enterment excepte the high masse of requiem shalbe orderd and said as can be aft' the forme and order of a trantall. It'm, we will that o'r executors geve and deliver to the church-wardeyns of ev' y other parishe that our body shall passe through toward the said place of our enterment, other then in the said citie of London, xvii s. viii d. and a torche, to cause placebo and dirige with lawdes, and messe of requiem, to be solemply and devoutely songen or said in ev' y fuche church by the preefts and clerks of the same. And to geve therof to ev' y preeft for his labor vi d. and to ev' y clerk iiii d. and the residew therof to be disposed for the reparacion of the ornament and church of the same parishe. It'm, we will that in like wise

A a a

our

our executours yeve and deliver to the church-wardeyns of ev'y church that our body shall passe through within the said citie of London xs. and a torche to cause like placebo and dirige with lawds, and masse of requiem, to be solemply and devoutly said and songen by the preefts, ministres, and clerks, of ev'y suche church, and to geve to ev'y prest for his labor vi d. and to ev'y clerk iiii d. and the residew thereof to dispose to the reparacions of the ornaments and church of the same parishes. It'm, we will that our executors yeve and deliver to the freres of ev'y of the iiii orders of freers in the said citie of London, for their labour to geve their attendaunce upon the comyng of our body through the same citie and for placebo and dirige, with lawds and masse of requiem, to be solemply songen and said in ev'y of the churches of the said freers xl s. It', to the prior and covents of Crist's church in London, Seynt Mary Spittel, Seynt Barthilmewes, and to the abbotts and covents of Tower-hill ^a and Bermondsey, for a solempne dirige, and masse to be hadde and kepte in ev'y of the same place to ev'y of them, xx s. It'm, to the Crowche Freers, and to the prior and covent of Elsyngspittel for a like dirige and masse to either of them xiii s. iiii d. It'm, we bequeth to th'abbot and covent of the monastery of Seynt Peter of Westmynster, for placebo and dirige, with lawds and masse of requiem, and other divine service and observances to be had and doon in the same monastery at the daie and in the tyme of our enterment, as followeth,

^a i. e. St. Mary Mountgrace.

that

that is to saye, to the abbott of the same monastery, if he be there present, xx s. to the prior if he be present, x s. to ev' y monke present there, beyng a preeft, ii s. to ev' y monke beyng professed and noo preeft, xii d. to ev' y monke beyng novice and not profeste, viii d. And at our moneths daye to every of the persones of the same monastery above reherfed for like placebo and dirige, with lawds and masse of requiem, with all divine service and observaunce belongyng therunto the like somes of money as above is specified. And to the bells ryngars the tyme of our enterment, xvi s. viii d. And at our monethes daie vi s. viii d. And to the Deane and Chanons of the College of Seynt Stephen, for a like solempne dirige, with lawdes and masse of requiem, there by theym to be said and songen in the tyme, and in the daie of our saide enterment LX s. to be distributed by the discrecion of the deane and treforer of the same place for the tyme beyng for al maner of charges to be doon aboute our saide enterment. And to the deane and chapiter of the college of Wynburn^b, for a like solempne dirige, with lawdes, and masse there to be said and songen at the tyme and in the daie of our enterment XL s. It^s, we will, that our executours geve and deliver to the churchewardeyns of the parishe church of Seynt Margarets of Westm' xi s. and a torche, to cause a like solempne dirige, with lawdes and masse of requiem, there to be solemply and devoutly said and songen, in the same church,

^b Where her father and mother John and Margaret duke and duchess of Somerset are buried.

by the prefts, ministres, and clerks, of the same church, at the tyme and in the daie of the enterment of our body. And to geve to every preeft therof for his labor XII d. and to ev'y clerk VI d. and the residew of the same XL s. to be disposed to the reparacions of the ornaments and church of the same parishes. It'm, we will that in the daye that it shall please Almighty God to call us from this p'sent and transitory lif to his infynite mercy and grace, and in the daie of o'r enterment there to be distributed in almes amongs poore people by the discrecion of our executour CXXXIII li. VI s. VIII d. or more, as shall be thought convenient by their discrecions. And CC li. to be disposed in bying of clothe for our executors and servants, men and women, or other persones, by the discrecions of our executors that shall give their attendance upon the conveyance of our body, and our said enterment, and at our moneths daie. It', we will, that o'r executors provide and ordeyne a convenient herse, by their discrecion to be sett and occupied in the place where we shall deceffe, in our chapell, during all the tyme that our body shall reste there. It', we will that our executors provide and ordeyn by their discrecion another convenient herse, in the parishes church where we shall deceffe, there to be sett and occupied during all the said tyme. It', we will that our executours provide and ordeyn a convenient herse by there discrecion in the said monastery of Seynt Peter of Westm', where our body, with Godd's grace, shalbe interred. It'm, we will that o'r executours provide and ordeyn by their discrecion torches

convenyent to be occupied and spent in the place where we shall deceſſe; and in the pariſhe church of the ſame, till our body ſhalbe removed; and alſo to be occupied and geven by the wey in conveying of our body unto the citie of London, and through the ſame citie unto the ſame monaſtery at the tyme of our enterment. It'm, to the torches holders in the ſaid chapell and pariſhe church for ev'y day till the body be removed to ev'y of them iiii d. It', for the wages of the torche bearers fro the place of our deceſſe unto the ſaid monaſtery of Weſtm', and in the ſame monaſtery, to ev'y of theym, by the day xii d. It'm, we will, that our executours content and paye the coſts and charges of our houſehold ſervants and officers, and of ſuche other convenyent and neceſſary perſones that ſhall geve their attendance in conveying of our bodye from the place where we ſhall deceſſe unto the ſaid monaſtery of Weſtm', and geve to every perſone for his coſts for every daye viii d. It'm, we will, that our executors content and paye to every of the ſame p'ſones for their coſts for ii daies lying at Weſtm', and in the citie of London, the tyme of our interment, for every of them xii d. by the daye. It'm, we will, that our executors geve to every of our houſehold ſervants viii d. for every day, for their coſts, to bringe them fro' Weſtm' unto the place where our houſehold ſhall be kepte after our deceſſe, by the ſpace of a quarter of a yere. It'm, we will that our executors cauſe placebo and dirige, with lawdes, and maſſe of requiem, with divine ſervices, prayers, and obſervaunces, belonging

belonging thereunto, to be solemply and devoutly said and songen by the prests, mynistres, and children of our chapell in the place where our chapell shal be kepte at the tyme of our deceffe bfore the enterment of the same, and in some other convenyent place, by the discrecion of our executors, by the terme of xxx daies nexte ensuyng our said enterment ; and to geve to every preeft and layman of our chapell beyng present and helping thereunto for his labour for every day that he shalbe so present and helping therinto iiii d. and to every child of the chapell i d. It'm, we will that our executors, in as goodly haste and breff tyme as they can or maye aftir our deceffe, content and paye all our detts. And we will, that our said executors cause all our household servants to be kepte togider, and household kepte in all things convenyent for theym at and in suche convenyent place as shalbe thought by o'r executors most necessarye for the same from the tyme of our deceffe by the space of oon quarter of a yere at the leste. And that our executors, by all the same time, shall provide and ordeyn, or cause to be provided and ordeyned for all our said household servaunts ; that is to saye, for as many of theym as will there soo tarrey and abide by all the said tyme, mete, drynke, and other thing convenyent for household, as they have used and accustomed to have had heretofore in oure householde. And also to content and pay to every of our household servaunts, bothe man and woman, their wages for oon halfe yere next after our deceffe, as well to them that will departe within the quarter of
oon

oon yere aftir our deceffe, as to theym that will tarry and abide togider in household during all the fame quarter. It', we will, that our executors, aftir our funeralls and detts contented and paid, fhall truely deliver, content, and paye, all other legacies conteyned and fpecified in a fcedull to this our prefent testament and laft will annexed. All whiche legacies conteyned in the fame fcedull we will and ordeyn that they fhall be had, reputed, and taken as parcell of this our prefent testament and laft will, according to the true entent and meanyng of the fame. Nev'theleffe we will, that if at any time hereaftir we for any caufe reasonable doo alterate or chaunge any thing conteyned or fpecified in this our prefent testament and laft will, or in the faid fcedull therunto annexed, or ellys adde any thing in writting fcedull or codicell, the whiche fhall be heraftir in this our prefent testament and laft will annexed, we will and declare, that the fame writting, fcedull, or codicell, and every thing in them, and in ev'y of theym conteyned and written, fhall be taken, reputed, executed, and fulfilled as parcell of this our prefent testament and laft will, according to the true entente and effecte of the fame. And of this p'fent our testament and laft will, we make and ordeyn our executors Richard^c Bifshop of Wyncheſter, John^d Bifshop of Rochef-

^c Richard Fox, Bp. of Wincheſter, from 1502 to 1530.

^d John Fiſher, her confeſſor, maſter of Queen's College, Cambridge, chancellor of the Univerſity, and cardinal, beheaded by Henry VIII. 1536. An altar-tomb, with flowerings and ſuch ornaments, diſcovered on ſome late repairs in a ſmall chapel adjoining to the chapel of St. John's College, Cambridge, was ſuppoſed to be his monument, or one intended for him by himſelf in his life-time.

ter,

ter, my Lord Herbert^c the King's Chamberlayn, Sir Thomas Lovell^f Tresuror of the King's household. Sir Henry Marney^g Chauncellar of the Duchie of Lancaster, Sir John Seynt John^h our Chamberlayn, Henry Horneby our Chauncellor, Sir Hugh Afshton Comptroller of oure household.

^c Charles Somerset Lord Herbert of Gower and Chepstow, natural son of Henry Beaufort, Duke of Somerset, son of Edmund Duke of Somerset, uncle to the testatrix. From his relationship to Henry VII. and his many excellent qualities, he was much in that Prince's favour, and was chamberlain of his household: having married Elizabeth daughter and heir of William Herbert, Earl of Huntingdon, he became, in her right, Lord Herbert, and was created Earl of Worcester. He died April 15, 1526, and lies buried with his said Countess in a chapel which he erected in the royal chapel at Windsor, where a fine monument remains over them. From him descends his Grace Henry Somerset now duke of Beaufort, 1780.

^f Sir Thomas Lovell, Knt. of the Garter, was an active man in Henry VII's reign. When only an Esquire he was, in 1485, made Chancellor of the Exchequer, and Esquire of the King's body, knighted at the battle of Stoke, and Knight of the Garter. In 1502 Treasurer of the Household, and President of the Council, and one of Henry VII's Executors, Constable of the Tower, Surveyor of the Court of Wards, Steward and Marshall of the Household to Henry VIII. He built the gate-house at Lincoln's-Inn, and East Harling-hall, Norfolk, refounded Haliwell Nunnery, Shoreditch, where he was buried 1528. dying at his house called Elfyngs, at Enfield. Blomf. Norf. I. 219.

^g Henry Marney, Privy councillor to Henry VII. and VIII. Knight of the Garter, Captain of the Guard, Keeper of the Privy Seal, was created Lord Marney, April 9, 14 Hen. VIII. 1523. Of his holding the above office I find no other mention except in Tanner's Bib. Brit. p. 752, where William Walter, a poetical writer is called servant of Henry Lord Marney, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. He died May 24, 1523. and was buried in the chancel of Layer Marney church, Essex, where he has a monument. Salm. Essex. 449. Dugd. II. 301. where see his will.

^h Q. eldest son of Sir Oliver St. John, half brother to the testatrix, and son of her mother by her second husband, Sir Oliver St. John of Bletsoe. Collins's Peerage, V. p. 104. There is still in the Bletsoe family a carpet, with the arms and matches of the family, worked by the testatrix.

And

And we, in our most humble wise, hartly pray and beseeche the King our sovereigne Lord and moost deere son, that it wold please his highnes to be sup'visors of this our p'sent testament and last will, and to be goode and gracious Lord, and to shewe his speciall favor, helpe, and assistance, to our said executors, and to ev'y of them, in executing and performing of this our present testament and last will. And also that it would please his Highness to see and cause as well all the premishez afore reherfed as all that hereafter is specified in this our present testament and last will, or in the said scedull therunto annexed, or that shalbe conteyned in any other writting or codicill to be hereafter herunto annexed to be well and truely executed and performed in every behalf for the singular love that we bare and ever have borne unto his Highness, as he will have our blessing, and be discharged before God and for the singular trust we have in the same. And also we specially will and desire the most Reverend Fader in God Williamⁱ Archbifshop of Canterbury to be and cause as moche as in hym is or may be, all our said testament and last will, and every article therof, to be truly executed and performed, according to the true entent and effect of the same, as we putt in hym our singular trust.

Ultima voluntas ejusdem d'ne Margarete.

And forasmoche as the singular lawde, praise, and pleasur of Almighty God restith most in this transitory world in

ⁱ Warham, 1504—1532.

admynistracion of sacrifice, and divine services, by the ministres of holy church for remysion of our synnes, and in the encreas of vertue, cunnyng^k, and of all cristen faith, and in doying of goode almes-deeds, and werks caritatifs; therefore we entending, with the grace of Almighty God, to cause hym to be the more honored and served with sacrifice and divine services, by the mynistres of holy church, as well within the said monastery where we intende, with Godd's grace, our body to be enterred, as in the universitees of Oxenford and Cambrigge, and other places where the lawes of God be more specially lernyd, taught, and prechid, and scolers to the same entent to be brought up in vertue and cunnyng^k for the increase of Crist's faith have provided, ordeyned, and establisshed, as followith; that is to say, three perpetuall daiely massez, with divine services and observaunts, to be daiely said by three sadde^l and discrete monks of the said monastery, and oon perpetuall anniversary, to be yerely, solemply, and devoutly, holden and kepte, with Lxx lights, and with the distribucion of x li. in almes at every suche anniversary in the same monastery, for the helthe of our soule perpetually, while the world shall endure; and oon perpetuall brother, called a converse to be perpetually kepte in the same monastery, specially to serve the same monks at their masses, and all other preefts that shall say their masses at the aulters whereat ii of the said ii chauntries massez shall be said. And also have pro-

^k Knowledge.^l Sober.

vided, established, and founden, by the Kyng's licence ii perpetuall reders in holy theologie, oon off theym in the universitie of Cambrigge, and another of theym in the universitie of Oxforde, and oon perpetuall precher of the worde of God in the said universitie of Cambrigge. And have licence to founde a perpetuall chauntry in the church off Wynburn of oon perpetuall prest to teche gramer frely to all theym that will come thereunto perpetually while the world shall endure; and licence to geve to either of the said ii reders, and their successors, lands and tenements to the yerely value of xx li. and to the said precheor and his successors x li.; and to the saide chauntry prest of Wynburn x li. And also whereas King Henry the VIth of blessed memory was in mynde and purpose to have provided and ordeyned in a place in Cambrigge called than Godd's-house, scolers, to the nowmbre of LX there to lerne and study in all liberall science, in which place was never scolars, felowes of the same place above the nombr' of IIII, for lakk of exhibicion and fynding we have nowe of late purchaced and obteyned licence of the said King our most deere son, and by reason thereof have founded and established in the same place a college, called Crist's college, of a maister, xii scolers felowes^m, and XLVII scolers disciples there, to be perpetually founden and brought up in lernyng, vertue, and connyng according to such statuts and ordyn-

^m Edward VI. to avoid a superstitious allusion to Christ's twelve disciples, added a thirteenth fellow. Fuller's Hist. of Cambr. p. 91.

naunces as we have made, and shall make, for the same. And for the fynding of one of the said three chauntery masses, to be saide in the saide monastery of Westm', we have purchasid and obteyned a graunte of the abbot, prior, and co'vent, of the saide monastery, by whiche they have bounden theym and their succeffors to us, our heirs and executors, by their deed sealed, with their covent seale, to cause oon daiely masse to be said by a monke of the said monastery, at the aulter of the shryne of Seynt Edward in the same monastery perpetually while the world shall endure. And we the saide Princeffe, for the singuler love, favor, confidence, and trust that we do bere, and of long tyme have born to the said monastery, and to the governors and mynisters of the same; and trusting that the abbot, prior, and the governors and mynistres of the same monastery for the tyme beyng, of their true substanciall and vertuouse disposicion, will well and truely kepe and performe, in their behalf, the will, mynde, and entent, of us the said Princeffe, in keeping of the other twoo of the said three chaunteryes masses, and of our said anniversary, with the said LXX lights, and distribucion of x li. in almes, at every such anniversary, and of the saide converse; and also content and paye yerely to every off the said reders, and their succeffors, XIII li. vi s. viii d, and to the said prechor, and his succeffors, x li. perpetually while the worlde shall endure. Therefore we, by reason of letters patents of licence of the said King our Soverain Lorde and moost deere son,

son, beryng date the xth day of Maye, the xiiiiith yere of his reigne, have geven and graunted to the abbott, prior, and convent, of the said monastery, the advowsons of the church of Swynnesheⁿ, in the county of Lincoln, and of the church of Cheshunt^o, in the countie of Hertf', than of our patronage, and also caused the same churches to be lawfully appropriated to the abbot, prior, and convent of the same monastery, and their successors, at our propre costs and charges; whiche personages, th'abbot, prior, and convent, of the same monastery, at their speciall desire, and by their entire assents and consents, have accepted and taken at the yerely value of LIII li. vi s. viii d. over all charges; that is to saye, either of the same churches, at the yerely value of xxvi li. xiii s. iiii d. over all charges whiche be in deede at this day of gretter valowe. And also by reason of the said licence geven unto us by the King^p our

ⁿ Given at the dissolution to Trinity College, Cambridge.

^o Edward IV. seized the advowson of Cheshunt, as parcel of the Earldom of Richmond; and gave it to the Dean and Canons of Windsor. But the testatrix recovered it, and presented to it, 1492 and 1494, two eminent personages, afterwards Bishops, William Smyth of Litchfield, and Hugh Oldham of Exeter. She gave it to the abbot and convent of Westminster, who presented to the vicarage, 1502, 1526. On the suppression the Dean and Chapter sold the rectory to Anthony Dering, and after several purchasers, it is now the property of Mr. Martin. The advowson of the vicarage was granted by Mary to Bp. Bonner, whose successor, before 1610, conveyed it to Robert Cecil, afterwards Earl of Salisbury, whose descendants possess it at present.

^p In Mortmain, for £. 150. per annum. Widmore's Hist. of Westm. Ab. p. 122. ex archiv. He says, she conveyed £. 90. of it to the convent; but the total of the three sums here above specified amounts to £. 86. 12 s. 4 d.

Soverain Lord and most dere Son, we have geven and graunted unto the said abbot, prior, and convent, and their succeffors, the manors of Drayton, with the appertenaunces, in the county of Midd'x, and divers londs and tenements in West Drayton, Hillyngdon, Colham^a, Woxbrig^r, and Drayton; and also divers londs and tenements in Willefdon, Padington, Westburn, and Kensyngton, in the county of Midd'x, which the said abbot, prior, and convent, at their owne desire, and by their entire assents and consents, have accepted and taken of us, for and at the yerely valow of xxvii li. xiii s. iiii d. and all charges. And also by reason of the same licence, we have geven and graunted to the said now abbot, prior, and convent, and their succeffours, divers londs and tenements in grete Chesterford^s, in the countie of Essex, which the same abbot, prior, and convent, of their owne assent and consents, have accepted and taken, at the yerely valow of vi li. over all charges; all which manors, londs, and tenements, so geven and graunted by us to the abbot, prior, and convent, and their succeffors. And the said churches and benefices of Swyneshede and Chestehunte, now appropriated, as is aforesaid, amounten all to the yerely valow of Lxxxvii li. over all charges. And all the yerely charges of the said ii chaun-

^a Q. Gopham,

^r Uxbridge.

^s Mr. Morant (Essex, II. 555.) mentions lands in Great Chesterford granted by Maurice Berkeley, with the advowson of the church to the convent of Westminster, 18 Henry VII. but the Countess's benefaction in the same place has escaped him.

tery masses perpetually to be kepte in the said monastery, and the said yerely charges of the said anniverfary, with the said lights of Lxx tapers, and distribucion of almes of x li. yerely be assessed by the assent and consent of the said abbot, prior, and convent, at xxx li. And the yerely charges for the fynding of the said converse at c s. which xxx li. and c s. yerely, for all the same charges we the said Princeffe have geven and graunted to the same abbot, prior, and covent, and their successors, for the same fynding of the same ii chauntery masses and perpetuall anniverfary, with the said lights, almes, and converse perpetually while the world shall endure. And for the exhibicion and perpetuall fynding of the said ii perpetuall reders in the said universities of Oxenford and Cambrig, the saide abbot, prior, and covent, at our desire and request, and according to the said confidence and trust, have geven and graunted by these several deeds, bering the date the first day of July, the yere of our LORD Mⁱ v^e and three, and of my said Soverain Lord and Son xviii. to either of the same ii reders an annuytie of xiii li. vis. viii d. yerely. And also by another deede, beryng the date the sixte day of November, the yere of our LORD GOD Mⁱ v^e. v. and of my said Soverain Lord and Son xxi. to the said perpetuall prechor an annuytie of x li. for his exhibicion and perpetuall fynding in suche manor and forme as in the same deeds more playnly apperith. All which costs and charges for the perpetuall fynding of the said ii chauntery masses,
and

and of the said perpetuall anniversary, with the said lights and yerely almes, and of the said oon converse, and of the said II perpetuall reders, and of the said perpetuall prechar as is afore reherfed, extende to the yerely some of LXXI li. XIII s. IIII d. And soo the said yerely value of the said churches geven and appropriated, and of the said temporall lond geven and graunted by us to the saide monastery extende and amount yerely over the said yerely charge to the some of xv li. VI s. VIII d. whiche xv li. VI s. VIII d. we have geven and graunted to the said abbot, prior, and convent, and their succeffours in reward, and to and for the entent that they shall the more surely, truely, and devoutly observe, kepe, and performe, our said devout will, mynde, and entent, in the premiffiez, in keping of the said perpetuall chauntry masses, and of the said perpetuall anniversary and converse, and content and paye the said annuyties to the said II reders and prechors, and their succeffors. And for the charge of wyn, wax, vestments, and ornaments, to be daiely occupied at the said three chauntry masses, or any other masse there to be saide; and for suche casuelties and charge as may fortune to fall by reason of the said londs and tenements, by aydes, subsides, or otherwise. And also we have, bifor this tyme, yeven to the said abbot, prior, and convent, divers books, chalices, and vestments, and other ornaments, to be used and occupied oonly aboute the aulters where the said III chauntry masses shalbe said. And over, that we att our greate costs

costs and charge have purchased and obteyned bulls of greate indulgencies and pardon of holy faders popes of Rome unto the said monastery for all persons saying or hering any of the said ii chauntery masses, or any other masse, to be said by any preeft at the aulter provided, or the aulters to be provided by us, or our executors, in the saide monastery there, as the same ii daiely masses shalbe said, as grete as be in the place called Scala celi, without the walls of the citie of Rome, which is daiely, as is supposed, playn^t remission, to the grete comforte and relief of the said monastery, and of all Christen people resorting thereunto, as in the same bulles more playnly at large apperith of record. And where the foresaid abbot, prior, and covent, have bounden theym and their succeffours to us the said Princes, our heyres and executors, by indentur, sealed with the common seale, beryng date the secunde day of March, in the yere of our LORD GOD M^l. v^c. v. and of my said Soverain Lord and Son the xxi. enrolled in the Kyng's Court of Chauncery, to cause the said three masses daiely to be said by three monks preefts of the saide monastery, beyng of goode and honest conversacion, well and sufficiently lernyd, and of goode and vertuouse disposition, with all suche speciall collectes, divine services, prayers, and observances, and also to kepe and holde our said anniversary solemply, with divine services, prayers, and observances, and with the said lights and distribucion

^t full, plain.

C c c

of

of almes of x li. yerely; and also fynde and kepe oon converse for us in the said monastery perpetually, while the world shall endure, in suche maner and forme as in the same indenture is conteyned and specified: and also have, by their severall dedes, sealed with their common seale, and graunted to either of the said II reders, and their successors, an annuytie of XIII li. vi s. viii d. And to the said prechor, and his successors, x li. We will and specially requyre the said abbott, prior, and covent, and their successors, in speciall confidence and truste, and as they will therefore aunswere afore Almighty God, at the dreadfull daie of fynall iugeament, to see and cause the said three daiely masses, with the prayers, observances, and serymonyes, to be daily saide; and the said anniverfary, with the said lights and distribucion of almes yerely to be truely holden and kepte; and to provide, have, and kepe, oon converse for us in the saide monastery perpetually while the world shall endure according to the true entent of the said indenture; and also to content and paye to either of the said II reders and their successors, yerely, XIII li. vi s. viii d. and to the said prechor, and his successors, yerely, x li. according to the said graunts. And whereas we the said Princeffe, by reason and vertue of lettres patents made to us by the said King our Sovrain Lord and most deere Son, beryng date the first daye of Maye, the xx yere of his reigne last paste, have established and founded the said college called Crist's College, in the said universitie of Cam-

Cambridge, to the hole nowmbre of LX persons, with servants to theym convenyent and necessary ; and, by reason of the same licence, have geven and graunted to the maister and scolers of the same college, and their successors, for their exhibicion and sustentacion, the manors of Malketon^u, Melreth^x, and Beache^y, with dyvers londs, tenements, rents, reversions, and services, in Malton, Melreth, Beache, Whaddon, Knefworth^z, Hogenyton^a, Orwell, and Baryngton^b, in the countie of Cambrigge ; the maner of Ditesworth^c, with th'appertenaunces, with divers londs and tenements in Ditesworth, Kegworth, Hathern, and Watton, with the advousons of the churches of Malketon, Kegworth, and Sutton de Bonyngton^d, in the countie of Leycester, and the manor of Roydon^e in the countie of Effex, to have to theym and their successors, for evermore ; and also obteyned license to the same maister and scolers, and their successors, to appropre to theym and their successors the faide church of Malketon, and also

^u Malton. This is a decayed parish, now included in that of Orwell, where the church, antiently a rectory, still remains in ruins. The rectory of Orwell belongs to Trinity College. Ecton, p. 98.

^x Meldreth.

^y Waterbeach.

^z Kneefworth.

^a Q. Oakington.

^b Barrington.

^c Diseworth.

^d The Villare places Sutton Bonington in Nottinghamshire ; but it is not in Ecton.

^e In 1522, the Master and Fellows of Christ's College in Cambridge are recorded to have had the manor of Roydons, Inq. 14 H. VIII. Oct. 30. But what manor is meant, and how they lost it, I cannot learn. Morant's Effex. II. 490.

the churches of Fendrayton, Helpeston^f, and Navenby^g, as in the same lettres patents more playnly apperith; which churches of Malketon, Fendrayton, and Helpeston, we have caused actually to be impropriated by assent and consent of the ordynaries, and of all other having therein interest unto the same maister and scolers, and their successours, after due forme and processe of the lawe in that parte requisite: also we have, by the Kyng's licence, and by auctoritie, assent, and consent, of the ordinary, and of all other having interest, united, annexed, and appropriated, for ever the parishes church of Manberer^h, in Wales, within the diocese of Seynt David, to the said maister, scolers, and their successours. Item, we have, by the Pope's auctoritie, and the King's special graunte and licence, yeven unto the same maister, scolers, and their successours, the abbey of Creykeⁱ, in the diocese of Norwich, with the purtenances, which was in the King's hands, as dissolved and extincte. All which maners, londs, and tenements, and other the

^f Both in Cambridgeshire.

^g Naumby, c. Lincoln.

^h Manwrbwr, c. Pembroke. "This lady being of Welsh affinity, a Teuther by marriage, and having long lived in Wales (where her son, king Henry VII. was born in Pembroke) thought fitting, in commemoration thereof, to leave some Welsh land to this her foundation." Fuller ubi sup.

ⁱ This priory of Austin Canons (made an abbey by Henry III.) was, about 22 Henry VII. looked upon as dissolved, because the abbot died without a convent to erect another; whereupon the lands and revenues, by the procurement of the King's mother, the lady Margaret, Countess of Richmond, were settled upon Christ's College, Cambridge, being of her foundation, who are still possessors of them. Tan. Not. Mon. p. 356. Blomf. Norf. III. 776.

premisses, we late purchased and provided to the same entent : and will therefore, and specially desire and requyre the said maister and scolers, and their successours, to cause and see our foundation of our said college to be truly observed and kepte, according to the statuts and ordynances by us therof made, and to be made, and according to our will, mynde, and entent, as they will therefore answer before Almighty God at the dredefull daye of fynall iugeament^k. And also we specially desire and requyre our executors, and every of them, that they, according to the confidence and truste that we have putt in them, and in every of them, to see and cause, as farr as in theym is, or shalbe, faide III daily masses to be said and doon, and the anniversary, with the said lights, distribucion of almes, to be holden and kepte, and the said converse to be provided and kepte in the said monastery, and the said annuities to be truly content and paid to every of the said reders and prechars, according to our will, mynde, and entent, aforesaid, and also to see and cause the maister and scolers of the said college, called Crist's College, to be orderid, rewlid, and governed according to our faide will,

^k In the North vestry windows are the effigies of Henry VII. and his mother the Countess of Derby and Richmond, with her first and second husbands, in armour, with their helmets by them ; also John Beaufort her father, and Margaret her mother ; but they are now much broken and defaced, and the inscriptions spoilt. There may still be read,

“ . . . Komitissa Rychemondie et Derbei . . . tis pro quibus . . . suo
“ verbo . . . tam magni . . . ” Blomefield, Collect. Cantab.
p. 216.

mynde, and entent, and, according to the said statuts and ordinaunces; and also to see and cause all our testament, and last will to be truely executed and performyd in every behalf, as they will answer before Almighty God at the dredfull daie of finall judgement. And also we, in moost humble and hertie wise, praye and beseeche the said King our Soverain Lord, and moost deere Son, for the most tendre and singular love that we bear, and would have born to hym, to see and cause our said will therein, and in all other things, to be truely executed and performed. And whereas we the said Princeffe, by our deede bering date the first day of Aprill last past, the xx yere of the reigne of our most dere Sonne King Henry the VIIth, have enfeofed the right reverend Fader in God John¹ Bisshop of Rochester, Hugh^m Bisshop of Excester, and other of and in our maners of Maxeyⁿ and Torpell, in the countie of North', to have to theym, and their heyres, upon confidence thereof to performe our last will; and whereas the said Bisshoppes, and their cofeoffez, sithen that at our speciall request and desire have divised and graunted to William Ratcliff, David Cecile, and Thomas Williams of Stamford a felde, and a close by side Crakelolme, late in the tenure of James Mandesley, within the Lordship of Maxey, to have and to holde, to theym and to their

¹ Fisher.

^m Oldham, 1504—1520.

ⁿ Maxey is in Nassaburgh Hundred, Northamptonshire. The manor now belongs to the dean and chapter of Peterborough. Magn. Brit. III. 469.

assignes,

assignes, during the lif of Margaret White, anchores in the House of Nones ° beside Stamford, to th' use and content that the same William Ratcliff, David, and Thomas, and their assignes, shall take and dispose th' issues and profits therof to and for the exhibucion and fynding of the said anchores, and of a honest woman to attende upon hir during her lif. And also we have geven and graunted to our servant Edythe Fowler, late the wif of Thomas Fowler, widow, certyn parcells of the said manors, londs, and tenements, to the yerely valow by estimation of x li. And also we have geven and graunted to our servant Elizabeth Massey divers other parcells of the said maners, londs, and tenements, to the yerely valow, by estimation, of vi li. xiii s. iiii d. And also to our servant Richard Stukley and Margarete his wif, to the lenger lyver of theym, certeyn other parcells of the saide maners, londs, and tenements, to the yerely valow, by estimation, of iiii li. And also have geven and graunted to our servant Henry Ludley certeyn other parcels of the said maners, londs, and tenements, to the yerely valow, by estimation, of iiii li. as by their severall graunts therof more playnly apperith. All which dimises and graunts made by the said Bisshopps, and other their co-feoffez, to all the said persones, we the saide Princeffe, by our severall deeds, sealed with the seale

° A Benedictine Nunnery in Stamford-baron, founded an abbot of Peterborough 6 Henry II. greatly reduced at the dissolution, when the site was graunted to Richard Cecil. Tan. Not. Mon. p. 382.

of our armes, have ratified, approved, and confermed, as in the same deeds more playnely apperith. And for the further fuertie of the parties to whom the saide graunts and confirmacions be made, we will and declare by this our present testament and last will, that all and every of the same perones have and enjoye severally all the said londs and tenements conteyned and specified in the same graunts and confirmacions according to the tenors and effects of the same. And we in most humble wise praye and beseeche the King our Soverain Lorde and most deere Son to give his gracious assente to the same; and to suffre them, and every of them, to have and enjoye the same, according to our said will, mynde, and entent. Item, we will, that our executors, assone as they conveniently maye after our deceasse, doo make, or cause to be made, in the chapell there, as our body shalbe interred, a convenient tombe, by their discrecions; and oon aulter, or II, in the same chapell, for the said II chauntery masses there perpetually to be said at the howres and tymes and with all suche prayers and observaunces as is afore reherfed. Item, where we have licence of the said King our most deere Son, by his lettres patents graunten unto us, and our executors, to establishe and founde a perpetuall chauntery of oon preest in the college of Wymborn, and to geve to hym and to his succeffors londs and tenements to the yerely [value] of x li. We will, that if we founde not the said chauntery in our lif that then our executors, assone as they conveniently

ently maye after our deceasse, shall establissh and founde the same chauntery of oon perpetuall preeft in the same college, there to kepe continuall residence, and to teche frely gramer. And we will, that all the londs and tenements called Fosters, which be purchaced in Currey-Revell, which be of the yerely valow of viii li. be sold by our executors, to pay our detts or last will, and to be disposid in charitable works of pitie and mercy for the wele of our soule. And whereas we the said Princess in the tyme of the reigne of King Edward the IIIth, obteyned his Lettres Patents of licence to put in feoffament, and by reason of the same licence, dide put in feoffament our maners of Martok, Currey-Ryvell, Kyngesbury, and Quene-Camell, in the same countie of Somerset, with the hundred of Bulston, Abdike, and Horethorn, in the same countie, and our bourghes of Samford, Peverell, and the hundredeth of Allerton, with th'appertenances in the countie of Devon, to Robert^p bisshop of Bathe, Sir Raynold Bray, knyght, and others, to have to theym and their heyres, to th'use and entent therof to performe our last will, which Bisshop, and his co-feoffes, by reason of the licence which the said King our Soverain Lord and most deere Son graunted unto theym at our desire by his lettres patents the vith yere of his reigne, made astate of all the said maners and other the premisses to Richard^q bisshop of Lon-

^p Stillington, 1465—1491.

^q Fitz James, 1506—1522.

don, and Richard Skipton, Clerke, to have to theym and their heyres, in fee; which bifshop and Richard Skipton, by reason of the fame lettres patents, made astate of all the fame maners, and other the premiffes, to the right reverend fader in God Richard^r than bifshop of Excefter, now Bifshop of Wyncheſter, Elies Daubeney of Dawbeney, knyght, William Smyth^s than deane of Seynt Stephens, nowe bifshop of Lincoln, Thomas Lovell, knyght, William Hodie, knyght, and Richard Emfon^t, yet lyving, and other deceſſed, in fee, to th'entent therof, to performe our laſt will, by vertue wherof the ſaid bifshop of Wyncheſter, and his co-feoffez be thereof ſeaſid in fee to the fame uſe and entent: We the ſaid Princeſſe will and declare, by thies preſents, that where our moevable goods which we ſhall have at our deceſſe, be not ſufficient, aſtir our funerall had and don, to content and paye all our detts and legacies, and to performe our teſtament and laſt will, in every behalf; that therefore our executors and aſſignes ſhall have and take all th'yſſues and profitts and revenues of all the fame maners, and other the premiffes, unto the tyme that they with the fame yſſues, profitts, and revenues,

^r Fox, tranſlated to Wells, 1492; Durham, 1494; Wincheſter, 1502; died 1530.

^s Bp. of Coventry and Litchfield, 1492; Lincoln, 1495.

^t This ſon of a ſieve maker, as Lord Bacon calls him, the fit inſtrument of Henry VII's peculations in the cloſe of his life, and the famous coadjutor with Dudley, was created a baron of the exchequer, and received the honour of knighthood. Henry VIII. who, with greater profuſion, came not a whit behind his father in rapacity, made them both the firſt ſacrifice of his reign.

have

have contented and paid our said detts and legacies, and throughly and perfutely performed our testament and last will; and that the said bisshop of Wyncheſter and his co-feoffes, their heyres and assignes, ſhall ſtand and be feoffed of the ſame maners and other the premisses to the ſame uſe and entent, and ſuffer and not lett our ſaid executors and assignes ſo to doo. And we, in our moost humble wiſe, alſo praye the ſaid King our moost deere Son to geve his gracious aſſent thereto to ſuffer and aſſiſte our executors and assignes ſo to do, as we putt our ſinguler truſt in his Highneſs. And we the ſaid Princeſſe, aſtir our detts paid, and aſtir our legacies and bequeſts ſpecified in this our preſent teſtament and laſt will, and in the ſcedulles therunto annexed, fully and truely in every thinge executed and performed, will, that our executors, calling into their inward mynds and remembraunce Almighty God, and the dutie of executors, for diſtribucion of goods to them in ſuche caas committed to diſtribute the reſidue of all our ſaid goods for the welth of our ſoule, in ſuche wiſe as by their diſcrecion ſhal be thought moost beſt, meritorious and convenyent. In wittneſs wherof, to thies preſents we have ſet to our ſigne manuell and ſeale of arms the daie and yere aboveſaid.

Ultima voluntas ejusdem D. Marg'.

Be it remembred, That it was also the last will of the saide Princeſſe to diſſolve th'oſpitall of Seynt Joh'nis in Cambrigge^u, and to alter and to founde therof a college of ſeculer perſones; that is to ſay, a maiſter and fifty ſcolers, with divers ſervants; and newe to bielede the ſaid college, and ſufficiently to endowe the ſame, with londs and tenements, aſtir the maner and forme of other colleges in Cambridge; and to furnyſhe the ſame, as well in the chapell, library, pantre, and kechen, with books and all other things neceſſary for tne ſame. And to the performans whereof the ſaide Princeſſe willed, among other things, that hir executors ſhuld take the yſſues, revenues, and profitts of hir londs and tenements put in feoffament in the counties of Devonſhire, Somerſettſhire, and North-

^u Founded by Nigellus biſhop of Ely, or rather by Henry Froſt burgeſſ of Cambridge in his time, in honour of St. John the Evangelift, for a ſecular maſter and brethren, ſaid to be endowed with £.140. *per ann.* but at its ſuppreſſion the revenues amounted only to £.80. Tanner. Not. Mon. p.43. The Counteſs had been ſolicited by ſome men of character in the other univerſity to place her remaining charities upon Oxford, at St. Frideswide's; but Bp. Fiſher, by more powerful arguments, and particularly by pointing out the melancholy ſtate and diſſolute lives of the brethren of Old St. John's Houſe, turned her thoughts back again to Cambridge. Their prodigality and exceſſes had occaſioned them to mortgage all their lands and ſettled eſtates beyond their worth, and at laſt the houſe itſelf was abandoned. The beſt thing that could be done was to diſſolve it, and ingraft a college on the old ſtock. The conſent of the biſhop of Ely, as reputed founder and dioceſan, was eaſily obtained of James Stanley, and the King's licence as eaſily. But before this could be done in due and legal form, the King died; and before much more could be done to the purpoſe, the foundreſs likewiſe died; and had ſhe not lodged this truſt in faithful hands, this great and good deſign had died with her. Baker's Pref. to her Funeral Sermon by Biſhop Fiſher, p. xv.

amptonſhire,

amptons hire, &c. Also the saide Princeſſe willed, that with the revenues comyng of the ſaid londs putt in feoffament that the ſaid late hoſpitall ſhulde be made clere of all olde detts dewly provid, and alſo that the londs and tenements to the ſame late hoſpitall belonging, ſhuld be ſufficiently repayred and maynteyned. Also the ſaid Princeſſe willed, that hir houſeholde ſervants whiche had long contynued and done to hir goode ſervyce ſhoulde be rewarded with parte of hir goods, by the diſcrecion of the Reverend Fader in God Richard Biſhop of Wyncheſter, upon informacion geven unto him of their goode ſervice and merits; and in likewiſe ſhe wold, that by his diſcrecion hir executors ſhuld be rewarded. Also the ſaid Princeſſe willed, that the nowmbre of xii poore men and women that hir grace kepte and founded at Hatfeld in hir liſtyme ſhulde be kepte and maynteyned, at hir coſts, during all the lyves of the ſaide poore men and women. Also the ſaide Princeſſe willed, that over and above x li. londs by yere which ſhe wold ſhuld be purchaſed and geven unto hir chauntry and free ſcole of grammer in Wynborn Mynter, ſhe wold, that other vi li. ſhuld be purchaſed, and the King's licence to be obteigned for the ſame. Also the ſaide Princeſſe willed, that the maiſter and felowes of Criſt's College of Cambridge ſhould have provided for them and their ſucceſſours londs and tenements to the yerely value of xvi li. over and beſids other londs that the ſaid college hath in poſſeſſion. Also the ſaide Princeſſe willed, that the ſaid Criſt's College ſhuld, at hir coſts and charge,

charge, be perfittly fynished in all reparacions, biolding, and garnyſhing of the ſame. Alſo the ſaid Princeſſe willed, that ſaide maner of Malton, in the ſhire of Cambrige, whiche belongeth to the ſaid Criſt's College ſhould be ſufficiently biolded and repayred, at hir coſte and charge; ſoo that the ſaid maiſter and ſcolers may reſort thidder, and there to tary in tyme of contagiouſe ſeknes at Cambrige, and exerciſe their lernyng and ſtudies. Alſo the ſaid Princeſſe willed, that a ſtrong coffer ſhould be provyded in the ſaid Criſt's College, at hir coſts and charge. Alſo that hir ſaid executors ſhulde putt in the ſame a c li. of money, or more, to the uſe of the ſaid college, to be ſpended as they ſhall nede. Alſo the ſaid Princeſſe willed, that all hir plate, juells, veſtments, aulterclothes, books, hangyngs, and other neceſſarys belonging to hir chapell in the tyme of hir deceſſe, and not otherwiſe bequethed, ſhuld be divided betwene hir ſaid colleges of Criſte and Seynt John, by the diſcrecion of hir executors. Alſo the ſaide Princeſſe willed, the iiii daye before hir deceſſe, that the Reverend Fader in God Richard biſhop of Wyncheſter and maiſter Henry Hornby, hir Chauncellor, ſhuld the ſame day have the overſight of hir ſaid will and teſtament; and by their ſadneſſe and goode diſcrecions ſhulde have full auctoritie and power to alter, adde to, and demyniſhe, ſuche articles in hir ſaid will and teſtament, as they thought moſt convenient, and according to the will of the ſaid Princeſſe.

Probat' dict' teſtamenti apud Lamhith, xvii die Menſis
Octobris, Anno Domini Mill'imo Quingenteſſimo xii°.

M A R-

MARGARET, only daughter of John Beaufort duke of Somerset (grandson of John of Gaunt) by Margaret daughter of John Beauchamp of Bletsoe, was married to Edmund de Hadham, second son of Owen Tudor the second husband of Catherine Queen of Henry V. created 31 Henry VI. earl of Richmond, with precedence before all other earls. He died 35 Henry VI. 1456. and was buried in the middle of the choir of St. David's cathedral, under an altar tomb yet remaining, with an inscription, styling him, "Father and Brother to Kings." His widow married Henry a younger son of Humphrey Stafford duke of Buckingham, slain at the battle of Northampton, 38 Henry VI. whose will bears date 1481, 21 Edward IV*. She took to her third husband Thomas Lord Stanley, who narrowly escaping death from a blow of a halberd at the arrest of Lord Hastings, joined the Countess's son at the battle of Bosworth, and had the honour of placing the usurper's crown on his head, and was the same year created

* He bequeathed his body to be buried in the college of Pleshy, in Essex, and gave £. 160. to buy twelve marks of livelode by the year, to be amortized for the finding an honest fitting priest to sing for his soul, in the said college of Pleshy, for evermore. And to his son-in-law the Earl of Richmond a trappur of four new horse-harness of velvet. To his brother John Earl of Wiltshire his bay courser; and to Reynold Bray*, his receiver-general, his grizzled horse. Of which testament he appointed Margaret Countess of Richmond his wife his Executrix. Dugd. Bar. I. 167.

* This trusty servant of the Countess of Richmond was one instrument in bringing about the Revolution in favour of her son, being sent by the Duke of Buckingham and Morton Bishop of Ely to concert measures with her and Edward IV's dowager. Dugd. Bar. II. 239. ex Polyd. Verg. p. 553.

Earl

Earl of Derby, which title has been held to this day by his lineal descendants, of whom our histories recite a glorious series.

She had no children by her two last husbands, and only one son by her first.

Having lived to see the coronation of her grandson Henry VIII. she departed this life just thirteen months after the date of her testament, June 29, 1509, and is buried, according to her appointment, in the South side of the chapel of Our Lady at Westminster, begun to be built by her son, and commonly called Henry VIIth's chapel. Her effigies of copper gilt, habited in an ermine mantle, with a coronet on her head, and a hind at her feet, lies on a tomb of black marble, at whose head are her arms impaled by those of the Earl of Richmond, as at the feet by those of the Earl of Derby. On the South side Henry VII. impaling Elizabeth of York, Henry V. impaling Catherine of France, and Arthur Prince of Wales. On the North side Henry VIII. impaling Catherine of Arragon; John Duke of Somerset, impaling Margaret Holland, her grandfather and grandmother. Her simple epitaph, reciting her charities, was drawn up by Erasmus, who received twenty shillings for it. See it, and the monument, in Sandford, 328. in Dart I. 148. and in Baker's Preface to Fisher's Funeral Sermon, where is also an engraving of the arms used in her seal, and now borne by the colleges of Christ and St. John in Cambridge; And see Dugd. Bar. II. 237, 238.

THE several great benefactions of this good lady for the promotion of learning, which had been gradually emerging in this kingdom during the distractions of the wars between the houses of York and Lancaster, render it necessary to give a more particular account of her foundations than could be divided into notes.

The Countess had letters patents, 12 Henry VII. to purchase lands of the yearly value of £. 10. to found and endow at Winborn a perpetual chantry of one priest, in honour of the blessed Jesus, the Annuntiation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, and for the health of her soul, and the souls of her parents. But dying before it was endowed, her executors obtained letters patents, 1 Henry VIII. ratifying the former, and empowering them to purchase lands to the value of £. 6. per annum, over and above the others, by indenture, tripartite, 2 Henry VIII. between them, the Dean and Chapter of Wimborn, and the sacrist, or keeper of Brembre's chantry there. The executors founded a chantry at the altar on the South side of the tomb of John duke of Somerset, and Margaret his wife, father and mother of the testatrix, and appointed Richard Hodgekynnes, B. A. to be first chaplain, continually resident in the college of Wimborn, in a house appointed by the dean and chapter there to teach grammar to all comers as in Eton and Westminster schools, without any other perquisites than were appointed by the executors; and to celebrate daily masses at the

E e e

said

said altar, for the souls of the foundress, King Henry VII. her parents and ancestors; the collects and other ceremonies are particularly prescribed. He was to keep her anniversary July 9, and after it to distribute twenty shillings, as follows; to the sacrist of the college if present at her mass sixteen pence, to every chaplain devoutly singing eight pence, to every secondary and parish clerk four pence, to the sacrist for five wax candles to be burnt about the bier, and two on the altar, and for bell ropes, sixteen pence; to the ringers eight pence; the residue among the poor of the parish, at one penny or twopence each. His stipend was ten pound per annum, and his door-keeper's forty-shillings, and he was to give an account of his expences each Michaelmas, to the sacrist, and one of the senior chaplains of Brembre's chantry; and the surplus money was to be kept in a chest under three keys, one in the hands of the Dean or his sacrist, another in those of the senior chaplain, and the third in those of the chaplain of this chantry; or to be taken out as wanted. In 1511 Richard Hodgekyns was chantry priest, and received six pounds per annum. At the dissolution this chauntry fell with the college of Winborn and all its revenues into the King's hands; part was leased out, and part continued as a precarious maintenance to the ministers of the church, till 5 Eliz. certain of the parishioners, by means of Lord Montjoy, obtained the Queen's letters patents to found the free grammar-school now subsisting at Winborn, in which

which the munificence of the pious testatrix is absorbed; and instead of one priest a schoolmaster is maintained by an income of £. 34. per annum, and an usher at £. 25. per annum. Hutchins's Dorset, II. 81. 83.

The Cambridge public lecture in divinity she instituted in the 13th year of her son's reign, on the feast of the Nativity of the Blessed Virgin, and by her original foundation appointed John Fisher, S. T. P. her first reader, who was succeeded by Dr. Cosin, Master of Benet, and he by William Burgoyn, afterwards Master of Peter-house; and he by Erasmus. She likewise gave rules and statutes for the choice of her reader, and for the discharge and performance of the duties of his place, and endowed her lecture with 20 marks per annum, payable by the abbot and convent of Westminster. The same day and year she instituted the like reader at Oxford, with allowance of the same salary, and almost under the same rules with that at Cambridge, and nominated one John Roper, S. T. P. her first reader.

In the 20th year of the same reign she founded a perpetual public preacher at Cambridge, with a stipend of £. 10. per annum, payable by the abbot and convent of Westminster, whose duty was to preach at least six sermons every year at several churches specified in the foundation in the dioceses of London, Ely, and Lincoln; and one John Fawn, S. T. P. is appointed her first preacher, by the original foundation.

This foundation of a public preacher is peculiar to Cambridge, for Mr. Wood's suspicion of the like at Oxford has no foundation.

The foundation of Christ's college was undertaken by the advice and persuasion of Bp. Fisher; who, by her statutes, was appointed visitor for life after the foundress. The foundation has been placed in the year 1505, but the statutes were not given, nor the foundation perfected, till the year following. The original obligation of John Syclyng, last master of God's house, and first master of Christ's college, for observing the foundress's statutes, bears date Sept. 5, 22 Henry VII. from which day and year, I suppose, and not sooner, the government and statutes of that college took place and begun to be in force. And because the bishops of Ely had yet kept up some claim or shew of power, a grant was obtained from James [Stanley] bishop of Ely, son in law to the foundress, 1506, whereby he gave leave to the Master, Fellows, and Scholars, to celebrate divine offices in their college chapel, which had been already consecrated; and by another grant of the same date, at the instance of the foundress, he exempted the college from episcopal and ordinary visitations for himself and successors for ever. The endowments of the college are all specified in the foundress's will, and though it appears from thence that she herself was very liberal, having bestowed good lands and manors of her own, yet the abbey of Croyke given her by Henry VII. and God's House, which

which was of the foundation of Henry VI. did go a good way, and pretty deep, in the foundation.

In regard to the foundation of St. John's College, she did indeed leave a will and lands in feoffment for the performance thereof, and these were very sufficient, had they been secured against the next heir the King her grandson; and though her will (as far as appears) was very good, and duly attested, yet that part of it which concerned her foundation of a new college, having been done by way of codicil, before it could be sealed, the good lady departed this life, and left some ground for cavil. This might have been borne with had they been sure of the old house, but that was yet standing undissolved, so that all that had been done towards it was to begin anew, with less power, and under greater disadvantages. King Henry VII. was now wanting; the King reigning, as he had not the same ties of duty and affection, so he was under no obligation to make good his father's promises; and having an eye upon the estate, he had no very strong inclination to favor a design that must swallow up a part of his inheritance. The bishop of Ely, who was easy and complying enough whilst the foundress was living, she being gone, began to shew his nature, and was full of difficulties, and withheld his consent for half a year.

His first business ought to have been to have visited and reformed the house, and to have prevented those enormities that occasioned its dissolution; but having rather

coou-

countenanced their looseness, by his ill example, it is no wonder if he had some tenderness and feeling of the infirmities of his brethren, or was unwilling to consent to a thing that so plainly reproached him with his own great neglect and worse example.

Great application was to be made both at court and at Ely; the affair was likewise to be solicited at Rome, and where Julius II. being then pope, nothing was to be done without address and management, and all the other requisites to expedite such an affair. The expences of the bulls are put down upon the executor's accounts (signed and allowed by Polydore Vergil), which are very high for a thing so much in course and of no greater consequence than the dissolving an old ruinous house, that might have been done without asking the pope's leave, had it been thought expedient; and yet, when the bull came, it was found defective, and was to be renewed at a new trouble and expence. The latter indeed was not lost; for when the decretory bull was sent it struck the old house at one blow, without consent either of the King or of the bishop of Ely.

The King's licence was granted Aug. 7. ann. reg. primo. It sets forth the desolate state and condition of the house, though not in so dismal a manner; gives leave to the executors, upon its suppression, to convert it into a college *unius magistri, ac sociorum, et scholarium ad numerum 50 vel circa, in scientiis liberalibus, jure civili & canonica, et theologia studentium*, to be stiled *St. John's College*;
to

to unite, incorporate, and annex, all the lands of the old house to the college so erected; and further grants leave to the college when erected to hold £. 50. per annum over and above the lands of the house, the statute of *mortmain* notwithstanding.

This licence was granted at the request of the foundress (though then deceased) as well as of her executors; for there is an old draught or original of the King's licence, signed Henry, but not sealed, whereto is prefixed the petition of his *humble graunt dame*, in a form there put down: so it seems, her petition was either preferred, or left to be preferred, after her death; and the King's licence under seal, refers to her petition.

The bishop of Ely's first grant is dated March 7, 1509. after the King's licence, and before the papal bull came, whereby he first makes conditions for himself and successors, by reserving to himself a power of naming three persons during his life, and to his successors a power of naming one, to be elected fellows of the college, *si habiles et idonei sint*, a clog that yet remains upon the society; and then grants, that the college, when erected, shall enjoy the jewels, goods, &c. belonging to the house, and obliges himself, that, the papal bulls first had, he would give leave and allow the house to be incorporated to the college. And he empowered Richard Wiot, S. T. P. Master of Christ's college, John Fotehede B. D. and William Thornborough, to take a full and perfect inventory of all the jewels, muni-

ments, and other moveables of the house, and to have them in safe custody till the college should be erected.

When the pope's bulls came, the bishop of Ely passed another grant, dated Dec. 31. ann. reg. secundo, whereby he conveyed over to the executors all the scite and mansion, and all the houses, churches, chapels, and edifices, belonging to the house, together with all manors, lands, rents, tenements, and other possessions appertaining thereunto, and all his right as founder in the same; which house being suppressed, dissolv'd, and extinguished, by apostolical authority, by the King's licence, and by his consent, devolving to him as founder, being of the foundation of him and his predecessors, he grants to them, to the end and intention, that they might change, found, create, and erect it into a college of secular students, to endure for ever; ordinary jurisdiction always reserved to him and his successors. And he appointed and constituted Richard Henrison, clerk, and others, his proctors or attornies, to enter and take seisin and possession of the house; and being seized, to deliver full, plenary, and peaceable possession thereof to the foundress's executors.

By virtue of this grant, on the 20th of January, the same year full and peaceable possession of the house, &c. was delivered by Richard Henrison, the bishop's commissary to Henry Hornby S. T. P. one of the executors, in the name and stead of the rest; in the presence of William Woderove S. T. P. master of Clare-hall, and deputy
vice-

vice-chancellor, William Burgoign S. T. P. John Fotehede S. T. B. master of Michael-house, Oliver Scalis public notary, and many other students and burgesſes.

And ſo the old houſe, after much ſolicitation and long delay, after a tedious proceſs at Rome, at court, and at Ely, under an imperious pope, a forbidding prince, and a mercenary prelate, with great application and induſtry, and at no leſs expence, was at laſt diſſolved and utterly extinguished, on the 20th day of January, A. D. 1510. and fell a laſting monument to all future ages, and to all charitable and religious foundations, not to neglect the rules or abuſe the inſtitutions of their founders, leaſt they fall under the ſame fate.

Though all this was tranſacted in the name of the executors, it ought never to be forgot, that the biſhop of Rocheſter was the ſole or principal agent.

The houſe being thus diſſolved, the next thing the executors were to think of, was to ſet about their new foundation; which they were now empowered to do by a full authority. Somewhat they were now ſure of, and we have a college in view, but as yet a very poor one: for the revenues of the old houſe were ſmall, according to an authentic account amounting only to £. 80. 1 s. 10 d. ob. *per ann.* And it is pretty plain, from the King's licence of *mortmain*, he did not intend the foundation ſhould be over large, it being thereby limited to £. 50 *per annum*, beſides the revenues of the old houſe.

It is true, the foundress had done her part, having left the issues, profits, and revenues, of her estate and lands, to the value of £. 400. and upwards, to that purpose, and for the uses of her will; but surely the King, when he granted such a mortmain, did not intend the executors should enjoy them long. However, being unwilling to understand his meaning, or being willing to push things as far as they would go, or presaging already the future growth of the college, though from unhopeful beginnings, they went on with good assurance; and having cleared the debts of the old house, according to the direction of the foundress in her will, as well as the rubbish of the old buildings, which in great part were very ruinous, they proceeded to the foundation, both of the fabric and body politic of the college.

The charter of foundation was given April 9, 1511, in the name and by the authority of all the executors.

In all this charter, which is a very long one, there is no mention made of the large revenues left by the foundress, for the uses of her will; but the King's licence of *mortmain* is there recited, whereby the college is limited to £. 50. *per annum* besides the lands and revenues of the house. About the same time the fabric of the house was undertaken, which was made equal to the design.

The expence of the whole building amounted in all (after some deductions for other uses) to betwixt four and five thousand pounds, a round sum in that age! for so much

much was paid by the executors towards the building to Robert Shorton master of the college, and so much was paid by him to Oliver Scalis, clerk of the works, at several payments, as appears by their several accounts.

All this while the executors had to do with a greater man, the King, as heir at law to the foundress's estate. All due care had been taken to secure their interest therein, by proving her will, both in the Prerogative Court and in the Court of Chancery, by advice of the judges, wherein archbishop Warham was very useful and favourable, both as Archbishop and Chancellor of England; who, after a long, tedious, and expensive hearing, witnesses examined, the King's council heard, and judges consulted (all which was necessary to guard him against the King) at last approved and allowed the will as good. Upon this ground the profits of her lands were received for some years, first by Bishop Fisher, and afterwards by Dr. Hornby; but this was not to continue long; for what by the clamours of the Countess's officers and servants, who, because they could not have all themselves, were willing to give all to the King; what by the advice of some potent courtiers, of which number Wolsey is said to be one; and what by the fresh suit of the King's auditors and council, who are usually ready to second the courtiers in such designs, the executors were so hard pressed, and so straitly handled, that they were forced to let go the lands, notwithstanding all the claim they had to them.

The lands being gone, they were to look out and sue for a compensation, otherwise all was at a stand. Somewhat of that kind was easily obtained; but that at first granted, as it was small in itself, so it was soon defeated by unexpected accidents, and an untimely death. Somewhat more durable was to be had, and there being an old decayed *Maison Dieu* or hospital at Ospring in Kent worth having, this falling under the Bishop of Rochester's view, was quickly thought of, and being by devolution in the King, by the Bishop's application at court, with the mediation of the Queen, Wolsey, and other courtiers, it was at last obtained.

This, with the lands of the old house, together with the foundress's estate at Fordham, which was charged with debts by her will, with some other little things purchased with her monies, was the original foundation upon which the college was first opened; and whoever dreams of vast revenues, or larger endowments, will be mightily mistaken. Her lands put in feoffment for the performance of her will, lay in the counties of Devon, Somerset, and Northampton; and though I should be very glad to meet with lands of the foundation in any of these three counties, yet I despair much of such a discovery. But whoever now enjoys the manors of Maxey and Torpell, in the county of Northampton, or the manors of Martock, Currey-Ryvell, Kynsbury, and Queen-Camel, with the hundreds of Bulston, Abdike, and Horethorne, in the county
of

of Somerfet; or the manor of Sandford Peverell, with the hundred of Alberton, in the county of Devon; though they may have a very good title to them, which I will not question, yet whenever they shall be piously and charitably disposed, they cannot bestow them more equitably than by leaving them to St. John's college, Cambridge.

Mr. Thomas Baker's preface to the Countess's funeral sermon, preached by bishop Fisher at her moneth minde : p. viii—xliv.

APPENDIX.

A P P E N D I X.

N° I. p. 207.

Rot. Parl. 1 Hen. V. n. 13. vol. IV. p. 5.

Pur les Executeurs de darrien Roy Henry [IV.]

ITEM, certaines Lres patentes feurent faites pur les Executours du Roy Henry, pier ñre S^r le Roy q'or est, en la fourme q'enseute.—Henricus, Dei grā, Rex Angl' & Franc', & Dñus Hibnie, Omnibus ad quos presentes Lre pervenerint, Salutem. Sciatis, qđ cum recolende memorie Dñus Henricus, nuper Rex Anglie, pater ñr, cogitans diem exitus sui appropinquare, ac pie desiderans dum adhuc ageret in humanis, precipue pauperibus ligeis suis, quibus in diversis pecuniarum sumis erat astrictus, satisfacere, & aliis pietatis operibus saluti anime sue salubriter providere, Testamentum suum condiderit, in quo, de bonis & catallis sibi a Deo collatis creditoribus suis primo satisfieri, ac certa legata solvi, & nonnulla pietatis opera exerceri & impleri, disposuit venerabilib' patribus, Henrico ^a archiepo Eborum, Thoma ^b epo Dunolm', ac Johanne Pelham, Roberto Waterton, & Johanne Leventhorp, nominatis Executoribus; necnon Nobis, & Consanguineo ñro Thoma ^c archiepo Cantuar', supervisoribus ad hoc deputatis; Qui quidem archiepus Ebor', episcopus, Joñes, Robtus, & Joñes, advertentes bona & catalla ipsius patris ñri ad persolucoem debitorum suor' & alior' in Testamento pđco dispositor' non sufficere,

^a Thomas Fitz Alan, son of the earl of Arundel, bishop of Ely, 1374—1388; archbishop of York, 1388—1396; of Canterbury, 1396—1414. He was also lord chancellor.

^b Thomas Langley. See above, p. 205.

^c Thomas Arundel.

Executionem Testamenti hujusmodi admittere renuunt & recusant, & sic dispositio Testamenti bonor' & catallor' hujusmodi ad dē consanguineum nrm, tanquam ad ordinarium de jure ptineret, ac bona & catalla p̄dca pro satisfaccōe & soluōe, & aliis p̄dcis implendis, venditioni publice exponi deberent; Nos, attendentes bona & catalla p̄dca Nobis & nris usibus fore accomoda, ac honestius esse bona & catalla illa penes Nos remanere, quam venditioni publice aliquo modo, ut premittitur, exponi, eadem bona & catalla ab ipsis qui tempore dēi patris nri custodiam eorundem habuerint recepimus, & penes Nos retinemus; eorumq; valorem per veram estimacōem inde fcam, qui ad viginti & quinque milia marcarum se extendit, ut dispositio p̄fati patris nri in quantum summa illa sufficere possit exinde perficiatur, ejusq; anima misericordiam Altissimi facilius promereatur, ac Nos de bonis & catallis p̄dcis penes Deum & homines finis penitus excusati, prefatis archiep̄o Eborum, ep̄o, Johi, Roberto & Johi, concedimus & assignamus p̄ presentes; Habend' & percipiend' summam p̄dcam infra quatuor annos prox' sequentes post dat' presentium, videlt ad festa S̄ci Michis & Pasche extunc prox' tribuen' equis portionibus quatuor milia librar'; & ad festa S̄ci Michis & Pasche extunc prox' sequen' equis porcōibus quatuor milia librar'; & ad festa S̄ci Michis & Pasche extunc prox' sequen' equis porcōibus quatuor milia librar'; & ad festa S̄ci Michis & Pasche extunc prox' sequen' equis porcōibus Quatuor milia sexcentas sexaginta & sex libras, tresdecim solidos, & quatuor denarios; deinde primo creditoribus ipsius patris nri pro victualibus & expensis hospitii sui, ac necessariis camere, ac garderobe suar', ab eis empt'; necnon p̄ pecuniarum summis eidem patri nro p̄ ipsos creditores mutuatis, juxta sanas discrecōes suas satisfaciend'; ac deinde alia pietatis opera juxta disposicōem ipsius patris nri p̄dcam, si summa hujusmodi ad hoc sufficiat, per supervisum nrum ac ipsius consanguinei nri, seu deputatorum nror' faciend' & exercend'. Volentes

lentes ulterius & concedentes, de assensu dñorum spiritualium & temporalium, ac cōitatis regni nři Anglie in p̄senti Parlamento nřo existen', quod tam idem consanguineus nřr, quam p̄fatus archiep̄us Eborum, ep̄us, Johes, Robtus, & Johes, de omnimodis p̄litis, querelis, aētionibus, & demandis, que p̄ p̄fatos creditores, vel alios quoscumque, versus p̄fatum consanguineum nřum, ratione commissionis administrationis summe p̄dce p̄fatis archiep̄o Ebor', ep̄o, Johi, Robto, & Johi, per ipsum faciend'; aut versus ipsos archiep̄um Ebor', ep̄um, Johem, Robtum, & Johem, rōne admissionis Administrationis hujusmodi, seu occupationis, receptionis, seu deliberationis summe p̄dce, vel alior' bonor' seu catallor' que fuerunt p̄dci patris nři quorumcumq̄, capi, prosequi, vel moveri possint, in futur' quieti sint, & penitus exonerati imperpetuum; aliquo statuto in contrarium fco non obstante. Volumus tamen, qđ iidem archiep̄us Ebor', ep̄us, Johes, Robtus, & Johes, omnes denarios quos ipsos de summa p̄dca recipere & habere continget, circa satisfactionem debitor' p̄dcor', ac alia pietatis opera p̄dca, in forma p̄dca faciend', fideliter solvant & expendant, p̄ supervisum supradcm: Et qđ ad compotum sive ratiocinium inde reddend' nisi coram p̄fato consanguineo nřo, vel ejus successoribus, nullatenus teneantur; aliquo statuto vel ordinacōe in contrarium factis, vel alia causa quacumque non obstante. In cujus rei testimonium has lras nřas fieri fecimus patentes. Teste Meipso apud Westm', xv die Maii, anno regni nři primo.

N^o II. p. 243.

Rot. Parl. 2 H. VI. m. 30. Vol. IV. p. 213.

Pur Johan Stafford, Tresorer d'Engleterre.

ITEM, une autre Petition en papire fuist baille en le dit Parlement, p Maistre John Stafford Tresorer d'Engleterre, avec une endenture faite pentre luy, & Henry Sire Fitz Hugh, Walter Hungreford, Walter Beauchamp, Lowys Robeffart, William Porter, & Robert Babthorp, Chivalers; John Wodehous, & John Leventhorp, Esquiers; Executours del testament de le tres noble Prince S^r Henry, jadis Roy d'Engleterre, piere a n^{re} tres sovereign S^r le Roy q'or est, nomez des certains biens, chateux, joialx, & summes de deniers, qⁱ feurent a dit nadgairs Roy, deliverez as ditz nomez Executours, p le dit Tresorer, p vertu des lettres patentes de n^{re} dit S^r le Roy au dit Tresorer faitez celle partie; solonc la forme & effect d'une acte en le darrein Parlement n^{re} S^r le Roy q'or est, enrolles, le tenour de quell Petition cy ensuit.

Au Roy n^{re} souveraigne & tres graciouse S^r, & as Seign^{rs} Spirituelx & Temporelx de cest present Parlement, supplie humblement v^{re} servitour Mestre John Stafford Tresorer d'Engleterre, qⁱ come n^{re} souveraigne S^r le Roy qe or est, de l'advys son grand Counsaill, & assent des Seign^{rs} Espirituelx & Temporelx, & son Communalte de son Roialme d'Engleterre, en son darreyn Parlement, p auctorite du dit Parlement, voudra ordiner & graunta qⁱ n^{re} dit S^r le Roy ferra delyverer & assigner p son depute ou ses deputes a ses tres chiers & loialx Henry S^r Filz Hugh, S^r Lowes Robeffard, Wauter Hungerford, Wauter Beauchamp, William Porter, and Robert Babthorp, Chivalers; John Wodehous, & John Leventhorp,

G g g

Esquiers;

Esquiers; Executours nomez del testament de tres haut & tres puissant Prince S^r Henry le Quint, nadgairs Roy d'Engleterre, piere n^{re} dit S^r le Roy q'or est, des biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers, queux furent le dit nadgairs Roy, a le value de XL M. marcz, come p un acte en le dit Parlement eint fait plus pleinement appiert; p force de quell acte, n^{re} dit S^r le Roy, p advys de son dit Counsaill p ses lettres patentz fist assign' & constit' le dit suppl' son depute a delyverer & assigner pur le dit n^{re} S^r le Roy & en son noun a lez nomez Executours du dit nadgairs Roy suisditz divers' biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers, en les ditz lettres patentz contenuz; & autres biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers, a le value du dit somme de XL M. marz atteignauntz, des biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers queux furent le dit nadgairs Roy; p endentures ent affairs pentre le dit suppliant, & les nomez Executours suisditz; p force de quellx lettres patentz & acte avaunt ditz, le dit suppl' ad delyvere les ditz biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers, en les ditz lettres patentz contenuz; & autres biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers, queux furent en la garde & mayns des divers' officers le dit jadis Roy a les ditz nomez Executours, sicome p les endentures pentre le dit suppl', & les ditz nomez Executours, ent faitz plus pleynement appiert; solunc la forme & effect du dit acte, & les lettres patentz suisditz.

Que please a Vous, tres graciouse S^r, de faire enacter & enroller en le Rolle du cest Parlement les suisditz endentures. Et outre ceo de ordeigner p auctorite de cest present Parlement, q le dit suppl', sez heirs, assignes, terre tenauntz, & executours, de cy en avant, de toutz les ditz biens, chateux, joialx, & sommes des deniers, & de chescun parcell d'ycellez, si bien devers Vous, voz heirs, successeurs, & executours, come devers chescun autre person qeconqe, soient quietez & dischargez a toutz jours. Et q de chescun

chescun maner d'action & empeschement, si bien p Vous, voz heirs, succeffours, ou executours, come p autre person qcomq, envers le dit suppliant, sez heirs, assignez, executours, ou terre tenauntz, pris ou pursuez, a prendre ou a pursuers, p cause d'ascun possession, administration, ou lyvere des ditz biens, chateaux, joiaix, & sommes des deniers, ou d'ascun parcell d'ycelles, ou autre cause qcomqe; le dit suppliant, sez heirs, assignes, executours, & terre tenauntz suisditz, soient auxint quitez & dischargez, & les ditz pleynauntz, empeschuauntz & pursuantz, ent soient barrez & excludez a toutz jours; pur Dieu & en oevere de charite.

La quelle Petition leeu & entendu, ordine fust & accorde p les Seignrs Espirituelx & Temporelx de cest present Parlement, p l'assent des Communes en icell assemblez, q les ditz endentures soient enactez & enrollez en le Rolle du dit Parlement; le tenour des queux endentures cy ensuit.

Hec Indentura facta apud London', Vicesimo sexto die mensis Augusti, Anno regni Regis Henrici sexti primo: Inter Magistrum Johannem Stafford Thes' Anglie, & deputat' per literas ejusdem Domini Regis patentes assignat', ex parte una. Et Henricum Dñum Filz Hugh, Walter' Hungreford, Walter' Beauchamp, Lodowic' Robeffart, Willielmum Porter, & Robertum Babthorp, Milit'; ac Johannem Wodehous, & Johannem Leventhorp, Armiger'; Executores Testamenti recolende memorie illustrissimi Principis & Domini Domini Henrici Quinti, nuper Regis Anglie, Patris pdicti Dñi Regis nunc, nominat', ex parte altera. Testatur, quod predictus Magister Johannes Stafford deputat', deliveravit & assignavit pro dicto Domino Rege nunc & nomine suo; pefat' Henrico Domino Filz Hugh, Waltero, Waltero, Lodowico, Willielmo, Roberto; Johanni Wodehous, & Johanni Leventhorp, de bonis, catallis, & jocalibus, ac denar' summis, que fuerunt ipsius nuper

Regis, citra prox' Parliament' expend', applicand', convertend' & fideliter administrand', juxta formam & effectum cujusdam acti in ultimo Parlamento dicti Dñi nri Regis, nunc prox' ante dat' confectionis presentium habiti; & in Rotulo ejusdem Parliamenti irrotulati; divers' bona, catalla, & jocalia, ac denar' summas subscriptas; videlicet, (vid. Rot. Parl. vol. IV. p. 214—241.).

Et presens Indentura testatur, quod predicti Henricus Dominus Filz Hugh, Walterus Hungreford, Walterus Beauchamp, Lodowicus Robeffart, Willielmus Porter, & Robertus Babthorp, Milites; ac Johannes Wodehous, & Johannes Leventhorp, Armigeri; Executores Testamenti Domini Henrici Quinti nuper Regis Anglie defuncti nominat'; receperunt die & anno predictis de dict' Magistro Johanne Stafford, Thes' Anglie, & deputat' Domini Regis nunc, diversa bona, catalla & jocalia, ac denar' summas prescript', que fuerunt predicti nuper Regis, ad valentiam xviii m. cccc liii li. iiii s. x d. appretiat', per Johannem Palyng, & Johannem Wynne, aurifabr'; Hugonem Dike, & Johannem Chirche, mercer'; & Johannem Bullok, tapicer' ^a, de London', ad hoc jurat'; in partem solutionis Quadraginta Millium marcarum dict' Execut' nominat' assignat', secundum formam & effectum acti supradicti, que comprehenduntur in present' indent' in viginti una paginis pergameni de eisdem superius script'; quarum prima pagin' cont' summam ix m. c liii li. xi s. ix d.—Secunda pagin', m cxii li. xix s. vii d. ob.—Tertia pagin', m c c x i x li. iiii s. vii d. ob.—Quarta pagin', c c c c l x li. xvii s. iiii d.—v^{ta} pagin', c^{xx} l iiii li. iiii s. vi d. q.—vi^{ta} pagin', d c l x x i i li. xvii s. q.—vii^{ma} pagin', m c l x v li. vii d. ob.—viii^{va} pag', c c c l v li. xv s. vii d. ob.—ix^{na} pag', c c x x i x li. xix s. xi d.—x^a pag', c c c l v i li. ix s. vii d. ob.—xi^{ma} pagin', c c c c x l i i i li. iiii s. ii d. ob.—xii^{ma} pagin', c c c x li. vii s. viii d.—xiii^{ta} pagin' c x i x li. ii s. xi d. ob.—xiiii^{ta} pagin', d c c c v i i li.

^a Weaver.

ii s. id.—xv^{ta} pagin', cc^{xx}_{iiii}xviii li. xiiii s. vid.—xvi^{ta} pagin',
cccc^{xx}_{iiii}xiii li. vii s. iiii d. q̄.—xvii^{ma} pagin', ccxviii li. xix s.—
xviii^{va} pag', dl li. vi s. ii d.—xix^{na} pagin', ^{xx}_{iiii}xviii li. vii d. ob.—
xx^{ma} pagin', xliii li. xvi s.—xxi^{ma} pag', clxx li. iiii s. viii d. q̄.

In cujus rei testimonium, huic parti Indentur', penes pefat'
Magistrum Johannem Stafford, Thef' Anglie, & Deputat'
Domini Regis nunc remanenti, predict' Henricus Dominus
Filz Hugh, Walterus, Walterus, Lodowicus, Willielmus,
Robertus, Johannes Wodehous & Johannes Leventhorp,
Execut' predicti nuper Regis nominat', sigilla sua appofue-
runt. Dat' die & anno fupradictis.

N^o III. p. 243.

Rot. Parl. 1 Hen. VI. m. 14. vol. IV. p. 172.

Pur l'Execution de la darrain volunte de pierre du Roy.

FAIT affavoir, q'en ceste Parlement furent baillez une Peti-
tion & une Cedula confuitz enfemble, tachez ore a le dorfe
de ceste rolle de Parlement, de la quell Petition le tenure cy
enfuit.

Please au Roi nre S^r foverain, p assent des Seignrs Espirituelx &
Temporelx en ceste present Parlement, & p auctorite de mesme le
Parlement, grauntier & ordeiner tout ceo q'est contenuz en une
Cedula a yceste Bille annexee, & q̄ lettres patentz de nre S^r le
Roi, p auctorite de mesme le Parlement, soient faitz, selonc les
fourme & contenue de ycelle Cedula, pur Dieu & en oevere de
chite. Et le tenure de la dite Cedula cy enfuit.

REX,

R E X, Omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis, quod de avifamento Concilii nri, & affensu Dominorum Spiritualium & Temporalium, ac consensu Communitatis Regni nri Anglie, in presenti Parlamento nro existentium, auctoritate ejusdem Parlamenti, volumus, ordinamus, & concedimus, quod nos deliberari & assignari faciemus per deputatum nrum aut deputatos nros dilectis & fidelibus nostris Henrico Dño Filzhugh, Waltero Hungreford, Waltero Beauchamp, Lodowico Robeffart, Willielmo Porter, & Roberto Babthorp, Militibus; ac Johanni Wodehous, & Johanni Leventhorp, Armigeris; Executoribus una cum aliis, in Testamento cariffimi Dñi & Patris nri Dñi H. nuper Regis Anglie defuncti nominatis; bona, catalla, & jocalia, ac pecuniarum summas valorem Quadraginta Milium Marcarum attingentia de bonis, catallis, & jocalibus, ac denariorum summis, que fuerunt prefati Patris nri. Et quod iidem Henricus Dñus Filzhugh, Walterus, Walterus, Lodowicus, Willielmus, Robertus, Johannes, & Johannes, omnia & singula eis in hac parte sic deliberand' & assignand' circa solutionem cujusdam summe Decem & Novem Milium Marcarum, in quibus dictus Pater noster, tempore obitus sui, illis qui Executores Testamenti recolende memorie Dñi H. nuper Regis Anglie, Avi nri similiter defuncti, nominati fuerunt, indebitatus fuit, pro certis bonis & catallis, que fuerunt ejusdem Avi nri receptis, & penes ipsum Patrem nrum retentis, quam aliarum summarum pro expensis hospitii, ac necessariis camere & garderobe ipsius Patris nri, ac diversarum summarum sibi mutuatarum, & alias, in partem executionis & complementi ultime voluntatis prefati Patris nri, per avifamentum, supervisum, & contrarotationem tam supervisorum in dicto Testamento pñdicti Patris nri nominatorum, quam cariffimi avunculi nri Humfridi Ducis Gloucest', & cariffimi consanguinei nri Thome Ducis Exon', ac venerabilium patrum Henrici Wynton' consanguinei nri cariffimi, & Thome Dunelmen'

Dunelmen' Cancellarii nri, episcoporum, seu deputatorum suorum in hac parte, expendant, applicent, convertant, & fideliter administrent, in quantum commode poterint, citra prox' Parliamentum nrum exnunc tenend': Et quod ipsi, cum super hoc debite requisiti fuerint, fidelem compotum inde reddant prefatis supervisoribus, ducibus & episcopis, seu eorum deputatis, quodque Parlamento illo finito, deinceps ab ulteriori compoto sive ratiocinio inde reddendo penitus exonerentur, ac adeo liberi sint & illese conditionis, tam erga nos, quam prefatos supervisores, duces & episcopos, ac alios quoscumque, sicut ipsi aliquam receptionem, occupationem, solutionem, sive administrationem hujusmodi bonorum, catallorum, & jocalium, aut pecuniarum summarum, eis sic assignatorum & liberatorum, super se nusquam assumpsissent. Volumus etiam, ac de avisamento, assensu, consensu, & auctoritate p̄dictis, ordinamus, concedimus, & statuimus, quod tam p̄dicti Henricus Dñus Filzhugh, Walterus, Walterus, Lodowicus, Willielmus, Robertus, Johannes, & Johannes, quam omnes alii Executores in Testamentis p̄dictis nominati, ac eorum heredes, executores, attornati, servientes, & deputati, de omnimodis placitis, querelis, actionibus, & demandis, per creditores tam dicti avi nri, quam prefati patris nri, aut alias seu aliam personas vel personam, versus p̄dictos Henricum Dominum Filzhugh, Walterum, Walterum, Lodowicum, Willielmum, Robertum, Johannem, & Johannem, aut prefatos alios executores, in Testamentis p̄dictis nominatos, heredes, executores, deputatos, attornatos, & servientes, seu eorum aliquem, occasione administrationis, occupationis, perceptionis, receptionis, solutionis, aut liberationis dictorum bonorum, catallorum, & jocalium, aut denariorum summarum, eisdem Henrico Domino Filzhugh, Waltero, Waltero, Lodowico, Willielmo, Roberto, Johanni, & Johanni, sic assignand' vel liberand', seu alicujus parcelle eorundem, prosecutis aut motis, capiend', prosequend', aut movend', in futur' quieti & exonerati

exonerati existant imperpetuum, ac querentes & implitantes, de omni actione preclusibiles, & preclusi, in hac parte; et quod Cancellarius Anglie, aut custos magni sigilli nri, vel heredum, aut successorum nostrorum, pro tempore existens, auctoritate p̄dicta, fieri facere & liberare teneatur, tam prefatis Henrico Dño Filzhugh, Waltero, Waltero, Lodowico, Willielmo, Roberto, Johanni, & Johanni, quam dictis aliis executoribus, in testamentis p̄dictis nominatis, & eorum cuilibet, ac heredibus, executoribus, deputatis, attorney, & servientibus suis, & cujuslibet eorumdem, tot & talia brevia de supersedeas, in quibuscumque placitis & querelis, versus ipsos, seu ipsorum aliquem, contra formam & effectum presentium, motis vel movendis, quot & qualia, eis & eorum cuilibet, in hac parte fuerint necessaria, seu quomodolibet oportuna, aliquo statuto in contrarium facto, seu alia causa quacumque non obstante. In cujus &c.

Les queux Petition & Cedula leez en ceo mesme Parlement, & les matiers comprisez en ycelles bien entenduz, le Roi de l'assent & avisement des Seignrs Espirituelx & Temporelx esteantz en le dit Parlement, & de l'assent auxi de les communes esteantz en mesme, voet & ad ordeinee & grauntee toutz les articles, choses, & maters contenuz en la cedula avaunt dite, & q̄ lettres patentz du Roi soient ent faitz desoutz son graunde seale en due fourme selonc l'effect & le tenure de mesme la cedula en toutz points, & ceo p̄ l'auctorite de ceste Parlement.

N^o IV. p. 243.

Rot. Pat. 3 H. VI. p. 2. m. 10. Rymer, vol. X. p. 346.

Super Liberatione diversis Franciæ ecclesiis, juxta Testamentum
Henrici nuper Regis.

REX, omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod cum dilectus Clericus noster, Magister Robertus Gilbert, nuper Decanus Capellæ carissimi Domini & Patris nostri Regis defuncti, per præceptum carissimi consanguinei nostri Ducis Exonie, & dilectorum & fidelium nostrorum Domini de Bourgchier, Walteri Hungerford, & Willielmi Porter, militum, ac Domini Fitz-Hugh jam defuncti, Executorum nominatorum in Testamento dicti Patris nostri, liberari fecerit diversis ecclesiis in partibus regni nostri Franciæ res & parcelas subscriptas, pro exoneratōibus animæ dicti Patris nostri fiendis; videlicet,

Abbatia Sancti Dionisii unam Crucem argenteam deauratam, cum uno magno pede stante, ponderis viginti & octo librarum Troye;

Unam altam Frontellam^a, & unam bassam Frontellam, de velvet rubeas, cum foliis aureis brouderatas;

Unam Paruram^b positam cum perreia^c & armis Angliæ;

Tres Capas de velvet rubeas, cum rosis aureis, leonibus, & floribus de liciarum, brouderatas;

Duas Tunicas, & unam Casulam, de eisdem panno & colore.

Tres Albas cum Paruris, Stolis, & Favones^d de eisdem panno & colore.

Et etiam unum par Curtinarum de tartryn rubearum.

^a Frontel to the altar.

^b Parure, ornament.

^c Pierrerie, precious stones. Du Cange in voc.

^d Or fanones, banners. Id. in voc. Favo & Fano.

Item, apud Maunte, unum Vestimentum aureum panni viridis, cum foliis aureis, & unam altam Frontellam cum una bassa Frontella ejusdem panni.

Item, apud Vernon, unum Vestimentum ejusdem panni viridis aurei.

Et similiter apud Rothomagum, duos pannos blodei coloris, cum falconibus aureis, pro vestimentis inde faciendis;

Et unum Pannum rubei coloris aureum pro orfraiis inde faciendis.

Item, apud Offay, unum Pannum aureum, blodei coloris, cum falconibus & heronis.

Item, apud Arkes, unum Pannum aureum ejusdem coloris.

Et consimiliter apud Ewe, unum Pannum, blodei coloris, cum foliis aureis.

Item, apud Hefdyn, unum Pannum aureum rubei coloris, cum foliis aureis.

Et apud Tirewyn, unum Pannum aureum rubei coloris, cum foliis aureis.

Nos, de assensu Concilii nostri, consideratione præmissorum, volumus quod præfatus Robertus de omnibus rebus & parcellis prædictis, per ipsum ut præmittitur liberatis, erga nos, hæredes & executores nostros, in Scaccario nostro seu alibi, quietus sit & exoneratus imperpetuum per præsentem.

In cujus, &c.

Teste Rege, apud Westmonasterium, xxviii die Junii.

Per Breve de privato sigillo.

G L O S S A R Y.

A.

ABBETE de Lysnes, Lesne abbey at Erith in Kent, 107.

Acordaunt come affiert, as like as it can be made, 92.

Adaquaria, ewers, 195.

Aderere, tout du suite, Lacombe; in arrear, 124.

Chescun person de l'afferant, every one according to what he can afford, 159.

Affiaunce, confidence, 129.

Ajje, confide, 164.

Affres (*averia*), beasts, 34.

Afforsaunt, strengthening, 141.

Aillours, ailleurs, otherwise, 157.

Alant, alen, a dog, 157.

Album. See *Vestimentum*.

Alder, most dear, 315. Dr. Johnson explains *alderlivest* (Shakspeare, 2 H. VI.) by *most beloved*.

Alme, foul, 172.

Almesdis the shipp, q. the dish or bason for alms enameled with a ship, 284.

Amaille, emaille, enamelled, 24.

Amenuser, to diminish, 102.

Amien, *Amienx*, *Amiens*, 152.

An (l') *renoef darrein passiz*, *renuef*, *reneuf*, *renouvelle*. The last past, or the last new year, 156.

Anees, q. *anel*s, rings, 100.

Anel, *Anelx*, rings, 106, 154.

Angleseye, Anglesey abbey, c. Cambridge, 110.

Anthoney (l'), Lantony, Llanhoden, or Lantonia prima, in Monmouthshire, 107.

Anthony (*priorie de l'*), Lantoni priory, 48.

Anyntiz, aneantie, undone, destroyed, 123.

Aournementz, ornaments, 85.

Apper, Q. a prier, 55.

Aquaeris, ewers, 325.

Arare, arrear, as *aderere*, 54.

Arerissement, backwarding, hinderance, 122.

Arme, army, 148.

Asherugge, Ashridge priory, c. Bucks, 71.

Affize de perie, set with stones, 105.

Affize (*feet of*), statutable feet, 295.

Atant, autant, so much, 121.

Attantz, for as much, 122.

Attry, artry, q. artillery, 284. 288.

Avaunt, so far as, 136.

Aveine, venue, coming, 225.

Augnell de perill, ring, or perhaps angel, of pearl, 151.

Auxint, aussi, sometimes *ausinc*, 45.

Aynz, aïsne, eldest, 158.

H h h 2

Balois,

B.

Balois, a species of rubies of a vermeil rose colour. Chambers's Dict. 71.

Barrez, bars, 99.

Baryngton, Barrington, 377.

Bassinet, basnet, helmet, 221.

Baudik, belt, 113.

Baukyn, *Baldekykus*, pannus omnium ditissimus, of silk and gold thread.

Du C. 179.

Bayes, *Q. daies*, 302.

Beache, Waterbeach, 377.

Beauval en Shirwode, a house of Carthusians, founded by Nich. de Cantilupe, 218.

Bedhampton, in Hants, 214.

Bedridyn, bedridden, 226.

Benegerer, *q. Bignor*, in Arundel rape, 131.

Benoit' ove esperge, holy water-pot, with a sprinkler, 25.

Berdefelde, *Q. Berdwell*, c. Suffolk, 33.

Berford Seynt Martin, Bereford St. Martin, c. Wilts. 285.

Bernoldswyk, Barnoldswick in Stancliffe hundred, in the West Riding of Yorkshire, 151.

Bervynes, *babeines*, levres de certains animaux. Lacombe. *q. faces* or heads, 132.

Bien poy, very near, 127.

Blakeberwe, Blackborough priory, c. Norf. 257.

Blendeworth, in Hampshire, 213.

Blodio & viridi colore enamalet, enameled with red and green, 89.

Blodius, color sanguineus. Du C. blue, 253.

Eloy, blue, 219.

Bobaunce, *bobans*, *bobanité*, sumptu-

ofité. Lacombe. extravagance, 84. 121.

Bodekesham, *Q. Bottelham*, c. Cambridge, 33.

Boten, a button, 284.

Bremmesfeld, Brimsfield, c. Glouc. 89.

Brigaudiers, brigandine, a fashion of ancient armour, consisting of many jointed and scale-like plates, pliant and easy for the body. Cotgrave. 221.

Erondatum, embroidered, 88. 272.

Bruggerak, Brigerak, a town in Gascoigne, 83.

Brugwater, Bridgewater, 110.

Brune, Bourne in Lincolnshire, 118.

Bruskyn; *brusq* is old French for green, 37.

Brusyerd, Brusyard, c. Suffolk, 111.

Buretis, Du Cange refers from *buretum* to *bruneta*, which he explains a species of money used in Italy during part of the 12th century. Sed *q. if it has that sense here?* 273.

Buisseaux, bushels, 35.

Burbon, Bourbon, 230.

Buris, Berry, 229.

Burnham, or Nun-Burnham, a small Benedictine nunnery in Yorkshire, 227.

Bustelsham Mountagu, Bisham abbey, founded by William Montacute earl of Salisbury, 98.

C.

Caen (noneynes de) nuns of Caen, 50.

Cameca, *camoka*, *camuca*, *camucum*, *camaca*, *pannus de comoca*, vell *camocas*, so often mentioned in antient wills, is explained by Du Cange as a kind of rich stuff or silk, 25. 150. *Cantirbirs*,

- Cantirbirs*, Canterbury, 135.
Capæ. See *Vestimentum*.
Capicium, capuce, hood, 147.
Capitz, tester, 72.
Cariant illoques, carrying thither, 218.
Carves, carts, whence *carvage*, 34.
Casula. See *Vestimentum*.
Celure, coverlet. Kelham. Q. if not rather *teaster* from *ciel*, 73.
Cercliis (circulis), circles, 195.
Cest, f. *sept* for *septiesme*, 177.
Chambre toute entiere, the furniture of the chamber, 112.
Champ (le) piers overez, the field partly wrought, 157.
Chansure pur les moignes, q. song-money, or allowance for singing masters, 26.
Chaperon de fere, iron scull-cap or morion, 221.
Chargeours, chargers, 24.
Charlton, there are two places of this name in Suffex, in the rapes of Bramber and Chichester, 213.
Charthous de Londres, Charter-house or Carthusians, 218.
Chasez, chased, 227.
Chater, acheter, to buy, 226.
Chateux, chattels, 121.
Chekere, F. chequer'd, 25.
Chirbury (priorie de), priory of Black canons at Snede, 108.
Chirpelere (meson de), Q. Chipley, a priory of Austin canons in Suffolk, 52.
Christianissimus princeps, a title long claimed by the kings of France, and given to our Henry VI, in compliment to his piety, 252.
Cixtes, Q. *cistes*, little boxes, 72.
Clanfild, in Hampshire, 213.
Clere memoir (de), of famous memory, 161.
Clifford en Gales, a Cluniac priory in Herefordshire, 111.
Clyderhow, Clitherow in Lancashire, 237.
Coellers, *Coillers*, spoons, 100. 112.
Coers, hearts. Dugdale translates it *cover*, 134.
Coler, collar, 155.
Combien que de present ne cognoisse nulle en especiale meintenaines, though at present I know of none in special maintenance, 148.
Coes (les) de la ville, les communs de la ville, 84.
Colham, Q. *Copham*, 372.
Combir, Cumhyre, a Cistercian abbey in Radnorshire, 110.
Compas, 219. Q. if a circle.
Compasse, circle, 155.
Computatorio, compters, 328.
Conning, knowledge, 293.
Contraiouste, contradiction, 139.
Coronne, coronet, 139.
Coronacioun en la summite d'un petite tablet d'or, 134. Q. a representation of some coronation of the Virgin or other person.
Corporas caas, corporax case, or case for the pix, 251.
Costeles, Q. costly, 30.
Costages, cost, expenses, 46.
Costies, *costes*, *costers*, fide pieces, 70. 234.
Covere, q. corners, 178.
Cov'ture, coverlet, 72.
Coungie, conge, leave, 170.
Crabhowes, or Wigenhale, in Norfolk, an Austin nunnery, 257.
Crokeston, Crux Easton, 261.
Croys Roys, Roisia's crots, the Austin priory at Royston, founded by Roisia de Vere, 110.
Cunatum,

Cunatum, coined, 266.
Cunnyng, knowledge, 360.
Cureez (le) dite eglise aient n're melior
chivall ou le prix en nom de principal,
 the curates of that church to have
 our best horse, or his value, in the
 name of the principal, 84.
Cursarii, coursers, 262.

D.

D'alisaundre, of Alexandria, 114.
Dalmatica. See *Vestimentum*.
Dameiux (a), q. *ad Amieux*, at
 Amiens, 151.
Damortiez, amortize, 93.
Darreiner, dernier, 38.
Darreynement, lately, 128.
Dassher (ove un), with a sprinkler,
 106.
D'autre part, on the other side, 83.
Decouvrez, uncovered, 158.
D'egles, with eagles, 74.
Dehues, due, 74.
Dedeinz, deinz, da deinz, de dedans de,
 within, 34. 146. 227.
Deliberacio, delivery, 89.
Demeore, demorance, demoree, demeorge,
 delay, 98.
Demoerant, remainder, 93.
Demy gros, half groats, 218.
Deosculatorium pacis, a pax to put the
 host in, 324.
Depden, Debden, 184.
Dertyngton, Q. Dartington, c. Devon.
Defaise, Q. disease, illness, 183.
Destrez, destriers, horses, 68.
Desyue, decease, 180.
D'evelyn, Dublin, 116.
Devie, die, 113. decease, 233.
Devions, devier, or devoyer, to die; 83.

Devoir, duty, ceremony, 224.
Diffinitor, or definitor, the visitor of
 the order in general chapter, 250.
Diploidem, doublet, 263.
Ditesworth, Diseworth, 377.
Dissipacio, spending, 89.
Donwiz, Dunwich, 33.
Door, d'or, of gold, 30.
D'orge et draget, monk, messlin, or
 mixt corn, 34.
Dorra, shall give, 126.
Dossier, back piece, 74.
Dossier (un), et huit pieces pur les costs
 et diex banqueres, a back piece, and
 eight pieces for the sides and two
 benches, 69.
Donne, donnez, given, 123.
Doune en charge, give in charge, 146.
Doutant, q. *redoutanz*, fearing, 178.
Draget, dragere, messlin, mixt corn, 35.
Drapest, Q. d'aprest, loans, 37.
Duytee, duitz, duty, obligation, 138.
Dymenge, Dimanche, Sunday, 44.
Dynde, blue, 51.

E.

Eez, Essex, 44.
Effeffer, feoffees, 172.
Ehu, eu, had, 148.
Eident, aiding, 101.
Ely (measoun de) the Benedictine
 priory at Ely, 135.
Emprendre, borrow, 109.
Empriaunt, praying or requesting,
 126.
Enbeseiller, q. embezzle, 155.
Enaseres, hereafter, 106.
En busoigne, be necessary, 165.
Encouvertre, to cover, clothes, 226.
Ency, ainfi, 230.

En

En greyn, in grain, 37.
Enguerdonnent, reward, 74.
Enhanced, raised, 303.
En mye le quer, in the middle of the choir, 217.
Ennorez, gilded, 121.
Enseffiblement, ensemblement, together, 35.
Ent, thereon, 162.
Entour, entre, among, 220.
Epitumum, *Epitimum*, 2. a field of battle, a term peculiar to Ordericus Vitalis.
Erge, orge, barley, 35.
Escheiez, eschus, escheated, 131.
Eschette, q. *escheque*, chequered, 156.
Esmon, Edmund, 100, 113.
Especial choistre, of especial choice or succession, 178.
Epie, sword, 112.
Esploitable, profitable, 127.
Espois, pois, pease, 36.
Esportable, q. *exploitable*, profitable, 121.
Esqueles, poringers, 24.
Estatut merchant. A bond of record, acknowledged by the clerk of the statutes merchant and the lord mayor of the city of London, or two merchants assigned for that purpose; and before the mayors of other cities and towns, or the bailiff of any borough, &c. 104.
Estelle, estoile, a star, 114.
Estlinges, sterling, 70.
Estoise, subject, *estoiser a la ley*, subire à la loi, 37.
Estoient, *estoier*, to stand to, to abide. Kelham. 75.
Estoor, store, 121.
Estore, *estovoir*, necessity; *estoyer*, *estre*, 45.
Estrange de jent, de gent estrange, of strange people, 121.

Estre, propre, own, 55.
Estre ce, *estre ceò*, besides this, 94.
Estrille, or *etrille*, a currycomb, 227.
Eues, had, 38.
Ewerot, Q. a little ewer, 27.
Exequiis ix. li. (cum), sic orig. 327.
Exploitez, expended, 127.

F.

Faiz, made, i. e. work, 151.
Fanon, manipule, towel, 71.
Farlyngton, q. Farringdon, c. Hants, 213.
Favones, or *Fanones*, banners, 415.
Feez, fees, wages, 135.
Ferniculs, *fermilet*, clasp, buckle, 154.
Ferures, fetter-locks, 155.
Feur et paille. Lacombe makes *feur* synonymous with *paille*, elsewhere, hay, forage, 34.
Feurer, *fuere*, artisan, ouvrier, 53.
 It is not easy to explain the office of the several domestics, such as *Ferour*, *Hastiler*, &c. 53.
Fesaunce d'eeestes (a la), at the making of these, 133.
Fiertre, *fierte*, feretory, shrine, 32.
Finols, *finials*, a term of Gothic architecture for the little ornaments that terminate pinnacles, 47. 302.
Firmayl, chain, 100.
Flounce, rim, 182.
Foer a, *al foer*, in the shape of, 133.
Foill, q. breadth, from *feuille*, 181.
Forcell, q. strong box. *Forcerett* or *forchiere*, is explained by Lacombe *petit coffre*, 139.
Fornecette, Fornet in Deepwade hundred, Norfolk, 268.
Founce, fond, bottom, 114.
Frontella, frontel to the altar, 415.
 Gaddesden,

G.

- Gaddeſden*, Great Gaddeſden, Hertfordſhire, 283.
Galoniers, of gallon meaſure, 325.
Garenne, Warren, 37. 69.
Gartiers, *lokens*, & *faucons*, garters, fetter-locks, and falcons, the badges of the houſe of York, 219.
Gaudes, trinkets, gawdies, 5. 100. 180.
Gaudes de get, trinkets of jet.
Gemelez, double, or pair of, 108.
Gerfacon, Gerfalcon, a courſer, 88.
Gefier, to lye, 44.
Gefnie, *gefne*, l'etat d'une femme en couche, 115. See *Jhazen*.
Geffine, le ceremonie et le feſtin des relevailles, 115. See *Jhazen*.
Gipwy, Ipſwich, 33.
Godet, a mug, cup, 24.
Goleclype, Goldcliff in Monmouthſhire, 110.
Goryng, a ſmall Auſtin priory of nuns in Oxfordſhire, 227.
Graunts, q. large beads, 180.
Grauntz de n're ſaunk, great people of our blood or lineage, 84.
Gre, allowance, 54.
Greces, ſteps (*greſſus*), 297.
Greindre, plus grande, largeſt, 38, 108.
Guerdon, guerdon, reward, 75.
Guerdoner, to reward, 85.

H.

- Habergeon*, a coat of mail, 181, *ove un crois de laton merchie ſur le pis encontre le cuer*, with a croſs of Latin markt or wrought on the ſpot oppoſite to the heart (of the wearer).
Haberjon, habergeon, coat of mail, 221.

- Halton*, in Cheſhire, 237.
Hamound (l' *abbey de*), the abbey of Haghmond, c. Salop, 127.
Hanap, coupe à boire, cup, 24.
Have do, have done, 291.
Heenton jouſte Bathe, Hinton; a foundation for Carthuſians by Ela counteſs of Salisbury, 218.
Henxmen, henchmen, 220. * This is an old Engliſh word for a *page* or *equerry*, derived from the Saxon *henger*, a *horſe*. Spelman.
Hanchman, in the Highlands of Scotland, is a cloſe attendant on a chief in quality of ſecretary or ſervant, from *hanch*, quaſi *qui claudit latus*. See Letters from the North of Scotland, II. 156.
Herce, herſe, or frame of wood-work to put over the body while it lay in ſtate, 45, 68.
Herce de cire, a curious hearſe of wax in a ſmall proportion placed upon it, 225.
H'noiſe, *harnoife*, mounted, 24.
Hernoife, furniture, 31.
Heynſtigge, Henſtridge, c. Somerſet, 340.
Hogyn-ton, Q. Oakingham, 377.
Holi-water ſtoppe, veſſel for holy-water, 253.
Hopolande, *hopelande*, *hopulandes*, *houpe-lands*, long cloaks. L. 220. 225.
Hoſbandre, of huſbandry, 214.
Hoſtel, houſe, 131.
Hou mont, the black Prince's motto, in German ſignifies a *haughty ſpirit*, 67.
Houſell, *houces*, houſings, 221.
Huche. Lacombe explains this word *couvrechef*, *voile*, *coffre*, *coeffe*. Here it means a pall over an empty coffin representing the real one, 45.
Hugucion,

Hugucion, Hugutio or Hugh de Ver-
cellis bishop of Ferrara, a great
writer on the Decretals, 31.

Hurle (*priorie de*), Hurley priory,
c. Hants, 49.

Huykes, q. if not *huque*, a huke, or
Dutch mantle, 220.

I.

Jernem', Yarmouth, 33.

Jhazen, une nouvelle accouchée. Lac-
combe. q. the labour or the puri-
fication of our Lady. 115. See *Gef-
nie* and *Gessine*.

Illoeq', there, 32.

Joefne, joene, jeune, young, 35.

Joex des enfantz, jeux des enfans,
childrens sports, 112.

Joust (*juxta*), near, 171.

Isoit, should be, 93.

Issint, ainsi, so, 84.

K.

Katryngton, Katherington, in Hamp-
shire, 213.

Knesworth, Kneefworth, c. Cam-
bridge, 377.

L.

Lanternan, Llantarnan in Monmouth-
shire, 110.

Laynes, q. wool, 121.

Lee, broad, 26.

Leger, slightly, 136.

Lerra morir, shall die, 101.

Lesse morir, Kelham has *se lerra mourir*,
shall die, 224.

Lessez, omitted, 166.

Leteing, letting, hindering, 317.

Lettron, q. *lettrin*, catafalque, 152.

Leve de latoun suzorrez, i. e. washed
over with Latyn, &c. 67.

Leu, Q. l'on, 67.

Linges, Q. sheets, 84.

Lintaux, sheets, 72.

Lit estandard, q. a standing bed, or
one whose tester rested on pillars,
131.

Lite, lit, 154.

Litel veleuid, little or not at all re-
warded, 279.

Long, along, 299.

Lonquets, q. wild vine-branches. *Langos*, les coursons de la vigne. 180.

Lore, lors, then, 159.

Luminour, administrateur ou marguil-
lier de l'eglise. Laccombe. Q.
chaplain, or chapel-clerk, 50.

Lyncheux, sheets, 100.

Lyngbrok', a priory of Austin nuns
on the river Lug in Hereford-
shire, 99.

M.

Maes, mais, pas, excepté, plus, dès
que. but, only, 120.

Male talent, resentment, 147.

Malison, or *malichon*, malediction,
75.

Malketon. Malton. This is a decayed
parish now included in that of Or-
well, where the church, antiently a
rectory, still remains in ruins. The
rectory of Orwell belongs to Tri-
nity College, Cambridge, 377.

Manberer, Manûrbûr; c. Pembroke,
378.

Manere (*en*) *d'une cheon*, in the shape
of a dog, 112.

l i i

Man-

- Manipulus.* See *Vestimentum*.
Mannerbier, Mannûrbûr, c. Pembroke, 285.
Marcher, marquer, to mark, 76.
Marches de terre or *marche*, land valued at one mark, 113.
Maser. Lacombe explains *mazer* the material of which were made drinking vessels, thence called *mazelins*, *mazesins*, or *mazetins*; and Kelham explains *hanap de mazer*, a bowl made of mazer. Du Cange says, *mazer*, *mazerinus*, *mazarum*, *mazdrinum*, are the name of precious cups; of what material he does not determine, but inclines to think them the *popula murrhina* of the antients, called in later writers, *hanaps de madre*; and then they will be made of precious stones, which, from the many instances of their being mounted in silver, recited by Dugdale, is much more probable than that they were of maple wood, as Somner thought.— And in some other instances, the material is put for the vessel, 25.
 142.
Massez, q. *masles*, male; or rather massive, 139.
Materal, matras, 79.
Materes, matters, 141.
Meignals, menial, 219.
Meigne, household, 98.
Meignee, famille, menage, 38.
Melreth, Meldreth, c. Cambridge, 377.
Melx, mieux, best, 121.
Meorne, Q. meorge, die, 224.
Merchez, marques, marked, 182.
Mermyns de mier, mermaids of the sea, 73.
Mesnez, remaining, 102.
Messalx, missals, 153.
Mialty, mialtz, mieultz, multz, best, 154.
Miden, Meath, 90.
Miegnals, menials, 116.
Mieltz, mieux, 41.
M Pres de perle, Dugdale translates this a thousand pearls, 30.
Mixtilon, monk, messin, or mixt corn, 34.
Molets, mullets, 181.
Monstre, q. for *montee*, set forth, or amounting, 112.
Mors, f. morceau, 24.
Mort estor, dead stock or store, 34.
Mortiers, lamps, 84.
Moun aun doun, my new-year's gift, 129.
Multz, mialtz, mieultz, multz, best, 154.
 N.
Naturelx, kind, 134.
Natureffe, kindness, 221.
Navenby, Naumby, c. Lincoln, 378.
Nichol, *Nichole*, Lincoln, 42. 83.
Nief pur encens, ship for incense, 31.
Nient, not, 102.
Noche, ouch, or *nouche*, a gold stud, or setting for jewels, 50.
Noir traille, q. black lattice work, 155.
Noneignes, nuns, 153.
Noneynes de Caam, nuns of Caen, 50.
Nones beside Stamford, 381. A Benedictine Nunnery in Stamford-Baron, founded by an abbot of Peterborough, 6 Henry II. greatly reduced at the dissolution, when the site was granted to Richard Cecil.

Notele

Notele (*priorie de*), Notley abbey, c. Bucks, 49.

Nounchalure, indifference, 147.

O.

O, f. *ove*, with, 234.

Oeps, use, work, 30. 69.

Oeuvres, *oeuvres*, works, 146.

Olla & lilio. All the representations of the Salutation introduce a lily in the angel's hand, and a flower-pot on the floor between him and the angel; the latter may be only a piece of furniture, the former answers to a caduceus or palm-branch, 324.

Or de Cypre, gold of Cyprus, Cyprus work, 179.

Ordenns, 148. commands.

Oreford, Orford, 33.

Orphareis, fringes of gold, 254. 272.

Os, a bone, 106.

Ov'eigne leve de latoun fuzorrez, work in relief of copper gilt, 67.

Overaigne, work, 32.

Ovrange, work or pattern, 151.

Oustell, maison. L. household, 133.

Oustez, *ostes*, taken from, 130.

Owelment, equally, 130.

P.

Paane, *pane*, parcel, skirt, 35.

Palorz, paled, 107.

Pance, q. belly-piece, from *pance*, gros ventre. L. *pance*, a great-bellied doublet. Cotgrave, 221.

Pane, fide, 300.

Paone, purple, 25.

Papejays, *popinjays*, parrots, 35.

Paramont la tombe, on the top of the tomb, 67.

— *les flallez*, above the stalls, 70.

Parentre, q. among, 127.

Parochiell, to the parish, 145.

Patens, the paten, 152.

Pauleatum, paled, 88.

Paxbred, the same as *corporas caas*, 282.

Pennally, Penaly, c. Pembroke, 287.

Pepyring, Pepperering in Arundell rape, 124.

Perceive, i. e. receive, 294.

Pere, *piere*, stone, 217.

Perfaire, finish, 85.

Perie (*ove*), with stones. Dugdale not understanding it leaves a blank, 114.

Perill, q. *perle*, 151.

Perount, *peront*, wherefore. K. whereby, 122.

Perriea, 415. } q. pierres, pre-
Perrie, 25. 106. } cious stones.

Piers, partly, parcel, 149.

Piert, appears, 122.

Pipes, q. pipes or tuns, or staves: Lacombe gives both these senses, 149.

Pitea grante, *quere*, *ptie*, i. e. *partie* grante, in part granted, 93.

Plain, *plein*, full, 214.

Plasmator, maker, 321.

Playn, full, 375.

Plomstede, probably Plumstead in Kent, 103.

Ponder' (*cum*), *quere*, according to their full weight, 327.

Ponsonez, pinkt, 180.

Pootz, pots, 24.

Popynjays, parrots, 284.

Port (*le quel*) *mon mesmes desus moy ensemble*, which I wear myself about me, 154.

Portehors, portiforium, with which the French word is synonymous, 71.

Portiforium melius meum notatum,
I i i 2 my

my best portiforium with musical notes, 88.
Possession, q. *profession*, 112.
Possessioners, q. housekeepers, 40.
Post com. post communionem, a part of the service of the church, 180.
Povres naifs de mes manoirs, poor servants born on my estates, 94.
Potager, officier qui a soin du potage du Roi, 52.
Potellers, q. of pint measure. Du Cange explains *olla potteller* a porringer, 325.
Pounfonnez, striped and spotted, or sprinkled, 227.
Pounts et causes, bridges and causeways, 41.
Pour, power, 75.
Prebenda, a portion : a feed, when applied to horses, 325.
Primer, Q. aforementioned, 293.
Prioratus de Sion apud Shene, the priory of Jesus of Bethlem, for 40 Carthusian monks, c. Surrey, 252.
Premiez, q. proviez, provided, 217.
Pro Deo posuit, quære, bound himself before God, 252.
Proschainement, next, from *proschain*, 105.
Pur nul mischiefs, to prevent prejudice being done to them ; or, on no account, 69.
Pur sopur, for supper, 129.

Q.

Qar, car, for, L. 127.
Qerex, Q. quarres, 51.
Qe estre, f. *jeo estre*, I will, 187.
Quadrant, quadrangle, 301.
Quaremele, Lent, 34.
Quillers, Q. esquiles, bells, 25. *Cuillier*, a spoon or ladle. *Howell*.
Quillies, receuiliez, 53.
Quilte. This is not a modern French

word, and yet occurs not in old glossaries, 74.
Quir, cuir, 31.
Quissins, cushions, 72.
Quyre, cuir, leather, 134.

R.

De Radicibus auri. See *Orphareis*.
Raffata, q. Taffeta, 32.
Rebatement, abatement, 149.
Rebatuz, abated, 132.
Recommiffos, *commendatos*, recommended, 273.
Recreant, craving, 224.
Regardes, rewards, fees, salaries, 148.
Regardia, rewards, 247.
Regardum, reward, 329.
Reguerdonez, rewarded, 116.
Rere dosse at the high altar, screen at the back of the high altar, 297. 302.
Respondes, q. parallel correspondent walls or sides, 295.
Resones d'averell, 182.
Retrettz, withdrawn, 123.
Ridell, curtains, 253.
Riems, rien : in old French this word has a positive sense, and means any thing, 45.
Rimeie, poetry, 181.
Robertesbrugge, Robertsbridge abbey in Suffex, 135.
Roeis, Roylton, 32.
Rosse, rose, 101.

S.

Sadde, sober, 368.
Salaria, *Saleria*, salt-sellars. This English word is a redundancy ; *Salerium*, *Saleire*, implying the same as *sellar*, in one word. 325.
Sale,

- Sale*, seems to be used for the hangings of a hall, 72. 128.
Saler, salt-seller, 24. 112.
Samyt, fine stuff or linen, 31.
Srens, *sens*, senses, 147.
Schapewyk, Shapwick, c. Somerset, 131.
Seele entier, whole tester, distinguished from half tester, 132.
Seint Esmon, q. St. Edmond's, scil. Bury, 32.
Seint Marie, Lincoln minster, or cathedral, dedicated to the Virgin Mary, 152.
Semail, seed corn, 34.
Semblably, in like manner, 316.
Sen lac, or *Sang Lac*, the spot where the decisive battle was fought between Harold and William, 2.
Sepulchre, 155. The sepulchre of our Lord, which was on the N. side of the altar in many churches. See a curious description of it at Northwold in Norfolk. Blomef. I. 157, who refers to others in the churches of Hurstmonceaux, c. Suffex, and Stepney. See also Ib. p. 487.
Sensures, censures, 220.
Serveieur, supervisor, 227.
Serveur, supervisaunce, 105.
Et ad le Seurveue de toutz terriens faitz & pensez pur quels il rendra guerdon a chescun solom son desert, and has the over-sight of all earthly deeds and thoughts, for which he will render a reward to every one according to his deserts, 166.
Qi si ele soy seut d'avoir autre marry, q. seure, sure; or perhaps sente, if she should be inclined to marry again, 130.
Sevelier, ensevelir, 92.
Seweth, q. following, 308.
Seyn, cloche, bell, 25.
Seynt, girt, or ceint, a bell. K. 106.
Sreffre, suffer, 75.
Solers, *souliers*, shoes, 178.
Solom l'affairement, in proportion, or what it will make, 127.
Soudre, *souder*, *surder*, to arise. Kelham, 74.
Soucstoke, q. Southwick in Bramber rape, 124.
Soulez, *solz*, or *souz*, pence, 116.
South priour, q. *soubs priour*, sub prior, 99.
Stannodon, Standon, c. Herts, 33.
Stevynnton, Q. c. Bedford, 283.
Stokes. There were three religious houses of this name. Stoke Cursey, c. Devon; another in c. Somerset; and the college in Suffolk, 110.
Stola. See *Vestimentum*.
Stop (un), a holy water *stoup* or vessel, 106. 253.
Straite, strict, 317.
Stratford at Bow, a Benedictine nunnery, as old as the Conquest, 226.
Suages, q. *servages*, services, 129.
Subirs, Sudbury, 33.
Suellestales joustle Whaddon, Snellestall in Whaddon parish, 111.
Sullyngton, q. Sulton in Arundel rape, 131.
Surorre, *surdorre*, gilt, 24.
Surveoirs, supervisor, 227.
Sutton de Bonynghon. 377. The Villare places Sutton Bonington in Northamptonshire; but it is not in Ecton.

T.

Tache, fastened, *attache*; *tache* in old French and Spanish is a nail, 31.
Tantq', unto, until, 68.
Tassie, *tasses*, cups, 326.
Ten'tz, tenements, 148.
Terrien, earthly, 164.
Tertaryn, Tartarian, 182.
Textes, woven, 149.
Tilteye, an abbey of White monks in Essex, 110.
Torcenous, wrongful, 39.
Tortelez, wreathed work. 114. Dugdale translates it of a *tortois*, (Bar. I. 150).
Tottington, Tottington. There is a place of this name both in Arundel and Bramber rape, 124.
Trav'sin, *traversin*, cross-piece, 73.
Trestouts, all; in the fullest sense of the word; all and every, 149.
Tripere, tripod, 114.
Tristram, a romance of that name, 254.
Troiano (*pondere*) Troy weight, 326. None of the Glossaries give a satisfactory etymology of this word. Spelman and Du Cange after him content themselves with saying that *Trojæ pondus apud Anglos dicitur quod 12 uncias in libra numerat*. Somner supposes it the same with *Trona* or *Trone* in Scotland, but the authorities alledged prove the latter to be only the weighing engine and not the weight.
Trusse, found, K. sed q. 128.
Tuelle, *tuyau*, *conduit*, pipe, 24.
Tyrteyne, 25. *sorte de mauvaise etoffe qui a pris son nom de Tyre, et dont on habille la milice*. Laccombe.

V.

Vadlet, valet, 116.
Velveto defensinum (*de*), q. faced with velvet? 263.
Vernicle, q. a Veronica, 152.
Uerwyk, York, 232.
Vestement, furniture, 149.
Vestes, *vesses*, vetches, 36.
Vestes de aras, q. garments of arras, 195.
Vestimentum, 251. a whole suit of church apparel, comprehending the *casula*, or cowl; the *dalmatica*, or upper robe; the *alba*, or albe, a kind of surplice; the *amictus* or amice, answering to the scarf; the *stola*, which, like the amice, went over the neck, and hung down before, and was richly embroidered; the *manipulus*, or handkerchief, worn over the left arm; the towels or napkins for the altar, which had also an altar-cloth of linen, and another to hang down in front of the altar, the frontlet and curtains, the case for the pix, the pulpit cloth, and the *capæ* or copes.
Vadiis, wages, 336.
Ulture, quære Ulster, 111.
Ulvestier, Ulster, 34.
Unc, *oncques*, by no means, 84.
Ungore, *encore*, 85.
Voine, vain, 84.
Voisent, q. shall walk before our Lady, 68.
Upmerdon, Upper Merden in Chichester rape, 124.
Urceoli, pots, 324.
Usqe, *Vik*, or Cairusk in Monmouthshire, 108.
Usque, versus, 196.

- W.**
Waltham, *manerium de*, a stately palace of the bishop of Winchester in Hampshire, demolished during the civil wars, 339.
Wallyng encountre le mer, sea walls, 135.
Warbyngton, Warbleton, 213.
Warnecamp, quære *Warnham* in Bramber rape, 124.
Wassail, wassell or grace-cup. A corrupt pronounciation of *waes hael*, be of health, 115.
Witham, *Wytham en Selwode*, a Carthusian monastery in Selwood, c. Somerset, 218. 331.
Wodehous, near Clebury Mortimer, c. Salop, 110.
Wormyngey, Wormegay, a priory of black canons in Norfolk, 253. 257.
Woxbrig, Uxbrig, 372.
Y.
Yevuil, *Yevil*, *Evill*, in Somersetshire, 137.
Ymage (un) de la incarnation de notre dame, a picture of the incarnation of the Virgin Mary, 133.
Ynde, blue, 25. 115.
Yverne en, in winter, 129.
Yuele, q. *Ewell* vicarage, Surry, 137.

D O U B T F U L W O R D S.

- Accuby*, 182. *accubes*, resting-places, Howel; *lits*, Borel.
Anal, 182. q. *amail*, enamel.
Ariez, 182.
Avanteres, 227. q. *avant hier*, formerly.
Averill, 182.
Avis, 183. q. *a vie*, for *en vie*, in his life.
Batuz, 105.
Beal, 182. q. *bel*, handsome.
Bittiz, 132.
Chare roffed, 302.
Espin-r, 182.
Ferour, 53. q. blacksmith.
Hastiler, 53. q. spearman or spear-maker.
Parkes, 114. *perk* is used in Blomfield for a *pedestal*.
Plonket, 100.
Raille, 149.

E R R A T U M.

- P. 120. r. note, Elizabeth daughter of William de Bohun earl of Northampton.

NEW BOOKS lately printed by and for J. NICHOLS.

British Topography, or an Historical Account of what has been done for illustrating the Topographical Antiquities of Great Britain and Ireland. In two volumes, quarto. Price Two Guineas and a Half in boards.

The History of the Town of Thetford, in the Counties of Norfolk and Suffolk, from the earliest accounts to the present time. By the late Mr. Thomas Martin, of Palgrave, Suffolk, F. A. S. Quarto. Price in boards 1l. 4s.

Medals, Coins, Great Seals, and other Works of Thomas Simon; engraved and described by George Vertue. The second edition, with additional plates and notes, and an appendix by the editor. Quarto. Price one guinea in boards.

The Connexion of the Roman, Saxon, and English Coins; deducing the antiquities, customs, and manners of each people to modern times, particularly the origin of feudal tenures, and of Parliaments. Illustrated throughout with critical and historical remarks on various authors, both sacred and prophane. By W. Clarke, A. M. Chancellor of the Church of Chichester. Quarto. Price one guinea in boards.

Mr. Pegge on the Coins of Cunobelin. 4to. Price 5s. sewed.

Four new editions of the Supplement to Swift's Works; with explanatory notes on all the former volumes, and an Index, by J. Nichols. In quarto, large octavo, small octavo, and 18mo.

Russia: Or, a Complete Historical Account of all the Nations which compose that Empire. Two volumes, octavo, price 10s. 6d. in boards.

Hymns to the Supreme Being: In imitation of the Eastern Songs. Octavo. Price 3s. 6d. in boards.

A complete and elegant Edition of the English Poets, in sixty volumes, with Prefaces biographical and critical to each Author, by Samuel Johnson, LL.D.

A Select Collection of Poems, with Notes Biographical and Historical by J. Nichols. Four volumes, small octavo, adorned with four portraits by Kneller, Lely, &c. Price 10s. 6d. in boards.—Four more volumes are in the press.

The Original Works of William King, LL.D. Advocate of Doctors Commons, &c. with Memoirs of the Author and Historical Notes by J. Nichols, in three volumes, octavo. Price 10s. 6d. sewed.

The Origin of Printing, in Two Essays, by W. Bowyer and J. Nichols. Octavo. Price 3s. sewed.

Some Account of the Alien Priories, and of such Lands as they are known to have possessed in England and Wales. Two volumes, crown octavo, adorned with a Map of Normandy, and eight other elegant Engravings. Price 7s. sewed.

The History of the Royal Abbey of Bec in Normandy, translated from a French MS. presented to Dr. Ducarel by Dom. Bourget. Price 3s. sewed.

Heylin's Help to English History; continued to the present time by Paul Wright, D. D. F. S. A. Adorned with copper-plates. Price 8s. sewed.

Letters from an English Traveller [Martin Sherlock, Esq;]. Translated from the French Original, printed at Geneva; with Notes; quarto. Price 3s.

xxx 3/2003



Nichols, John

A Collection of all the wills, now known to be extant, of the kings and
queens of England from William the Conqueror to Henry VII exil

London 1780

4 Brit. 27 b

urn:nbn:de:bvb:12-bsb10225099-9